DA 501. A3W2 v.1 folio

PROPERTY OF THE Shelf No. 2601.3

Public Library of the City of Boston

SICUT PATRIBUS SIT DEUS NOBIS

BOSTONIA CONDITA A.D. 1630.

CIVITATIS REGIMINE DONATA A.D. 1822.

From the Bates Fund.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/memoiresoflastte01walp

THE

WORKS

OF

HORATIO WALPOLE,

EARL OF ORFORD.

VOL. VI.

LONDON:

PRINTED FOR JOHN MURRAY, ALBEMARLE-STREET.

MDCCCXXII.

Frontispiece to Vol. I.

Lord Cifford's Memoirs

MEMOIRES

OF THE

LAST TEN YEARS

OF THE

REIGN OF GEORGE THE SECOND.

BY

HORACE WALPOLE, EARL OF ORFORD.

FROM THE ORIGINAL MSS.

£2 1 0
D 6

IN TWO VOLUMES.

VOL. I.

PUBLIC LIBRARY
OF THE
CITY OF BOSTON

LONDON:
JOHN MURRAY, ALBEMARLE-STREET.
MDCCCXXII.

B 2 2

LA501.A3W8. vol.1 pt.2

Montalvin collection

Helena Modjeska
24,523
Aug. 9, 1856

YOSEMITE LIBRARY
GIFT OF
CITY OF BOSTON

PREFACE.

The work now submitted to the public as "Memoires of the last Ten Years of the Reign of George the Second," is printed from a manuscript of the late Horace Walpole, Earl of Orford.

Among the papers found at Strawberry Hill, after the death of Lord Orford, was the following memorandum, wrapped in an envelope, on which was written, "Not to be opened till after my will."

"In my library at Strawberry Hill are two wainscot chests or boxes, the larger marked with an A, the lesser with a B:—I desire, that as soon as I am dead, my executor and executrix will cord up strongly and seal the larger box, marked A, and deliver it to the Honourable Hugh Conway Seymour, to be kept by

him unopened and unsealed till the eldest son of Lady Waldegrave, or whichever of her sons, being Earl of Waldegrave, shall attain the age of twenty-five years, when the said chest, with whatever it contains, shall be delivered to him for his own. And I beg that the Honourable Hugh Conway Seymour, when he shall receive the said chest, will give a promise in writing, signed by him, to Lady Waldegrave, that he or his representatives will deliver the said chest unopened and unsealed, by my executor and executrix, to the first son of Lady Waldegrave who shall attain the age of twenty-five years. The key of the said chest is in one of the cupboards of the green closet within the blue breakfast room at Strawberry Hill, and that key, I desire, may be delivered to Laura, Lady Waldegrave, to be kept by her till her son shall receive the chest.

March 21st, 1790.

(Signed) Hor. Walpole, Earl of Orford.

Aug. 19th, 1796."

In obedience to these directions, the box described in the preceding memorandum was corded and sealed with the seals of the Honourable Mrs. Damer and the late Lord Frederick Campbell, the executrix and executor of Lord Orford, and by them delivered to the late Lord Hugh Seymour, by whose representatives it was given up, unopened and unsealed, to the present Earl of Waldegrave, when he attained the age of twenty-five. On examining the box it was found to contain a number of manuscript volumes and other papers, among which were the Memoires now published.

Though no directions were left by Lord Orford for the publication of these Memoires, there can be little doubt of his intention that they should one day or other be communicated to the world. Innumerable passages in the Memoires show they were written for the public. The precautions of the Author to preserve them for a certain number of years from inspection, are a proof, not of his intention that they should remain always in the private hands of his fa-

mily, but of his fears lest, if divulged, they might be published prematurely; and the term fixed for opening the chest seems to mark the distance of time when he thought they might be made public without impropriety. Ten years have elapsed since that period, and more than sixty years since the last of the historical events he commemorates in this work. No man is now alive whose character or conduct is the subject of praise or censure in these Memoires.

The printed correspondence of Lord Orford contains allusions to this work. In a letter written in 1752*, he informs Mr. Montagu, that "his Memoires of last year are quite finished," but that he means to "add some pages of notes that will not want anecdotes;" and in answer to that gentleman†, who had threatened him in jest with a messenger from the Secretary's Office to seize his papers, after a ludicrous account of the alarm into which he had been thrown by the actual arrival of a king's messenger at his door, he adds, "however, I have buried the Memoires under

* June 6th, 1752. † July 20th, 1752.

the oak in my garden, where they are to be found a thousand years hence, and taken perhaps for a Runic history in rhyme."

The Postscript, printed in this edition at the end of the Preface, but annexed by the Author to his Memoires of the year 1751, evidently implies, that what he had then written was destined for publication. It is addressed in the usual style of an author to his reader, and contains an answer to objections that might be made to him. In this answer or apology for his work he justifies the freedom of his strictures on public men, vindicates the impartiality of his characters and narrative, claims the merit of care and fidelity in his reports of parliamentary proceedings, and explains the sources of information from which he derived his knowledge of the many private anecdotes and transactions he relates.

In the beginning of his Memoires of 1752 he again speaks of his work as one ultimately destined for the public. "I sit down," he says, "to resume a task, for which I fear posterity will condemn the author,

at the same time that they feel their curiosity gratified*."

Many other passages might be quoted that imply he wrote for posterity, with an intention that at some future time his work should be given to the public. "These sheets," he remarks, "were less intended for a history of war, than for civil annals. Whatever tends to a knowledge of the characters of remarkable persons, of the manners of the age, and of its political intrigues, comes properly within my plan. I am more attentive to deserve the thanks of posterity than their admiration†."—"I am no historian," he observes in another place; "I write casual memoires, I draw characters, I preserve anecdotes, which my superiors, the historians of Britain, may enchase into their mighty annals, or pass over at pleasure‡."—"To be read for a few years is immortality enough for such a writer as me§."—"Posterity, this is an impartial picture‖."

At the conclusion of his Memoires of 1758, where

* Vol. i. p. 207. † Vol. ii. p. 410. ‡ Vol. i. p. 325.
§ Vol. ii. p. 228. ‖ Vol. ii. p. 349.

the Author makes a pause in his work, and seems uncertain whether he should ever resume it or not, he again addresses himself to his readers in the style of an author looking forward to publication. If he should ever continue his work, he warns his readers "not to expect so much intelligence and information in any of the subsequent pages as may have appeared in the preceding."—"During the former period," he goes on to observe, "I lived in the centre of business, was intimately acquainted with many of the chief actors, was eager in politics, indefatigable in heaping up knowledge and materials for my work. Now, detached from these busy scenes, with many political connexions dropped or dissolved, indifferent to events, and indolent, I shall have fewer opportunities of informing myself or others." He then proceeds to give a character of himself, and to "lay open to his readers his nearest sentiments." He acknowledges some enmities and resentments, confesses that he has been injured by some, and treated by others with ingratitude, but assures his readers, as he probably thought himself,

that he has written without bias or partiality, "that affection and veneration for truth and justice have preponderated above all other considerations," and that when he has expressed himself of particular men with a severity that may appear objectionable, it was "the unamiableness of the characters he blames that imprinted the dislikes," to which he pleads guilty. Can it be supposed, he asks, that "he would sacrifice the integrity of these Memoires, *his favourite labour*, to a little revenge that he shall never taste?" Whatever may be thought of the soundness of this reasoning, and whatever opinion may be formed of the impartiality of his work, it seems impossible that any thing short of a positive injunction to commit his Memoires to the press could have conveyed a stronger indication of the intention and desire of the Author, that at some future period after his decease this *his favourite labour* should be communicated to the public.

The extraordinary pains taken by Lord Orford to correct and improve his Memoires, and prepare them for publication, afford no less convincing proof of his

intentions in the legacy of his work. The whole of the Memoires now published have been written over twice, and the early part three times. The first sketches or foul copies of the work are in his own hand-writing; then follows what he calls the corrected and transcribed copy, which is also written by himself; and this third, or last copy, extending to the end of 1755, is written by his secretary or amanuensis, Mr. Kirkgate, with some corrections by himself, and the notes on the blank pages, opposite to the fair copy, entirely in his own hand. This last copy was bound into two regular volumes, with etchings from designs furnished by Bentley and Muntz, to serve as a frontispiece to the whole work, and as head-pieces for each chapter, explanations of which were subjoined at the end. The original copperplates for these etchings having been lost or mislaid, new plates have been engraved for the present edition.

So much for the authenticity of the present work, and obvious intention of the Author that after a sufficient lapse of years it should be published. Of the

Author himself, so well known by his numerous publications, little need be said, except to give the dates of his entrance into parliament, and of his retirement from public life, with some few observations on his political character and connexions.

Horace Walpole, afterwards Earl of Orford, was third son of the celebrated Sir Robert Walpole. He was born on the 5th of October 1717, and brought into Parliament in 1741, for the borough of Callington. At the general election in 1747, he was returned a second time for the same borough; and in 1754 he came into Parliament for Castle Rising. On the death of his uncle, Lord Walpole, of Wolterton, in 1757, he accepted the Chiltern Hundreds, in order to succeed his cousin, become Lord Walpole, in the representation of Lynn Regis, "the corporation of which had such reverence for his father's memory, that they would not bear distant relations while he had sons living*." At the general election for 1761, he was again returned for Lynn without opposition;

* MS. Correspondence, Feb. 13th, 1757.

but being threatened with a contested election, and heartily tired of politics, from which he had in great measure withdrawn after the accession of his friends to office in 1765, he voluntarily retired from Parliament in 1768. In 1791 he succeeded his nephew as Earl of Orford, and died on the 2d of March, 1797, in the 80th year of his age.

The House of Commons, in which Mr. Walpole first sat, was the one that overturned his father's administration. In the very first week of the session the minister was left in a minority. He still, however, kept his place, and so nearly were parties balanced, that for two months he maintained, with alternate victories and reverses, a contest with his adversaries. At length, secretly betrayed by some of his colleagues, who had entered into private engagements with his enemies, and defeated in an election question, which had been made a trial of strength between ministry and opposition, he retired from office, and became Earl of Orford. His son Horace, though exempt from ambition, was roused by his

father's danger, and, while the struggle lasted, took a lively interest in all that passed. In his unpublished letters, he gives an entertaining and not uncandid account of the debates that took place, and communicates freely to his correspondent the hopes and fears, the good and bad success of his party; his anticipations of their strength in the different questions as they arose, are followed by his explanations of their failures, as far as he could account for them at the time; the desertion and falling off of their friends are stigmatized as they occurred, with the severity such conduct deserved; and when Sir Robert was compelled to resign, his son records with satisfaction the successful efforts used to secure him from the vengeance of his enemies, by disuniting the parties coalesced against him, and rendering them odious to the public, and hostile to one another. But, though assiduous in his attendance on Parliament during this period, and sincerely anxious for his father, Mr. Walpole, who had no turn for public speaking, once and once only addressed the house. It was on a

motion of Lord Limerick, seconded by Sir John St. Aubin, to appoint a committee of inquiry into the conduct of Robert, Earl of Orford, during the last ten years of his administration*. A similar motion to inquire generally into the conduct of affairs at home and abroad for the last twenty, had been made and rejected a fortnight before†. The selection of this occasion for his maiden speech, did credit to the judgment and feelings of Mr. Walpole; and, though there is little force in his arguments against the motion, there is modesty, right feeling, and some happiness, both of thought and expression, in what he said. The speech, as he delivered it, is preserved in his unpublished correspondence; and as it has no sort of resemblance to the speech published in his name by the London Magazine, and since reprinted in the parliamentary history, we subjoin it for the satisfaction of our readers. The report of it, given by Mr. Waplole himself the day after it was made, is as follows:

* March 23d, 1742. † March 9th, 1742.

" Mr. Speaker,

" I have always thought, sir, that incapacity and inexperience must prejudice the cause they undertake to defend; and it has been diffidence of myself, not distrust of the cause, that has hitherto made me so silent upon a point on which I ought to have appeared so zealous.

" While the attempts for this inquiry were made in general terms, I should have thought it presumption in me to stand up and defend measures in which so many abler men have been engaged, and which consequently they could so much better support: but when the attack grows more personal, it grows my duty to oppose it more particularly; lest I be suspected of an ingratitude, which my heart disdains. But I think, sir, I cannot be suspected of that, unless my not having abilities to defend my father can be construed into a desire not to defend him.

" My experience, sir, is very small; I have never been conversant in business and politics, and have sat a very short time in this house. With so slight a

fund, I must mistrust my power to serve him, especially as in the short time I have sat here, I have seen that not his own knowledge, innocence, and eloquence, have been able to protect him against a powerful and determined party. I have seen, since his retirement, that he has many great and noble friends, who have been able to protect him from farther violence. But, sir, when no repulses can calm the clamour against him, no motives should sway his friends from openly undertaking his defence. When the King has conferred rewards on his services; when the Parliament has refused its assent to any inquiries of complaint against him, it is but maintaining the King's and our own honour to reject this motion, for the repeating which, however, I cannot think the authors to blame, as I suppose, now they have turned him out, they are willing to inquire whether they had any reason to do so.

"I shall say no more, sir, but leave the material part of this defence to the impartiality, candour, and credit of men who are no ways dependent on him.

He has already found that defence, sir, and I hope he always will. It is to their authority I trust; and to me it is the strongest proof of innocence, that for twenty years together no crime could be solemnly alleged against him; and, since his dismission, he has seen a majority rise up to defend his character, in that very House of Commons in which a majority had overturned his power. As, therefore, sir, I must think him innocent, I must stand up to protect him from injustice—had he been accused, I should not have given the house this trouble; but I think, sir, that the precedent of what was done upon this question a few days ago, sufficient reason, if I had no other, for me to give my negative now."

This speech of a son, in defence of his father, appears to have been well received by the house. Mr. Pitt, who was at that time one of the most violent against Lord Orford, said in reply, " How very commendable it was in Mr. Walpole to have made the above speech, which must have made an impression

on the house; but, if it was becoming in him to remember that he was the child of the accused, that the house ought to remember, too, that they are the children of their country." "It was a great compliment from him," adds Mr. Walpole, "and very artful, too." The motion was carried by a majority of 252 to 245. Nothing was made of the inquiry.

For many years after the fall of Lord Orford, Mr. Walpole took an active part in all the political intrigues and dissensions of the times. Though he had not been treated, as he frequently hints, with any great kindness or indulgence by his father, he was indignant at the persecution against him, and appears to have been warmly and affectionately attached to his memory. In his private correspondence, he continually alludes to the mild and prudent policy of Sir Robert, and contrasts it with the violence and rashness of succeeding ministers; and, as he advanced in life, these impressions became stronger, and recur more frequently in his writings. His political connexions were originally with his father's friends; and

for many years he appears to have indulged in sentiments of bitter hostility towards his enemies. When any of them were guilty of tergiversations, either in their public conduct or political friendships, he never fails in his correspondence to mark their perfidy and inconsistencies, and seems to enjoy with delight their apostacy and disgrace. But after a certain time he became less inimical to their persons, though to the end of his life he never ceased to blame their persecution of his father, which, indeed, many of them subsequently acknowledged to have been unmerited and unjust. At the time when these Memoires commence, the resentments he retained on his father's account were directed less against the enemies who had openly opposed, than against the friends who had secretly betrayed and deserted him. He appears, for instance, to have been reconciled very speedily to Lord Granville, and ultimately to have become a warm admirer of Mr. Pitt. But against the Pelhams and Lord Hardwicke, whom he repeatedly and unequivocally charges with treachery to his father, his

resentment was implacable *. In the early part of his public life, his chief political friends appear to have been Mr. Winnington and Mr. Fox. For the former, who died in 1746, his admiration was unbounded. In his Memoires, indeed, where in no instance but one he ever confers praise unmixed with censure, he bestows on Mr. Winnington the character of being one "whom it was impossible to hate or to trust;" and, in a subsequent passage, he describes him "as perniciously witty, affecting an honesty in avowing whatever was dishonourable." But, in his private correspondence written immediately after the sudden and melancholy death of Mr. Winnington †, he calls him one of the first men in England, and adds, "I was

* A story of the private intrigues of the Duke of Newcastle with Lord Carteret, during Sir Robert Walpole's administration, is told by Lord Orford in his common-place book. When Lord Hervey was to be made Privy Seal (in 1740), the Duke of Newcastle, to prevent the appointment, obtained Lord Carteret's consent to accept the office, and moved at council, that it should be offered to him. Sir Robert said he did not know whether Lord Carteret (who was then in opposition), would take the place. The duke said he would answer for him. Sir Robert replied, "I always suspected you had been dabbling there, now I know it; but if you make such bargains, I don't think myself obliged to keep them." Lord Hervey had the office.

† MS. correspondence, April 25, 1746.

familiarly acquainted with him, loved and admired him, for he had great goodnature and a quickness of wit most peculiar to himself; and for his public talents he has left nobody equal to him, as before, nobody was superior to him but my father." With Mr. Fox he appears to have lived on the most confidential terms, till that gentleman accepted the seals in 1755 under the Duke of Newcastle. Mr. Walpole, whose inveteracy to the Pelhams was unabated, could not pardon in his father's friend, a connexion with the man whom he regarded as the chief traitor in the accomplishment of his father's ruin. The step too was taken without consulting him. This added to his indignation; and from that time, though he continued in habits of intimacy with Mr. Fox, he became cold to his interests, and, by his own account, was, on one important occasion, active and successful in traversing his designs. He was, in truth, during the whole of his public life, too much under the guidance of personal feelings and resentments, and too apt to sacrifice his friendships to his aversions; and as

the latter were often excited by trivial and accidental causes, his political conduct, though unexceptionable on the score of interest or ambition, was fluctuating and uncertain, and his judgment of men variable and capricious. The affair of Admiral Byng, in which he took a part that does credit to his feelings and humanity, completed his estrangement from Mr. Fox. He animadverts with great severity on the cruelty of obstructing an irregular application for mercy with the view of embarrassing an administration. The questionable conduct of Mr. Fox on that occasion seems to have deserved some such censure ; but Mr. Walpole betrays his own partiality by the comparative tenderness with which he treats the ministers themselves. They had it in their power to save Admiral Byng, and justice as well as humanity required them to exert it if they thought him either injured or innocent. Yet they chose to sign the warrant for his execution rather than incur the odium with the King or the public of insisting on his pardon. About the time of his separation from Mr. Fox, Mr. Walpole appears to have lost the influence

he had acquired over the Duke of Bedford through the intervention of Mr. Rigby; and during the latter part of these Memoires, detached from all political intimacies he seems to have had no better means of information than might have been possessed by any other industrious and attentive member of the House of Commons.

On the merits of the present work it would be improper to enlarge in this place. That it contains much curious and original information will not be disputed. The intimacy which the author enjoyed with many of the chief personages of the times, and what he calls "his propensity to faction," made him acquainted with the most secret intrigues and negotiations of parties; and where his resentments did not cloud his judgment, his indifference to the common objects of ambition rendered him an impartial spectator of their quarrels and accommodations. The period of which he treats was not distinguished by splendid virtues or great vices, by extraordinary events or great revolutions; but it is a part of our history little known to us, and not undeserving our curiosity, as it

forms the transition from the expiring struggles of Jacobitism to the more important contests that have since engaged, and still occupy our attention. The account of parliamentary debates in these Memoires would alone be a valuable addition to our history. No one is ignorant, that from the fall of Sir Robert Walpole to the American war, our reports of the proceedings in Parliament are more barren and unsatisfactory than at any period since the reign of James the First. For the last ten years of George the Second, Mr. Walpole has supplied that deficiency in a manner equally entertaining and instructive. His method was to make notes of each speaker's argument during the debate, and frequently to take down his expressions. He afterwards wrote out the speeches at greater length, and described the impression they made on the house. The anecdotes interspersed in the work are numerous, and, from the veracity of the author, when they are founded on his personal knowledge, they may always be received as authentic. When derived from others, or from the common

rumour of the day, he gives his authority for them, and enables his readers to judge of the credibility they deserve. To his portraits it will be objected, that in general they incline to severity, and though he professed, and probably intended the strictest impartiality in his delineations of character, it cannot be denied that they are sometimes heightened by friendship, and more frequently discoloured by resentment; and on many occasions it is evident, that they are dictated by the conduct of the persons he describes in the last occurrence that brought them before his eyes, rather than by a steady and comprehensive view of their merits and defects. His observations on the Cavendishes may be taken as an illustration of this remark. He seldom mentions the two Dukes of Devonshire, who flourished in his time, without some sneer or malignant reflection. The truth was, that notwithstanding his Whiggism, he held all the members of that family in detestation, on account of the part they had taken against him on his breach with his uncle Lord Walpole. Yet, within

a few years after the conclusion of these Memoires, when William, fourth Duke of Devonshire, had bequeathed five thousand pounds to his friend Mr. Conway, in approbation of his public conduct, he uses the following exaggerated expressions in speaking of the legacy. "You might despise," he writes to Mr. Conway*, "the acquisition of five thousand pounds simply; but when that sum is a public testimonial to your virtue, and bequeathed *by a man so virtuous*, it is worth a million. Who says virtue is not rewarded in this world? It is rewarded by virtue, and persecuted by the bad: can greater honour be paid to it?" There are, indeed, few persons in his Memoires, of whom he does not vary his opinion in the course of his work. Marshal Conway, the Pelhams, and Lord Hardwicke, are almost the only exceptions. He always speaks of Marshal Conway with affection and respect; of Mr. Pelham with dislike; of Lord Hardwicke with hatred; and of the Duke of Newcastle with contempt and aversion. Of other persons mentioned in his book, there

* Letter to Mr. Conway, October 13, 1764.

is scarcely any strong expression of commendation or censure, which in some subsequent passage he does not qualify, soften, or contradict. It is a proof, however, of his fairness, at least of his desire to give his readers the impression he formed at the time of the personages and transactions he describes, that even when he changed his opinion, he allowed his original account to remain, leaving it to be effaced in the minds of others, as it was not unfrequently in his own, by subsequent reflections and events. In some instances, but rarely, he subjoins a note correcting his first impression: more frequently, he only intimates to his readers his change of sentiment by the difference of his language with respect to the person he had before described. In his Memoires of 1752, for example, he characterises Lord George Sackville as a man "of distinguished bravery," and that passage he has left as originally written, though after the battle of Minden he appears to have had more than doubts of Lord George's courage. He was in truth, as he says of himself, a bitter, but placable enemy, a warm, but (one instance only excepted) an inconstant friend.

It remains only to say a few words of the labours of the editor.

He has added some notes marked (E), and supplied marginal references, distinguished from those left by the author by inverted commas.

He has in some very few instances added or altered a word for the sake of delicacy or perspicuity. On such occasions the word added, or substituted, is printed between brackets of this shape [ ].

The spelling of the manuscript is peculiar, and different from that in ordinary use. It was the intention of the editor to have followed this orthography in the printed book, knowing it was the result of system and affectation, and not of accident or carelessness. He has accordingly retained it in the title of the book, and in words of unfrequent recurrence; but finding such vicious and affected orthography disfigured the text, and fearing it might perplex on perusal, he determined in common words to revert to the usual and approved mode of spelling. The word *to-morrow*, for instance, which Lord Orford always writes *to-morow*, he has printed in the usual manner.

With respect to omissions, it is right to inform the reader, that one gross, indelicate, and ill-authenticated story had been cut out by Lord Waldegrave before the manuscript was delivered to the editor; but he is assured the author himself acknowledged that the facts related in it rested on no authority but mere rumour. Some, though very few, coarse expressions, have been suppressed by the editor, and the vacant spaces filled up by asterisks; and two or three passages, affecting the private characters of private persons, and nowise connected with any political event, or illustrative of any great public character, have been omitted. Sarcasms on mere bodily infirmity, in which the author was too apt to indulge, have in some instances been expunged; and where private amours were mentioned in the notes or appendix, the name of the lady has been seldom printed at length, unless the story was already known, or intimately connected with some event of importance, to the elucidation of which it was indispensable. Such liberties would be still more necessary if the remaining historical works of Lord Orford were ever to see the light. They

have been very sparingly used on the present occasion, and appeared to be warranted by the consideration, that, though the work had been obviously written for publication, it was left without directions how to dispose of it, and entirely at the discretion of those by whose authority it is now given to the public. Greater freedom might perhaps have been taken without prejudice to the Author, or to his Memoires. But the Editor was unwilling to omit any fact or anecdote, that had a direct or indirect tendency to illustrate the causes or trace the progress of any political change or public event. The few omissions made are entirely of a private nature, and in general regard persons comparatively insignificant.

The Author had himself affixed an Appendix to the work. Some of his notes, which were of an inconvenient length, have been transferred to that part of the book, and some articles have been added by the Editor. The latter are marked with asterisks, and are for the most part taken from unpublished notes and compilations of Lord Orford himself, or of some contemporary pen.

POSTSCRIPT*.

The reader has now seen these Memoires; and though some who know mankind, and the various follies, faults, and virtues, that are blended in our imperfect natures, may smile with me at this free relation of what I have seen and known, yet I am aware that more will be offended at the liberty I have taken in painting men as they are; and that many, from private connections of party and family, will dislike meeting such unflattered portraits of their heroes or their relations. Yet this, I fear, must always be the case in any history written impartially by an eye witness: and eye witnesses have been generally allowed the properest historians. Indeed, the editor of Chalon's History of France was of a different opinion, and lamented that Thuanus, who has obliged the world with so complete and so ample a history of

* Vide Preface, p. ix.

his own times, should have *confined* himself to write nothing but what passed in his own time, and *comme sous ses propres yeux**.

Thus much I shall premise: if I had intended a romance, I would not have chosen real personages for the actors in it; few men can sit for patterns of perfect virtue. If I had intended a satire, I would not have amassed so many facts, which, if not true, would only tend to discredit the author, not those he may censure. Yet councils and transactions, not persons, are what I any where mean† to blame. The celebrated Bayle has indeed offered a notable excuse for all who may offend on the severer side. "The perfection of a history," says he‡, "is, when it displeases all sects and all nations, this being a proof that the author neither flatters nor spares any of them, and tells the truth to all parties." A latitude this, in which I am not at all desirous of being comprehended; nor very

* See the Preface to the first volume of L'Histoire de France. Paris, 1720.

† As personal enmity undoubtedly operates on every man's mind more or less, I have, in a subsequent part of these Memoires, specified the persons whom I did not love, that so much may be abated in the characters I have given of them, as are not corroborated by facts.

‡ Vide Gen. Dict. vol. 10, p. 426.

reconcileable with a notion of history which he has laid down in another place*. There he says, " As the sacred history was not the work of a particular person, but of a set of men, who had received from God a special commission to write; in like manner, civil history ought to be drawn up by none but persons appointed by the state for that purpose." Unless state writers could be inspired too, I fear history would become the most useless of all studies. One knows pretty well what sort of directions, what sort of information would be given from a secretary's office; how much veracity would be found, even if the highest in the historical commission were a Bishop Sprat. It is not easy to conceive how Bayle, who thought it his duty to collect and publish every scandalous anecdote from the most obsolete libels, should at last have prescribed a method of writing history, which reduces it to the very essence of a gazette; a kind of authorized composition which the most partial bigots to a court have piqued themselves upon exposing. Roger North, the voluminous squabbler in

* Vide Gen. Dict. vol. 10, p. 336.

defence of the most unjustifiable excesses of Charles the Second's administration, has drawn* the following picture of state historians. "It was hard to varnish over the unaccountable advancement of this noble lord without aid of the Gazetteer—but the historian has made sure of a lofty character of his lordship, by taking it from the court. We may observe in his book in most years a catalogue of preferments, with dates and remarks, which latter, by the secretarian touches, show out of what shop he had them: and certainly the most unfit for history of any, because they are for the most part not intended for truth but flourish: and what have court compliments to do with history?" Here I shall beg leave to rest this part of my apology; and proceed to answer other objections, which I foresee will be made to me.

For the facts, such as were not public, I received chiefly from my father and Mr. Fox, both men of veracity; and some from communication with the Duke of Bedford at the very time they were in agita-

* Vide his Examen, part i. chap. 2. p. 33.

tion. I am content to rest their authenticity on the sincerity of such men: at the same time I beg it may be remembered, that I never assert any thing positively unless from very good authority; and it may be observed, that where I am not certain, I always say, *it was said, it was believed, it was supposed,* or use some such phrase. The speeches, I can affirm, nay, of every one of them, to be still more authentic, as I took notes at the time, and have delivered the arguments just as I heard them; never conceiving how it can be proper in a real history to compose orations, as very probably councils were not taken in consequence of those arguments, which the author supplies; and by that means his reasoning is not only fictitious, but misleads the reader. I do not pretend by this to assert, that parliamentary determinations are taken in consequence of any arguments the parliament hears; I only pretend to deliver the arguments that were thought proper to be given, and thought proper to be taken.

It will perhaps be thought that some of the cha-

racters are drawn in too unfavourable a light. It has been the mode to make this objection to an honest author, Bishop Burnet, though he only did what Tacitus, the Cardinal de Retz, and other most approved historians taught him to do, that is, speak the truth. If I have thought such authorities sufficient, I have at least acted with this farther caution, that I have endeavoured to illustrate, as far as I could, my assertions by facts, and given instances of effects naturally flowing from the qualities I ascribe to my actors. If, after all, many of the characters are bad, let it be remembered, that the scenes I describe passed in the highest life, *the soil the Vices like*:* and whoever expects to read a detail of such revolutions as these brought about by heroes and philosophers, would expect—what? why, transactions that never would have happened if the actors had been virtuous.

But to appease such scrupulous readers—here are no assassins, no poisoners, no Neros, Borgias, Catilines, Richards of York! Here are the foibles of an

* The soil the Virtues like. POPE.

age, no very bad one; treacherous ministers, mock patriots, complaisant parliaments, fallible princes. So far from being desirous of writing up to the severe dignity of Roman historians, I am glad I have an opportunity of saying no worse—yet if I had, I should have used it.

Another objection which I foresee will be made to me, is, that I may have prejudices on my father's account. I can answer this honestly in a word: all who know me, know, that I had no such prejudice to him himself, as blinded me to his failings, which I have faithfully mentioned in my character of him. If more is necessary, let me add, his friends are spared no more than his enemies; and all the good I know of the latter I have faithfully told. Still more: have I concealed my father's own failings? I can extend this defence still farther. Some of my nearest friends are often mentioned in these Memoires, and their failings I think as little concealed as those of any other persons. Some whom I have little reason to love, are the fairest characters in the book. Indeed,

if I can call myself to any account for heightening characters, it is on the favourable side; I was so apprehensive of being thought partial, that I was almost willing to invent a Lord Falkland.

With more reason I can avow myself guilty of the last objection, I apprehend, and that is, having inserted too many trifling circumstances. Yet, as this is but the annal of a single year, events which would die away to nothing in a large body of history, are here material; and what was a stronger reason with me, the least important tend to illustrate either the character of the persons or the times. The objection will particularly have weight against the notes: I do not doubt but some anecdotes in them will be thought very trifling: it is plain, I thought them so myself, by not inserting them in the body of the work. I have nothing to say for them, but that they are trifles relating to considerable people; and such all curious persons have ever loved to read. Are not such trifles valued, if relating to any reign of 150 years ago? If this book should live so long, these too may

become acceptable; if it does not, they will want no excuse. If I might, without being thought to censure so inimitable an author, I would remark that Voltaire, who in his *Siecle de Louis XIV.* prescribes the drawing only the great outlines of history, is as circumstantial as any chronicler, when he feels himself among facts and seasons that passed under his own knowledge.

If it is any satisfaction to my readers to assist them in censuring the author, I may say that I have spared the most inconsiderable person in the book as little as the demigods: obliquely it is true, for my own character could have very little to do directly in this work: but I have censured very freely some measures, for which I voted, particularly the transactions about Mr. Murray, which I must confess were carried on with an intemperate rashness very ill-becoming Parliament or justice. Among these measures I must not have involved the rigorous clauses in the Mutiny Bill, or the *præmunire* clause in the Regency Bill, for none of which, I thank God, I ever voted!

When I said I foresaw no other objections, let me be understood to mean objections to faults that I might have avoided, such as want of sincerity, partiality, &c.: I hope I have cleared myself from them. As to the composition, I fear faults enough will appear in it: I would excuse them too if I could: but if imputations must lie upon my memory, let my character as a writer be the scape-goat to bear my offences!

CONTENTS

TO

VOLUME I.

1751.

STATE of ministry, 1.
King's return to England, 3.
Removal of Lord Harrington, ib.
Transactions between Spain and the South-sea Company, 5.
Proceedings in Parliament, 6—8.
Affair of the Queries, 8.
Mr. Pitt's opposition for eight thousand seamen, 10.
The Westminster election and petition, 11—14.
History of Mr. Alexander Murray, 15.
Debate on naval establishment, ib.
Quarrel of Pitt and Hampden, 16.
Debate on Westminster petition, and breach of privilege, ib.
Anecdote of Speaker Onslow in 1742, 18.
Mr. Murray and breach of privilege, 19.
Sir William Yonge, 19.
Debate on army, 21.
Westminster petition—breach of privilege, ib.
Quarrel of Lord Coke and the Speaker, 23.
Murray's behaviour in House of Commons, 24.
Debate and proceedings on Murray's contempt, 25.
Murray imprisoned, 26.
Staff opposed, ib.
Westminster petitions withdrawn, 27.
Report from Murray, ib.
Petition from Gibson, ib.
Ways and means, ib.
Sir John Cotton, 28.
Report on Murray's case, 29.
Mutiny Bill, 30.
Lord Egmont, 30.
Mutiny Bill, 33.

Colonel Lyttelton, 33.
Colonel Townshend, ib.
Colonel Conway, 35.
Sir Henry Erskine, ib.
Charge against Gen. Anstruther, 36.
Committee for the suppression of vice, 38.
General Naturalization Bill, ib.
Gin Bill, ib.
Subsidy to Bavaria, 41.
Reformation of the calendar, 44.
Petition from a Minorchese, 49.
Oswald, 51.
State of parties, 52.
Naturalization Bill, 53.
Affairs of Nova Scotia, ib.
South-sea Company, 54.
Debate on Nova Scotia, ib.
Sir Henry Erskine's charge against Gen. Anstruther, 55.
Bishop Secker, 56.
Gin Act, 57.
Charge against Anstruther, 59.
Prince of Wales ill, ib.
Council held at Bedford-house, ib.
Gin Act, 60.
Death of the Prince of Wales, 61.
Conduct and character of Frederick Prince of Wales, 62—67.
Sensation produced by his death, 67.
On the king, 68.
On the country, ib.
Changes in Prince George's family, 69.
Addresses of condolence, 69, 70.
Meeting at Lord Egmont's, 70.
A council, 71.
France and Germany, ib.
King and Princess Dowager, 72.
Indulgence to Murray revoked, 73.
Changes in young Prince's establishment, 74.
Bubb Doddington, 76.
Chief Justice Willes, 77.
Dr. Lee, 78.
Promotions and resignations, 79.
Naturalization Bill, ib.
Pitt, ib.
Fox, 80.
Address of condolence, 81.
New appointments, ib.
Anstruther's affair, 82.
Breach of privilege, ib.
Further new appointments, ib.
Lord Middlesex, 83.
Duke of Cumberland, 85—89.
Pelhams espouse the interests of Princess Dowager, 89.
Resentment of Duke of Cumberland, 90.
Duties on gin, 91.
Anstruther's cause, 91—97.
Anstruther's cause dropped, 98.
Prince of Wales created, ib.
Regency Bill, ib.
Murray's case in King's Bench, 99.
Regency Bill, 99—136.
William Pulteney, Lord Bath, 102.
Character of Speaker Onslow, 112.

Horace Walpole, 122.
King's conversation on Regency Bill, 137.
Lord Hardwick, 138.
Pelhams determine to remove Duke of Bedford and Lord Hardwick, 140.
Duke of Newcastle, 141—144.
Mr. Pelham, 145.
Character of Lord Granville, 146, 147.
His former administration, 147, 148.
His former dismissal, and other events of 1745, 149.
History of the resignations of 1745, and some subsequent transactions, 150, 151.
Winnington, 151, 152.
Resigners restored to office, 152.
Character of George Second, 152—157.
Lady Suffolk, 154.
Duke of Grafton, 157, 158.
Princess Emily, 159.
Pelhams not in favour, 160.
Duke of Newcastle determines to remove his colleagues, 161.
Duke of Bedford, 162.
Lord Sandwich, 163.
Pelhams foment family disputes, 164.
Change of the ministry, 165.
Mr. Legge, 165, 166.
Duke of Bedford has an audience, 167.
He declines office, but with marks of favour, 168.
Further appointments, ib.
Lord Anson, 169.
Duke of Devonshire and Lord Hartington, ib.
Whigs satisfied, 170.
Lord Holderness, 171.
Parliament prorogued, 174.
Murray released, ib.
Discovery of Lyttelton's letter, 174, 175.
Foreign affairs, 177.
Marquis de Mirepoix, ib.
Sir Charles Hanbury Williams, 178.
Death of the Prince of Orange, 179.
Princess of Orange, 179, 180.
Parliament, 181.
Debates on privilege, 182—184.
Vote of seamen, 183.
The Duke's illness, 184.
Vote of army estimates and debate, 185—188.
Affairs of France, 188, 189.
Debate on land tax, 190, 191.
Death of Lord Bolinbroke, 191—195.
Walpole and Bolinbroke, 195, 196.
New appointments, 196.
Death of the Queen of Denmark, 197.
Cessation of opposition, 198.
Parallel between Walpole and Pelham, 199—206.

1752.

Reflections of author on his work, 207, 208.
State of parties, 209.
Treaty with Saxony, 210.
Parliament, 211.
Duke of Bedford opposes the Saxon treaty, 212.
Debates in Commons on the Saxon treaty, ib.
In Lords, 213—222.
Bill for commuting capital punishments dropped, 223.
History of the purchase of Scotch forfeited estates, 224.
Debates on Scotch forfeiture bill, 225—240.
Session ended, 240.
Character of Archibald, Duke of Hamilton, ib.
Archibald, Duke of Argyle, 241, 242.
King goes to Hanover, 243.
History of the factions in Ireland, 243—247.
Divisions in the tutorhood of the Prince of Wales, 247, 248.
Account of the Pretender's family and court, 248—251.
German alliances unlucky, 252.
Dissentions in Prince of Wales's household, 253, 254.
New governor appointed, 254.
Lord Waldegrave, governor, 255.
Dr. Thomas, preceptor, ib.

1753.

Debates in parliament, 257—259.
Affair of the stoppage on the Silesian loan, 259, 260.
Public paper on Silesian loan, 261.
The pretended memorial, 261—265.
History of Lord Ravensworth and Fawcett, 266—268.
Debate on Nova Scotia, 269.
Fawcett's testimony, 269—271.
Proceedings in Lords on Fawcett's testimony, 272—290.
Seizure of Dr. Cameron, ib.
King of France's amours, 291, 292.
The Marriage Bill, 293—301.
Mr. C. Townshend, and Mr. H. Conway, 297.
Debates on the Marriage Bill in Lords, 301—304.
Dissentions caused by the Marriage Bill, 305.
Execution of Dr. Cameron, 307.
Continuation of the troubles in Ireland, 308.
Seats in parliament offered to government, 309.
Ireland, 309.

The Jew Bill, 310, 311.
Debates on the Jew Bill, 312—316.
Ireland, ib.
Debate on the proposal to repeal the Plantation Act, 317, 318.
Irish affairs continued, 319.

1754.

Ireland, 320.
Motion to repeal bribery oath, ib.
Parliament, 321.
Death of Mr. Pelham, 321, 322.
Motives for continuing this work, 323.
Solemnity not necessary in Memoires, 324.
Flattery the vice of historians, 325.
Author's apprehensions for the constitution, 326.
Author's political principles, 327.
Embarrassments on death of Mr. Pelham, 328.
Agitations on choice of successor in the ministry, 329.
Appointment and disappointment of Mr. Fox, 331—334.
Mr. Fox has an audience, 335.
Duke of Newcastle sole minister, 336.
New disposition of employments, ib.
New appointments, 337.
Sir Thomas Robinson, ib.
Affairs in Ireland, 338, 339.
New parliament, 339.
Duke of Newcastle slights Mr. Legge, 340.
Origin of the war, 340—342.
Remarks on America, 343, 344.
Spain, 345.
Defeat of Major Washington, 346.
Consultations on war, 347.
Lawsuit about Richmond New Park, 348.
Debates on address, 350, 351.
Prince of Hesse turns papist, 351.
Disturbances in the new parliament, 352.
Elections, 353.
Debates on election petitions, 354, 355.
Army estimates, 355.
Debates on army estimates, 356—358.
Breach between Sir George Lyttelton and Mr. Pitt, 358—360.
State of ministry and parties, 361.
Projected changes in ministry, 362, 363.
Fox made cabinet counsellor, 364.
Debate on Mutiny Bill, ib.
Charles Townshend's attack on Lord Egmont, 365.
Deaths of Lord Gower and Lord Albemarle, 366.

1755.

Endeavours for peace with France in vain, 367.

Duke of Dorset removed; Lord Hartington made lord lieutenant, 368.
Debate on King Charles's martyrdom, 369.
Affair of sheriffs-depute in Scotland, and debates thereon, 370—374.
Ireland, 374.
History of the Mitchel election, 375—377.
Scotch Sheriff Depute Bill, 378—380.
History of Earl Poulet, 381.
Preparations for war, 382.
Ireland, ib.
Preparations for war in France, 383.
King's journey to Hanover, ib.
Duke of Cumberland at head of regency, 384.
Prospects of war, 385.
Affairs of Ireland, 385—388.
Commencement of the war, 388.
War with France, 389.
War in America, 390.
Author avoids detailing military events minutely, 391.
Defeat and death of General Braddock, 391, 392.
Events at sea, 393.
Spain neutral, 394.
Fears for Hanover, ib.
Negotiations at Hanover. Treaties made there, 395.
Dissentions in ministry and royal family, 396.
Disunion of Fox and Pitt, 397, 398.
Affairs of Leicester House, 399.
King arrives, ib.
Irish affairs, ib.
Ministers endeavour to procure support in parliament, 400, 401.
Fox made secretary of state, 402.
Resignations and promotions, 403.
Both ministers insincere and discontented, ib.
Sir William Johnson's victory, 404.
Accession of Bedford party, ib.
The parliament meets, 405.
Address in Lords, 406.
New opposition of Pitt, &c. 407.
Debates on the treaties, 408—417.
Pitt, &c. dismissed, 418.
Sir George Lyttelton chancellor of the exchequer, 419.
Complaint of Mr. Fox's circular to members of parliament, 419, 420.
Debate on Fox's circular letter, 421, 422.
Debates on number of seamen, 422—429.
Earthquake at Lisbon, 430.
Debates on a Prize Bill, 431—437.
Death of the Duke of Devonshire, ib.
Debates on the army, 437—446.
Remarks on the above debate, ib.
Debates on a new Militia Bill, 447—451.
Debates on the treaties, 451—481.
Affair of Hume Campbell and Pitt, 459—461.

Changes in the administration settled, 482.
Lord Ligonier and Duke of Marlborough, 483.
Further changes and new appointments, 483, 484.
Lord Barrington and Mr. Ellis, 484.
Pensions granted to facilitate changes in ministry, 485.
Parliamentary eloquence, 486.
History of oratory. Account and comparison of orators, 487, 488.

DIRECTIONS FOR PLACING THE PLATES.

WITH

AN EXPLANATION BY LORD ORFORD.

VOL. I.

FRONTISPIECE. To face the title-page.

The Author, leaning on a globe of the world, between Heraclitus and Democritus, presents his book to the latter. In the landscape is a view of the Author's villa at Strawberry-Hill, near Twickenham, where the Memoires were chiefly written. At bottom is the date of the year, with emblems, and the Author's arms and motto. The ivy over the mantle, that is lifted up and discovers a mask and caduceus, imply that time and history reveal what has been concealed. By Mr. Bentley*.

Page

MEDALS of the PRINCE of WALES and DUKE of CUMBERLAND. To face 1

The feathers, a caduceus to represent his patronage of arts, and a mourning mantle, point out the rank, character, and death of the former: a helmet, sabre, and palm-branch describe the military genius and victory of the latter at Culloden. By Mr. Bentley.

ARCHIBALD, DUKE of ARGYLE. To face 207

By Mr. Müntz.—A mantle of Scot plaid, dueal coronet, broad-sword, Scotch firr, and foreign plants, globes, compasses, and books. By Mr. Bentley.

* Richard Bentley, Esq. son of Dr. Bentley, formerly Master of Trinity College, Cambridge.

EXPLANATION OF THE PLATES.

Page

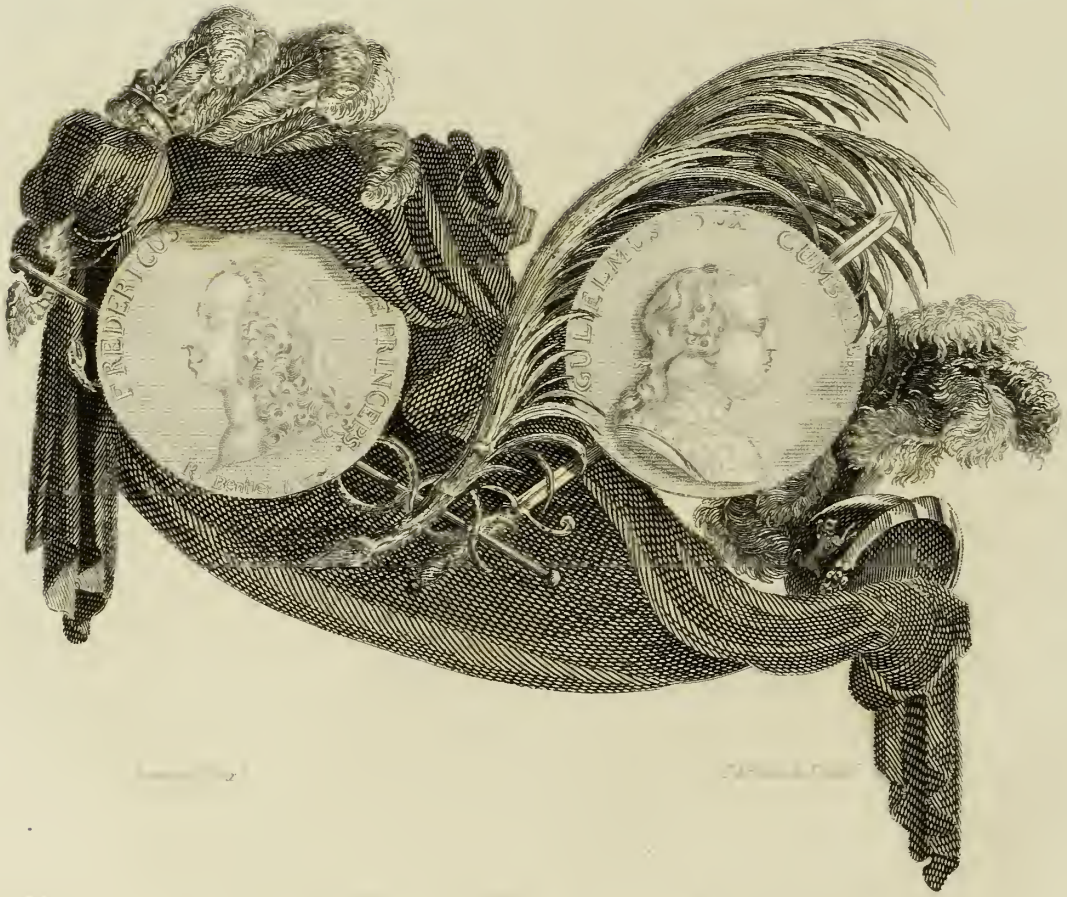
Mr. PELHAM. . To face 257

By Mr. Müntz.—Faction and her Hydra asleep on a bed of poppies. The horse, his supporter. By Mr. Bentley.

LORD HARDWICKE. . To face 367

Justice, or Law, extinguishing Hymen's torch, who is fetterred, depressed, his chaplet on the ground, and the wall of a prison behind him: alluding to the Marriage-act. Above him the Chancellor's mace and seal; and behind Justice a money-chest, with her scales crammed into it. By Mr. Bentley.

Lord Orford's Memoires



Prince of Wales & Duke of Cumberland.

MEMOIRES

OF

THE YEAR 1751.

An nescis, Mî Filî, quantillâ Prudentiâ regitur Orbis?
Chancellor Oxenstiern to his Son.

1751.

'State of ministry.'

IT had been much expected that on the king's return from Hanover several changes would be made in the ministry. The Duke of Newcastle had for some time before his attending the king thither disagreed with the other secretary of state, the Duke of Bedford, not only because he had brought the latter into the ministry (his incessant motive of jealousy), nor from the impetuosity of the Duke of Bedford's temper, but from the intimate connections that Lord Sandwich had contracted with the Duke *. Lord Sandwich had been hoisted to the head of the Admiralty by the weight of the Duke of Bedford, into whose affection he had worked himself

* William, second son of George the Second, commander of the army in Flanders, and Duke of Cumberland. He was, by an affectation of adopting French usages, called emphatically 'The Duke' during the latter years of George the Second and the beginning of the reign of George the Third. E.

1751. by intrigues, cricket-matches, and acting plays, and whom he had almost persuaded to resign the seals in his favour. There had been a time when he had almost obtained the Duke of Newcastle's concurrence; and if he could have balanced himself between the duke and the Duke of Newcastle, one may, without wronging the delicacy of his political character, suspect that he would have dropped the Duke of Bedford's confidence. But a blind devotion to the duke's inclinations, which he studied in all the negotiations * of the war and the peace, protracting the one to flatter his command, and hurrying on the other when no part of Flanders was left for the duke's army, and himself was impatient to come over to advance his interest in the cabinet, this had embroiled him with the Duke of Newcastle, and consequently cemented his old attachments. Mr. Pelham had, according to his manner, tried to sooth where his brother provoked, been convinced by trifles that his brother's jealousy was solidly grounded, adopted his resentments, and promoted them. While the court was at Hanover, Lord Sandwich had drawn a great concourse of the young men of fashion to Huntingdon races, and then carried them to Woburn to cricket-matches made there for the entertainment of the duke. These *dangerous* practices opened Mr. Pelham's eyes; and a love affair between one of his [relations] and a younger brother † of the Duchess of Bedford fixed his aversion to that family. At

* Lord Sandwich had been plenipotentiary at the conferences at Breda in 1747, and concluded the peace at Aix-la-Chapelle in 1749.

† Richard Levison Gower.

this period the Duke of Richmond* died, who, besides the duchess and his own dignity, loved the Duke of Newcastle, the only man who ever did. The Pelhams immediately offered the mastership of the horse to the Duke of Bedford, which he would have accepted, had they left him the nomination of Lord Sandwich for his successor. 1751.

The king came over: but though the brothers were resolved to disagree with their associates in the ministry, they could not resolve to remove them; none of the great offices were filled up but the lieutenancy of Ireland, from which Lord Harrington† was removed in the most unworthy man- 'King's return to England.' 'Removal of Lord Harrington.'

* The second of that name, knight of the garter and master of the horse, died Aug. 8, 1750, aged 49.

† Yesterday morning (Dec. 8, 1756,) died at his house in the Stable-yard, St. James's, the Right. Hon. William Stanhope, Earl of Harrington, a general of his majesty's forces, a governor of the Charter-house, a fellow of the Royal Society, and one of the lords of his majesty's most honourable privy council.

His lordship served in the reign of Queen Anne in Spain, being captain of a company, with the rank of lieutenant-colonel in the third regiment of guards: and in the end of the year 1710, was constituted colonel of a regiment of foot.

On the accession of his late majesty he was appointed colonel of a regiment of dragoons, and returned to parliament for the town of Derby; and in 1715 was made colonel of a regiment of horse: on the 19th of August, 1717, he was appointed envoy extraordinary and plenipotentiary to the King of Spain.

November 17, 1718, he was appointed envoy and plenipotentiary to the court of Turin: from whence he returned to Paris; and, May 31, 1719, set out for the Duke of Berwick's camp before Fontarabia. After Admiral Byng had destroyed the greatest part of the Spanish fleet, Colonel Stanhope procured an English squadron to fall upon the port of St. Anthony in the Bay of Biscay, in which were one Spanish man of war of seventy guns, and two of sixty, newly built, with an incredible quantity of timber, pitch, and tar, and other naval stores, for building more: all which were destroyed by the English squadron, assisted by a detachment which the Duke of Berwick spared from his army, at the solicitation

1751. ner. He had raised himself from a younger brother's fortune to the first posts in the government, without either the talent

of Colonel Stanhope, who contrived the design, and, serving as a volunteer in the enterprise, principally contributed to the execution of it; where, finding it necessary to encourage and animate troops which had not been used to enterprises by sea, he was the first that leaped into the water, when the boats approached the shore.

At the end of that war he was declared a brigadier general, and returned with the same character as before to Spain. But the Spaniards having laid siege to Gibraltar, he left Madrid on the 11th of March, 1726, and his late majesty was pleased, in May, 1727 following, to appoint him vice-chamberlain of his household, and to command him to be sworn of his privy council.

After his present majesty's accession, he was nominated first ambassador and plenipotentiary to the Congress at Soissons; and September 9, 1729, declared ambassador to the King of Spain. On the 20th of November following, he was advanced to the degree of a peer of Great Britain, by the title of Lord Harrington; and on the 13th of June, 1730, was constituted principal secretary of state. December 18, 1735, he was declared major-general of the horse; and lieutenant-general, July 17, 1739. His lordship resigned the seals, February 12, 1741-2, and the next day was declared lord president of the council. February 9, 1741-2, he was raised to the dignity of a viscount and earl of Great Britain, by the title of Viscount Petersham, Earl of Harrington.

On the resignation of Earl Granville, October 18, 1744, his lordship was again appointed principal secretary of state; and in 1745 attended on his majesty to Hanover. February 10, 1745-6, his lordship resigned the seals; but his majesty was pleased to re-deliver them to him four days after.

November 22, 1746, his lordship was declared lord-lieutenant of Ireland, in the room of the Earl of Chesterfield, in which post he continued until 1751.

March 22, 1746-7, he was constituted general of his majesty's foot forces.

His lordship's rare accomplishments were such, that it is difficult with justice to determine whether he deserved most our admiration for his political integrity in the cabinet, or for his military conduct in the field; whether he excelled most as a perfectly fine gentleman, or as a man of letters. But, without flattery, he deserved to have it said of him,

> His life was gentle, and the elements
> So mix'd in him, that nature might stand up,
> And say to all the world, ' this was a man!'

of speaking in parliament or any interest there. He had steered through all the difficulties of the court and changes of ministry with great dexterity, till, in the year 1746, notwithstanding all his personal obligations to the king, he was the first man who broke into his closet at the head of those insulting and disloyal resignations that were calculated and set on foot by the Pelhams, in the very heat of the rebellion, to force their master, by a general desertion of his servants, to abandon Lord Granville, whom he was recalling into the ministry. The king had brooded over this ingratitude, not with much hope of revenging it, but as he sometimes resented such indignities enough to mention them, the Pelhams sacrificed Lord Harrington to their master, astonished at their complaisance, in order to bargain for other victims on his part, which they would have forced, not purchased, if there had been any price necessary but their own ingratitude. Lord Harrington was removed, and the lieutenancy of Ireland again heaped on the Duke of Dorset, then president of the council. 1751.

January 10.—The South-sea Company having consented to receive the hundred thousand pounds on the new treaty 'Transactions between Spain and the South-sea Company.'

His lordship married Anne, daughter and heir of Colonel Edward Griffith, one of the clerks comptrollers of the Green Cloth, by Elizabeth his wife, daughter of Dr. Thomas Laurence, first physician to Queen Anne; and by her had two sons, twins, born December 18, 1719; but their mother died in child-bed. Thomas, the younger, was in August, 1741, appointed captain in Honeywood's dragoons, and going over sea, died February, 1742-3.

William, Viscount Petersham, the eldest son, succeeds his lordship in honour and estate; and thereby makes a vacancy in the House of Commons for Bury St. Edmunds. [Extracted from some printed paper of 1756, and annexed to the MS. as a note by the author of the Memoires.]

1751. January. with Spain in lieu of all their demands, thought they had a title to some favour with the king, and accordingly came to a resolution to address him, to be pleased to continue their governor, and to take into his consideration the state of the company. To this message they received an answer in general terms. They addressed again for one more particular: they were told in very harsh phrase, that the king had obtained for them from the crown of Spain all that was possible to be obtained.

This was the conclusion of the Spanish war! fomented (to overturn Sir Robert Walpole) by Lord Granville, who had neglected it for a French war; by Lord Sandwich, who made a peace that stipulated for no one of the conditions for which it was undertaken; by Pitt, who ridiculed and condemned his own orations for it, and who declared for a peace on any terms; and by the Duke of Newcastle, who betrayed all the claims of the merchants and the South-sea Company, when he had got power, to get more power by sacrificing them to the interests of Germany and the electorate. As there never was a greater bloom of virtue and patriotism than at that period, if posterity should again see as fair a show, it will be taught to expect as little fruit.

'Parliament.' 17th.—The parliament met. The king acquainted the houses with the new treaties concluded with Spain for terminating our differences, and with Bavaria for securing the peace of the empire (by the meditated election of the Archduke Joseph for king of the Romans, was understood). The address was moved in the House of Lords by the Earl of

Northumberland* and the Lord Archer; and in the Commons by Horace Walpole† (son of the late Earl of Orford) and Mr. Probyn. Lord Egmont opposed the address, on the approbation it gave to the treaties, and the subsidies it promised to pay, and proposed leaving out many of the paragraphs. The house sat till near eight; the speakers against the address were Mr. Henley, Mr. Bathurst, Sir John Cotton, Mr. Vyner, Mr. Martin, Mr. Doddington, Mr. Potter, and Dr. Lee; for it, Mr. W. Pitt, Mr. Pelham, Sir J. Barnard, General Oglethorpe, Horace Walpole senior, and Mr. Fox. Mr. William Pitt recanted his having seconded the famous question for the *no search* in the last parliament; said it was a mad and foolish motion, and that he was since grown ten years older and wiser: made a great panegyric on the Duke of Newcastle's German negotiations of this summer, and said he was himself so far from wishing to lessen the House of Commons, that whatever little existence he had in this country, it was owing to the House of Commons. These recantations of his former conduct were almost all he had left to make. On his first promotion he had declared against secret committees, and offered profuse incense to the manes and friends of Sir Robert Walpole. He now exploded his own conduct in contributing to kindle the Spanish war, and hymned that Hanoverian adulation in the Duke of Newcastle, which he had so stigmatised in Lord Granville. In-

1751. Parliament. 'Mr. Pitt.'

* Sir Hugh Smithson had married the Lady Elizabeth Seymour, only surviving child of Algernon, Duke of Somerset, and heiress of the house of Percy, on which account they were created Earl and Countess of Northumberland.

† The author of these Memoires.

1751. January. deed, the Duke of Newcastle had no sooner conquered his apprehensions of crossing the sea, than he adopted all Lord Granville's intrepidity in negotiation. The address was carried by 203 to 74.

'Proceedings in Parliament.' The morning the parliament met, great numbers of treasonable papers were dispersed by the penny post and by being dropped into the areas of houses, called Constitutional Queries *, levelled chiefly at the duke, whom they compared to Richard III. As it was the great measure of the prince's opposition to attack his brother, the Jacobites bore but half the suspicion of being authors of this libel.

'Affair of the Queries.' On the 22d the Duke of Marlborough † moved in the House of Lords to have the Queries burnt by the hangman, which was agreed to, and they communicated their resolution to the Commons at a conference in the Painted Chamber. Sir John Strange, Master of the Rolls, in a lamentable discussion, seconded by the Attorney-General, Rider, moved to concur with the Lords. Sir Francis Dashwood, after much disclaiming of Jacobitism, objected to the word *false* in the resolution, as he thought some of the charges in the Queries not ungrounded, particularly in the complaint against alarm-posts, and the dismission of old officers, an instance of which he quoted in the person of his uncle the Earl of Westmorland, who had been removed seventeen years before, and

* Vide the Appendix, B. [A.] The author of these Memoires in a MS. note on Doddington's Diary, asserts, that the Constitutional Queries were generally ascribed to Lord Egmont. E.

† Charles Spencer, Duke of Marlborough and Earl of Sunderland, knight of the garter and lord steward.

under the administration of Sir Robert Walpole. General Handasyde, a blundering commander on the prince's side, spoke strongly against the Queries; and Colonel Richard Lyttelton, with a greater command of absurdity, spoke to the same points as Sir Francis Dashwood; like him disclaimed Jacobitism, and wished that "even a worse punishment than burning could be found out for the paper:" told a long story of Colonel George Townshend's having been refused leave to stay in Norfolk, "though he was cultivating the Whig interest;" and an alarming history of the duke's having placed two sentinels to guard the ruins of Haddock's bagnio and the Rummer tavern at Charing-cross, which had been burnt down; and then ran into a detail of the abuse on the king about the Hanover troops in the year 1744, when his own relations and friends had been at the head of the opposition. Mr. Pelham answered in a very fine speech, and said, he had a new reason for condemning this paper, as he saw it already had had part of its intended effects, in catching honest minds. Lord Egmont made an extremely fine and artful speech, "That in general he disliked such methods of proceeding against libels, for two reasons; that he did not approve of parliament taking the business of the law upon them, and because such notice only tended to spread the libel more; but that the present was of so evil a nature, that no censure could be too severe, especially as it was calculated to sow division between two brothers of the blood royal, where he was persuaded and hoped there was no such thing: that if there were any grounds for the accusations in the paper, he

1751. January.

1751. January. should choose a more proper day to inquire into them, and would: that as to the case of the Hanover troops*, he did not know why, as the same ministry continued, *that* satire was left so unpunished, this so condemned; or why the author of this was so sought after, the authors of the other so promoted." The resolution was agreed to, *nemine contradicente*, and an address presented to the king, to desire him to take effectual means to discover the author, printers, and publishers of the Queries, which were burnt on the 22d.

Mr. Pitt's opposition for eight thousand seamen.

The same day, Lord Barrington † moved that the number of seamen should be but eight thousand for the present year. Nugent, Lord Egmont, Potter, and the opposition, declared for the old number of ten thousand, on a supposition that the view of the ministry was to erect the land army into our principal force. W. Pitt, who, with his faction, was renewing his connections with the Prince of Wales, as it was afterwards discovered, and impatient to be secretary of state, which he expected to carry, as he had his other preferments, by storm; and the competition between him and Fox, the principal favorite of the duke, breaking out more and more, said (without previously acquainting Mr. Pelham with his intention) that if the motion had been made for ten thousand,

* In the year 1744, besides several other libels and ballads, had been published two pamphlets that made much noise, called The Case of the Hanover Troops, and the Vindication of that Case, supposed to be written by or under the direction of Pitt, Lyttelton, Doddington, &c. The first was answered by old Horace Walpole, in a pamphlet called the Interest of Great Britain steadily pursued.

† William Barrington Shute, Viscount Barrington, one of the lords of the Admiralty.

he should have preferred the greater number. Potter immediately moved for them, and Pitt agreed with him. Mr. Pelham seemed to acquiesce; but when the question was put, Lord Hartington, a favorite by descent of the old Whigs, to shew Pitt that he would not be followed by them if he deserted Mr. Pelham, divided the house, and the eight thousand were voted by 167 to 107; only Pitt, Lyttelton, the three Grenville's, Colonel Conway, and eight more, going over to the minority. 1751. January.

On the 28th, Mr. Cooke, a pompous Jacobite, and member for Middlesex, presented a long petition from several of the electors of Westminster against Lord Trentham. This election and scrutiny had taken up above five months of the last year. The resentment of the Jacobites against Lord Gower for deserting their principles had appeared in the strongest colours, on the necessity of his son being rechosen, after being nominated into the Admiralty. They had fomented a strong spirit against Lord Trentham, on his declining to present a petition to the king in favour of a young fellow * hanged for a riot; and on his countenancing a troop of French players † in The Westminster election and petition.

* Bosavern Penlez, condemned for stealing linen, and demolishing a bagnio in the Strand. Fielding wrote a pamphlet to justify the condemnation of him.

† During Sir Robert Walpole's administration, a troop of French players had been brought over, but the audience and populace would not suffer them to perform. Another company came over in 1750, but with no better success. Several young men of quality had drawn their swords in the riot, endeavouring to support them: Lord Trentham's being present had been exaggerated into his being their chief protector. French players had been no uncommon spectacle in England. The foundation of the late animosity against them was this: the opposition to the court had proceeded so far, as to be on the point of ridiculing the king publicly

1751. January. the little theatre in the Haymarket. Lord Egmont, who was intriguing to recover his interest in Westminster, had set up a puppet, one Sir George Vandeput; and the Pelhams were suspected of not discouraging the opposition. On Lord Trentham's success, a petition had been framed in such treasonable terms, that Mr. Cooke himself waved undertaking it, and this new one was drawn up: Sir John Cotton opposed the party's petitioning at all, but did not prevail. Both Mr. Cooke and the petition severely abused the high bailiff (whose practice, as a lawyer, the Jacobites totally destroyed), and who, as Mr. Cooke said, had attempted to violate the maiden and uncorrupted city of Westminster. Lord Trentham *, who had never spoken in parliament before, replied with great manliness, and sense, and spirit, reflecting on the rancour shewn to him and his family, and asserting that the opposition to him had been supported by perjury and by subscriptions, so much condemned and discountenanced by the opposition, when raised to maintain the king on the throne during the last rebellion. In answer to the censure on the high bailiff,

on the stage of the little theatre in the Haymarket, in a dramatic satire, called the Golden Rump, written by Fielding. Sir R. Walpole having intelligence of this design, got the piece † into his hands, and then procured the act to be passed for regulating the stage, by which all theatres were suppressed, but such as should be licenced by the lord chamberlain. This provoked the people so much, that the French company having a licence granted soon after, when several English companies were cashiered, it was made a party point to silence foreign performers.

* Granville Leveson Gower, eldest son of John, Earl Gower. A. Created Marquis of Stafford in 1786. Died 1803. E.

† I have in my possession the imperfect copy of this piece, as I found it among my father's papers after his death.

1751. January.

he produced and read a letter from Mr. Cooke to the high bailiff, while he was believed in their interest, couched in the strongest terms of approbation of his conduct and integrity. This was received with a loud and continued shout. It was long before Mr. Cooke could get an opportunity of replying, and longer before he had any thing to reply. He reflected on Lord Trentham's not telling him of this letter, and justified it. Lord Egmont talked of his own obligations to Westminster, called Mr. Cooke's letter honest flattery, to encourage a man to do his duty; and said that the opposition to Lord Trentham was the sense of the nation, expressed against the administration. Mr. Fox replied with great wit and abilities, and proved that of all men in England Lord Egmont had least obligation to Westminster, which had rejected him at the last general election, and exposed the doctrine of honest flattery, which was only given, when the person it was given to was thought honest, by acting as his flatterer desired. Mr. Fox was apt to take occasion of attacking Lord Egmont, the champion against the duke, and because, after Mr. Fox had managed and carried through his contested election, Lord Egmont had not given one vote with the court. Mr. Cooke moved to hear the petition that day fortnight; Lord Trentham for the morrow se'nnight, which was agreed to. Lord Duplin then moved to call in the high bailiff to give the house an account how he had executed the orders which he received last February of expediting the scrutiny as much as possible. He came, pleaded many obstructions, and being asked why he had not complained, said,

1751. January. he had feared being taxed with putting an end to the scrutiny. Lord Trentham then desired he might be asked, if he remembered any threats used to him. Lord Egmont objected to the question, and the high bailiff was ordered to withdraw. A long debate ensued, though Mr. Fox proposed to put the question in these less definite words, "how he had been obstructed." At last it was proposed that the speaker should decide, whether, supposing the high bailiff accused any persons, they could be heard to their defence, consistently with the orders of the house, before hearing the merits of the petition. The oracle was dumb—at last being pressed, it said, "I wish, without using many words, I could persuade gentlemen to go upon some other matter." Lord Trentham finding the speaker against him, and the ministry and one or two of the old Whigs inclined to give it up, gave it up with grace and propriety. But the young Whigs, headed by Lord Coke, grew very riotous, and though the speaker declared still more fully against them, they divided the house, and carried it by 204 to 106 to call in the high bailiff, who, returning to the bar, charged Crowle, Sir George Vandeput's council, with triumphing in having protracted the scrutiny, and with calling the orders of the house brutum fulmen. Being farther questioned, he said he had been scandalously abused; had received papers threatening his life; had been charged with running away to Holland; had been pursued into the vestry after declaring the majority for Lord Trentham; had been stoned there, and that one gentleman at the head of the mob had asked them, if nobody had courage enough to knock the

1751.

January.

History of Mr. Alexander Murray.

dog down, and that he ought to be killed. Being asked who this was, he named Mr. Alexander Murray, brother of Lord Elibank; both such active Jacobites, that if the Pretender had succeeded, they could have produced many witnesses to testify their zeal for him; both so cautious, that no witnesses of actual treason could be produced by the government against them: the very sort of Jacobitism that has kept the cause alive, and kept it from succeeding. Mr. Murray, with Crowle and one Gibson, an upholsterer, were ordered to attend on the Thursday following with the high bailiff, to have his charge made out.

'Debate on naval establishment.'

29th.—The report for the eight thousand seamen was made from the committee, and debated again till past eight at night, when it was agreed to by 189 to 106. Mr. W. Pitt spoke with great affectation of concern for differing with Mr. Pelham, protested he had not known it was his measure (which Mr. Pelham made many signs of not allowing), and that it was his fear of Jacobitism which had made him differ on this only point with those with whom he was determined to lead his life. He called the fleet our standing army, the army a little body of military spirit, so improved by discipline, that that discipline alone was worth five thousand men; made great panegyrics on Mr. Pelham (so did Lyttelton and George Grenville), and concluded with saying, "I do not believe the majority of this house like eight thousand better than ten." The times were changed! Men who remembered how Sir Robert Walpole's fears of the Pretender and his Spithead expeditions were ridiculed by his opponents, admired Mr. Pitt's

1751. January. Quarrel of Pitt and Hampden.

humility and conviction, who was erecting a new opposition on those arguments. He was attacked by Hampden, who had every attribute of a buffoon but cowardice, and none of the qualifications of his renowned ancestor but courage. He drew a burlesque picture of Pitt and Lyttelton under the titles of *Oratory* and *Solemnity*, and painted in the most comic colours what mischiefs rhetoric had brought upon the nation, and what emoluments to Pitt. Pitt flamed into a rage, and nodded menaces of highest import to Hampden, who retorted them, undaunted, with a droll voice that was naturally hoarse and inarticulate. Mr. Pelham interposed, and, according to his custom, defended Pitt, who had deserted him; gave up Hampden, who had supported him. It was not unusual for Pitt to mix the hero with the orator; he had once blended those characters very successfully, when, having been engaged to make up a quarrel between his friend Hume Campbell* and Lord Home, in which the former had kissed the rod, Pitt within very few days treated the house with bullying the Scotch declaimer. On the present occasion the speaker insisted on the two champions promising to proceed no farther, with which Punch first, and then Alexander the Great complied.

'Debate on Westminster petition, and breach of privilege.'

31st.—Mr. Crowle appeared with the high bailiff at the bar of the house, and owned the words charged on him, but

* Alexander Hume Campbell, brother to the Earl of Marchmont, a very masterly speaker and able lawyer, had been attorney-general to the Prince of Wales, which post he resigned when his royal highness erected his last opposition, and was supposed to have a considerable pension, on which he neglected the House of Commons, giving himself up entirely to his profession.

endeavoured to prove that the protraction was meant for the benefit of his client; and that the *brutum fulmen* was applied to those who urged him with the orders of the house impertinently. He shewed great deference and submission to the house. It was then debated till six o'clock, whether any witnesses should be called in against him, and carried by 204 to 138, that there should. Three were called, who proved the words. Lord Hartington, (whose head being filled with the important behaviour of the Cavendishes and Russels at the revolution, was determined that it should be the fault of the times, not his, if his conduct did not always figure equally with theirs in solemnity), moved, with a pomp of tragic tenderness, and was seconded by Lord Coke, who abused the independent electors, "that Mr. Crowle had wilfully protracted the scrutiny, and shewed contempt of the house." This was opposed*; the lawyers pleaded *in earnest* for their brother, and the ministry were inclined to give it up, till Lord Egmont made a furious speech for Crowle, and called the Whigs the Rump of their old party. Mr. Fox took this up warmly in an exceedingly fine speech of spirit and ridicule, and concluded with telling Lord Egmont, that though

1751. January.

* Nugent very absurdly told the house, "that he could not help recollecting the epitaph on Lord Brooke, *Here lies the friend of Sir Philip Sidney*, which he begged leave to apply, by acquainting them that Mr. Crowle was the friend of that excellent man, Lord Lonsdale†, who then lay dying, and that he hoped they would not disturb his death-bed by any harsh treatment of his friend."

† Henry, the last Lord Viscount Lonsdale, died soon after this. He had been constable of the Tower and lord privy seal, which he resigned without going into opposition. He was a man of very conscientious and disinterested honour, a great disputant, a great refiner—no great genius. Nugent published two or three poems on his virtues.

1751. January. he intended to have interceded for Crowle (who had interest at Windsor, where Fox was chosen), he must now be for this resolution; but yet should shew compassion for Mr. Crowle, if it were only on his having such a friend. The house divided at eleven at night, and the resolution passed by 181 to 129. Lord Hartington then offered to the house to take Mr. Crowle into custody, or to reprimand him immediately; the latter of which was chosen for him by Mr. Fox, and he was reprimanded on his knees by the Speaker. As he rose from the ground *, he wiped his knees, and said, "it was the dirtiest house he had ever been in."

'Anecdote of Speaker Onslow in 1742.'

The Whigs took pleasure in copying the precedents † that had been set them at the famous Westminster election in 1742; and the Speaker had the satisfaction both times of executing the vengeance of either party, and indulging his own dignity. On the former occasion, his speech to the kneeling justices was so long and severe, that the morning it was printed, Sir Charles Hanbury Williams complained to him of the printer's having made a grievous mistake—— "Where?—How? I examined the proof-sheet myself!"— Sir Charles replied, "in the conclusion he makes you say,

* Crowle was a noted punster. Once on a circuit with Page, a person asked him if the judge was not just behind? He replied, "I dont know; but I am sure he never was *just* before."

† When Sir Charles Wager and Lord Sundon were declared illegally chosen by military influence, on the prevailing of the opposition against Sir Robert Walpole; and the justices of peace who had called in the soldiers were committed at five o'clock in the morning, the Speaker having been seventeen hours in the chair.

more might have been said; to be sure, you wrote it, *less* might have been said." 1751. January.

The king on these votes commended the young men, and said to the Duke of Newcastle before the Duke of Bedford, "they are not like those puppies who are always changing their minds. Those are your Pitts and your Grenvilles, whom you have cried up to me so much! You know I never liked them."

February 1.—Mr. Murray appeared at the bar of the House of Commons, and heard the high bailiff's charge. He asserted his innocence; said he should deny nothing that was true; that much was false; smiled when he was taxed of having called Lord Trentham and the high bailiff rascals, and desired counsel, which, after a debate of two hours, was granted to him, and a respite till the Wednesday following, upon condition of his being taken into custody, and giving bail for his appearance. Gibson, the upholsterer, was then brought to the bar, witnesses for and against him heard, and the words proved, though some members* of the house, who had been present at the conclusion of the scrutiny, did not hear him speak them. Sir William Yonge moved a resolution of his guilt, which was carried by 214 to 63, and he committed to Newgate. February. 'Mr. Murray and breach of privilege.'

Sir William Yonge† was still employed in any government causes where the ministry wanted to inflict punish- 'Sir William Yonge.'

* Sir John Cotton and Sir Charles Fynte.

† August 10, 1755.—Sunday died at his seat at Escott, near Honiton in Devonshire, the Right Hon. Sir William Yonge, Bart. LL.D. F.R.S. knight of the most honourable order of the bath, one of his majesty's most honourable privy council, and lord lieutenant and custos rotulorum of Carnarvonshire. He was

1751. February. ments and avoid odium—their method of acquiring merit! His vivacity and parts, whatever the cause was, made him shine, and he was always content with the lustre that accompanied fame, without thinking of what was reflected from rewarded fame—a convenient ambition to ministers, who had few such disinterested combatants! Sir Robert Walpole always said of him, "that nothing but Yonge's character* could

chosen to represent the borough of Honiton in the sixth parliament of Great Britain, which was summoned to meet on the 10th of May, 1722, and served for that borough in the five succeeding parliaments; for though chosen for Ashburton in the eighth, and Tiverton in the seventh and tenth, he each time made his election for Honiton, and was five times re-elected on his accepting places. In the present parliament he represented Tiverton. He was appointed to be one of the lords of the treasury in March, 1724; a lord of the admiralty in May, 1728; again a lord of the treasury in May, 1730; secretary at war in May, 1735; and in May, 1746, joint vice-treasurer of Ireland. He is succeeded in his estates and title of baronet by his only son, now Sir George Yonge, member for Honiton.—[From a printed paper of 1755, annexed as a note to MS. text by the author of the Memoires.]

* He was vain, extravagant, and trifling: simple out of the house, and too ready at assertions in it. His eloquence, which was astonishing, was the more extraordinary, as it seemed to come upon him by inspiration, for he could scarce talk common sense in private on political subjects, on which in public he would be the most animated speaker. Sir Robert Walpole has often, when he did not care to enter early into the debate himself, given Yonge his notes, as the latter has come late into the house, from which he could speak admirably and fluently, though he had missed all the preceding discussion. He had been kept down for some time by the prevailing interest of General Churchill with Sir Robert Walpole, on the following occasion. Yonge, in a poetic epistle (to which he had great proneness, though scanty talents) addressed to Hedges, who was supposed to be well with Mrs. Oldfield, said, speaking of that actress in the character of Cleopatra,

But thou who know'st the dead and living † well:

This coming to the fair one's knowledge, she never ceased, till she had made such a rupture between her fond general and Yonge, as had like to have ended in the total ruin of the latter.

† The dead and living Cleopatra.

keep down his parts, and nothing but his parts support his character."

1751. February.

4th.—An army of 18,850 men was proposed. Lord Limerick * moved for 15,000. Ever since the defeat of Lord Bath, he had been listed under the prince, but for the last three or four years had lived retired in Ireland. He had preserved a sort of character from the impossibility of his being dismissed with the rest of his friends, as he had secured the reversion of a large sinecure for life, and, consequently, had less occasion to be intriguing after new preferment. His speeches were reckoned severe, and it was not his fault if they did not answer the character; he meant to wound, but his genius did not carry equal edge with his temper. Martin, a West Indian lawyer, attached to the prince, made a speech of great wit against standing armies, with very new arguments. The eighteen thousand men were voted in the committee by 240 to 117, and carried next day on the report, after a long debate, by 175 to 75.

'Debate on army.'

6th.—The high bailiff produced eight witnesses against Mr. Murray, who gave the strongest evidence of his menaces and seditious behaviour. He was then heard by his counsel, who brought the high constable, Carne, Mr. Gascoyne, Lord Carpenter, and Sir John Tyrrel, to invalidate the charge. The first only proved that the words might have been said without his hearing them; the second confirmed the ac-

'Westminster petition —breach of privilege.'

* James Hamilton, Lord Viscount Limerick, a great friend of Lord Bath, who had obtained the reversion of king's remembrancer for him and his son on the change of the ministry in 1742. He was created Earl of Clanbrazil in 1756.

1751. February. cuser's charge in some particulars. Lord Carpenter, with the greatest decency, gave the most unconscientious evidence; but though he confined it to negatives, he at last contradicted himself, and was materially contradicted by Sir John Tyrrel, a foolish young knight, who did not know how to reconcile his awe of the house with the little regard he had for what he was ready to depose. Lord Carpenter was undertaking Westminster, and having lately succeeded to a large estate, seemed to think elections the most equal way of restoring the sums which his father had amassed by excessive usury. The counsel made small defence; one of them even made an excuse for engaging in that cause. Mr. Murray then advanced to the bar, and said he was ashamed of nothing he was accused of having said, but calling Lord Trentham a rogue to the chimney-sweeper, which was below him to have done. The high bailiff made short, clear, and fair observations on the evidence. Colonel Richard Lyttelton then moved a long resolution of the proofs being full, and was seconded by Colonel George Townshend. Sir Francis Dashwood opposed it, and would have reduced all the proofs to immaterial words, and the probability of one of the witnesses having mistaken the sound of a voice when he did not see the face of the person who spoke them, though he turned immediately and saw Mr. Murray, whose voice he had recollected. Lord Duplin replied. Sir John Cotton reflected on the length of the motion brought ready drawn, and complained of the house not having paid due regard to his evidence for Gibson; and both he and Sir Francis laid great

stress on the dignity and character of Lord Carpenter. Mr. Fox answered in one of the finest, most spirited, and artful speeches that he ever made; set Lord Duplin's evidence against Cotton's; summed up the whole charge and proofs, and instead of ridiculing Sir John Tyrrel's ridiculous evidence, as less able speakers would have done, he enforced it, commented it, and then produced it against Lord Carpenter's. Lord Egmont made an artful speech, W. Pitt a florid one, T. Pitt a dull one. 1751. February.

During the debate, the strangers in the gallery were called to, to withdraw; the speaker said that was his business, unless any gentleman would move it, and then he would be obliged to him. Lord Coke rose, moved it, and said, "Sir, I am that gentleman, and grant your request." The speaker immediately ordered them to withdraw, and said with a smile, "and, my lord, I have obeyed your commands." But as soon as they were gone, he fell into a pompous passion, and complained of Lord Coke's repeating his words; having mistaken a disposition to pomp in another for burlesque, which he did not perceive was the result of the thing, and not of the intention. The episode concluded with Lord Coke's begging his pardon, and with his being content to have thought himself affronted, as at all events it had procured him submission. Quarrel of Lord Coke and the Speaker.

Of the prince's people only thirteen staid to vote; and, towards midnight, the resolution was carried by 210 to 74. It was then moved to send Mr. Murray close prisoner to Newgate. Sir John Cotton and others divided on the word *close*, but were only 52 to 169: Lord Egmont and his faction 'Prince's party.'

1751. February. 'Whig.' had retired. The young Whigs, angry at this second division, determined to bring Murray on his knees; and it was proposed to Mr. Pelham in the lobby: he consented, and it was moved by Colonel Lyttelton and Lord Coke. The Tories were enraged, and divided again, after Mr. Dowdeswell had moved for the Tower; but a precedent having been quoted of Middleton, the sheriff of Denbigh, being sent to Newgate (in times* that the Whigs loved now to imitate, from the aversion they had felt to the first example) while they were disputing on the word *close*, and Mr. Harding had made the clerk read the journal till it came to the resolution of addressing the king even to take away an office from Middleton, Mr. Fox recurred to that precedent, and said, "if the gentlemen of North Wales, where the Middletons of Chirk Castle are one of the most ancient families, would yield the precedence to the Murrays, he would consent that the latter should go to the Tower." 'Division.' It being carried by 163 to 40, that he should be brought on his knees, he was called in. He entered with an air of confidence, composed of something between a martyr and a coxcomb. The speaker called out, "Your obeisances! Sir, your obeisances!"—and then—"Sir, you must kneel." 'Murray's behaviour in House of Commons.' He replied, "Sir, I beg to be excused; I never kneel but to God." The Speaker repeated the command with great warmth. Murray answered, "Sir, I am sorry I cannot comply with your request, I would in any thing else." The Speaker cried, "Sir, I call upon you again to consider of it." Murray answered, "Sir, when I have

* In 1742.

committed a crime, I kneel to God for pardon; but I know my own innocence, and cannot kneel to any body else." The Speaker ordered the serjeant to take him away and secure him. He was going to reply; the Speaker would not suffer him. The Speaker then made a representation to the house of his contemptuous behaviour, and said, "however you may have differed in the debate, I hope you will be unanimous in his punishment! Pray consider on it; if he may with impunity behave thus, there is an end of the dignity and power of this house!" Sir George Oxenden said he had foreseen this refusal, and had not voted for bringing him on his knees, and was not answerable for the consequences—a fine consolation in their dilemma! Mr. Harding quoted three precedents where persons, and some of them members, had received their sentence on their knees. Mr. Pelham proposed a committee to search for precedents how to treat him, and that they should give their opinion upon it. Mr. Cooke went out and tried to persuade him to submit; but he said he would sooner cut his throat. Mr. Fox went so far as to mention a place of confinement in the Tower, called Little Ease; but Mr. Pelham declared against such severe corporal punishment. Sir William Yonge proposed the closest confinement in Newgate without being visited, (a triumph which the Tories meditated for him), and without pen, ink, and paper. This opinion was afterwards taken up by Lord George Sackville, and agreed to, though Vyner urged that he would be punished twice if they adhered to the former sentence after his submission. Alderman Jansen moved in

1751. February.

'Debate and proceedings on Murray's contempt.'

1751. February. vain to adjourn. W. Pitt hinted at a bill to be passed against him if he would not comply. Admiral Vernon made such an outrageous speech against these proceedings, desiring to have Magna Charta referred to the committee, that he was several times taken to order by the Speaker, Sir John Mordaunt, and Mr. Pelham, and was on the brink of falling under the sentence of the house. The Speaker himself proposed the question on Murray's contempt, which Sir John Cotton tried to prevent being inserted in the votes, but it passed, with the order for his closer confinement; and then, after naming the committee, the house at near two o'clock in the morning adjourned over the next day.

'Murray imprisoned.' At five in the morning Mr. Murray was carried in a hackney-coach strictly guarded to Newgate. He sung ballads all the way; but on entering the gaol burst into tears, kissed the serjeant, said he was very ill and must have a physician. In two days the house was mollified, permitted him to be ill, and gave leave for his brother to visit him with a physician and an apothecary; and in five days more their compassion grew so tender as to indulge him with the company of his sister, a nurse, and his own servant.

'Staff opposed.' 11th.—The staff was opposed by Lord Egmont, Dr. Lee, Nugent, Potter, and Bathurst; defended by Mr. Fox, Mr. Pelham, Sir William Yonge, Lord George Sackville, Lord Barrington, and General Mordaunt, and carried by 205 to 88. In the night, new Queries* abusing the House of Commons for their proceedings on the Westminster affair were dis-

* Vide the Appendix, C.

persed at several doors, but no notice was taken of them. The Commons were not eager to have more prisoners to nurse! 1751. February.

12th.—Sir George Vandeput's and the Westminster petitions were withdrawn. Some of the independents had tried to prevent it; and at a meeting on the 9th, thirty-seven divided for going on with them against thirty-one: but Sir George declaring he would withdraw his, and he, Lord Carpenter, and Sir Thomas Clarges leaving the meeting, it was agreed to drop both petitions. 'Westminster petitions withdrawn.'

13th.—Sir William Yonge acquainted the house, that the committee of which he was chairman was ready with their report on Mr. Murray's case; but as the prisoner was ill, they desired to postpone it to the following Monday. Mr. Cooke presented a petition from Gibson the upholsterer, who had not caught the infection of heroism from his fellow captive, but begged for enlargement, which was granted, and he was ordered to attend on the morrow, when he was reprimanded on his knees and discharged. 'Report from Murray.' 'Petition from Gibson.'

The same day Mr. Pelham opened the ways and means, in which he generally shined, and did not disgrace his master, Sir Robert Walpole, though the latter had gathered his chief laurels from his knowledge and perspicuity in that service. Sir John Cotton piddled with a little opposition to the land-tax of three shillings, but it was carried by 160 to 43, and on the report by 229 to 28. They could not conjure up a spirited division now on the most popular points: if they were not new, they would scarce furnish a debate. 'Ways and means.'

1751. February. 'Sir John Cotton.'

Sir John Cotton had wit, and the faithful attendant of wit, ill-nature, and was the greatest master of the arts of the house, where he seldom made but short speeches, having a stammering in his elocution, which, however, he knew to manage with humour *. In the end of Queen Anne's reign he was in place †; during Sir Robert Walpole's administration constantly and warmly in opposition, and was so determined a Jacobite, that though on the late coalition he accepted a place in the household, and held it two years, he never gave a vote with the court, which argued nice distinction, not only in taking the oaths to the king (for that all the Jacobites in parliament do), but in taking his pay, and yet obstructing his service: and as nice in the king's mi-

* Soon after Mr. Winnington deserted the Tories, and had made a strong speech on the other side, Sir John Cotton was abusing him to Sir Robert Walpole, and said, "that young dog promised that he would always stand by us." Sir Robert replied, "I advise my young men never to use *always*." "Yet," said Cotton, stammering, "you yourself are very apt to make use of *all—ways*."

† Feb. 1752.—On Tuesday night last died at his house in Park Place, Sir John Hinde Cotton, Bart. He was a commissioner of trade and plantations in the reign of Queen Anne; also member in several parliaments in that reign for the town of Cambridge; and in the last parliament of his late majesty was one of the knights of the shire for the county of Cambridge; and in the two first parliaments called by his present majesty served again for the town of Cambridge; in the last and present parliaments for Marlborough: he was also treasurer of the chamber to his majesty in 1742. He married first a daughter of Sir Ambrose Crawley, knt. and has issue one son, now Sir John Hinde Cotton, and one daughter married to Jacob Houblon, of Hallingbury in Essex, Esq. He married to his second lady, the daughter of the late James Craggs, Esq. one of the commissioners of the Post-office, and relict of Samuel Trefusis, Esq. who died August 23, 1724, by whom he had only one daughter, who died young.

[From a printed paper annexed as a note by the author of the Memoires.]

nisters, who could discover the use of making a man accept a salary without changing his party. When the Duke of Bedford, with all my Lord Russel's integrity of Whiggism, was involved in a Jacobite opposition, he had been so suspicious, as to mistrust Sir John's principles, till my Lord Gower quieted his uneasiness by assuring him, "Cotton is no more a Jacobite than I am." 1751. February.

18th.—Sir William Yonge read the report of the committee appointed to search for precedents on Murray's case. It concluded with proposing to send for him again to the bar of the house: but as gentler councils, and a candour that might have been equitable before his contempt, though absurd now, prevailed, Sir William only moved to have the report lie on the table, saying, that if Murray should not submit this session, he should move in the next to resume the sentence. Mr. Pelham spoke much for moderate proceedings—more moderate indeed it would have been difficult to pursue after the lengths themselves and Murray had gone; but they who wanted to extort a submission from him for offences which he had not acknowledged, were ready to release him after an outrage which he gloried in, and had no ways atoned. Mr. Fox read a paragraph from the Whitehall Evening Post, by which it appeared that Murray had had the use of pen, ink, and paper, and had been writing an apology for some part of his private conduct*; the greatest part of which his future historian may be glad to colour over with 'Report on Murray's case.'

* Mr. Murray's very first step to preferment was by presenting himself and being received into a commission in the army, which had been made out for another Alexander Murray.

1751. February. the varnish of martyrdom. Mr. Fox, on this apparent recovery of the prisoner's nerves, moved to order the physician and apothecary to attend that day se'nnight with an account of Mr. Murray's state of health, which was agreed to.

'Mutiny Bill.' On the 19th, 20th, and 21st, the Mutiny Bill was debated each day for several hours. This bill, which formerly had passed as quietly as the Malt Act, had, for the two or three last years, constantly afforded the longest contests. Lord

'Lord Egmont.' Egmont * had gained his greatest reputation by opposing it; and he was not a man to forget, or to let any body else forget, where his strength lay. His great talent was indefatigable application, which he loved rather than wanted, for his parts were strong, and manly, and quick: his heart rather wanted improvement than his head; though when his ambition and lust of parliament were out of the question, he was humane, friendly, and as good-humoured as it was possible for a man to be who was never known to laugh; he was once indeed seen to smile, and that was at chess. He did not dislike mirth in others, but he seemed to adjourn his attention till he could bring back the company to seriousness. He was personally very brave, as brave as if he were always in the right. His father had trained him to history and antiquities; and he early suckled his own political genius with scribbling journals and pamphlets. Towards the decline of Sir Robert Walpole's power, he had created himself a leader of the

* John Perceval, the second Earl of Egmont of that name. He was scarce a man before he had a scheme of assembling the Jews, and making himself their king.

independents, a contemptible knot of desperate tradesmen *, many of them converted to Jacobitism by being detected and fined at the Custom-house for contraband practices. By these people he was shoved into Parliament on the expulsion of Lord Sundon and Sir Charles Wager; but having written that masterly pamphlet called Faction Detected, in defence of Lord Bath's political apostacy, the patron and champion mutually lost their popularity, and nothing was openly remembered of Lord Percival's works, but a ridiculous history † of his own family, which he had collected and printed at an immense expence. Thus exploded, he was very willing to take sanctuary with his leader in the House of Lords; but the ministry did not think his sting formidable enough to extract it by so dear an operation: how often since has Mr. Pelham wished him laid up in ermine! At the beginning of this parliament, rejected by Westminster, and countenanced nowhere, he bought the loss of an election at Weobly, for which place, however, on a petition, Mr. Fox procured him to be returned by parliament, and had immediately the satisfaction of finding him declare against the court, declared a lord of the bedchamber to the prince, and, on the first oc-

1751. February.

* One of the principal independents was Blakiston, a grocer in the Strand, detected in smuggling, and forgiven by Sir R. Walpole; detected again and fined largely, on which he turned patriot, and has since risen to be an alderman of London, on the merit of that succedaneum to money—Jacobitism.

† It was called the History of the House of Yvory, in two large volumes. The collecting and consulting records and genealogies, and engraving them and publishing cost him (as the heralds affirm) near 3000*l*. He endeavoured afterwards to recal it, and did suppress a great many copies.

1751. February. casion, the warmest antagonist of the duke and the Mutiny Bill. On Lord Trentham's being opposed at Westminster last year, Lord Egmont tried, by every art and industry, to expiate his offences in the eyes of his old electors, and was the great engine of the contest there. All the morning he passed at the hustings; then came to the house, where he was a principal actor; and all the evening he passed at hazard; not to mention the hours he spent in collecting materials for his speeches, or in furnishing them to his weekly mercenaries. With this variety of life, he was as ignorant of the world as a child, and knew nothing of mankind, though he had acted every part in it. But it is time to continue the history of the Mutiny Bill, and to conclude with the conclusion of his lordship's memoirs of his family and himself—"let us here leave this young nobleman struggling for the dying liberties of his country!"

When the duke had set himself to restore the discipline of the army, and bring it nearer to the standard of German severity, he found it necessary to reform the military code, that whatever despotism he had a mind to establish might at least be grounded in an appearance of law. The secretary at war, with a few general officers, were ordered to revise the Mutiny Bill, and (if one may judge by their execution of this commission) to double the rigour of it. The penalty of death came over as often as the curses in the Commination on Ash-Wednesday. Oaths of secrecy were imposed on courts martial; and even officers on half-pay were for the future to be subject to all the jurisdiction of military law. My Lord

Anson, who governed at the Admiralty Board, was struck with so amiable a pattern, and would have chained down his tars to a like oar; but it raised such a ferment in that boisterous profession, that the ministry were forced to drop several of the strongest articles, to quiet the tempest that this innovation had caused. The Mutiny Bill was likely to pass with less noise; when Colonel Richard Lyttelton, intending mischief, though without seeing halfway into the storm he was raising, took notice of the extraordinary novelties and severity of these modern regulations. He was a younger brother of the pious George Lyttelton, with less appearance of, but with not much more real integrity. He was grown a favorite of the Prince of Wales by a forwardness of flattery that had revolted even the duke, at whose expence on some disobligations he was now paying court to the elder brother. He was seconded by Colonel George Townshend, eldest son of my Lord Townshend, a very particular young man, who, with much oddness, some humour, no knowledge, great fickleness, greater want of judgment, and with still more disposition to ridicule, had once or twice promised to make a good speaker. He was governed by his mother, the famous Lady Townshend*, who having been neglected by the duke, after some overtures of civility to him, had dipped into all the excess of Scotch Jacobitism, and employed all her wit and malice, the latter of which, without any derogation to the former, had vastly the ascendant, to propagate the duke's unpopularity. The Pelhams, who were very near as ill with her, had placed their

1751. February.

'Mutiny Bill.'

'Colonel Lyttelton.'

'Colonel Townshend.'

* Ethelreda Harrison, wife of Charles, Lord Viscount Townshend.

1751. February. nephew, Mr. Townshend, in the duke's family, to remove him from her influence; and the duke had softened his haughtiness as much as possible to second their views. But my Lady Townshend's resentments were not at all disappointed by this notable scheme, nor by the opportunities it gave her son of learning more of his commander's temper, nor by the credit it gave to any reflections on him when authorized by, or coming directly from one of his own servants and a supposed favourite. The duke has often said since, that he was never hurt but by the ingratitude* of Mr. Townshend and Lord Robert Sutton, whom he had made the greatest efforts to oblige.

This attack from two officers was artfully relieved by Lord Egmont, who had stickled so vehemently against the innovations, that one after another they were given up, or much softened one year after another, though not till many disagreeable instances had been publicly produced of his royal highness's arbitrary controul, and though they had been de-

* Mr. Townshend had quitted the army at the end of the last year, had connected himself with the prince, and took all opportunities of opposing any of the duke's measures, and ridiculing him, and drawing caricatures of him and his court, which he did with much humour. A bon-mot of his was much repeated: soon after he had quitted the army, he was met at a review on the parade by Colonel Fitzwilliam, one of the duke's military spies, who said to him, "How came you, Mr. Townshend, to do us this honour?—but I suppose you only come as a spectator!" Mr. Townshend replied, "and why may not one come hither as a *Spectator*, Sir, as well as a *Tatler?*" Lord Robert Sutton was second son to the Duke of Rutland, and had been preferred to the command of a favourite regiment which the duke had nearly instituted, before Lord Robert was of any rank in the army; yet he deserted him, and accepted the place of lord of the bedchamber to the prince.

fended in a masterly manner by Mr. Fox, Lord George Sackville, and Colonel Henry "Seymour" Conway*; the latter a young officer, who having set out upon a plan of fashionable † virtue, had provoked the king and duke by voting against the army at the beginning of the war. He was soon after, by the interest of a near relation of his, placed in the duke's family, where he grew a chief favorite, not only by a steady defence of military measures on all occasions, but by most distinguished bravery in the battles of Fontenoy and Laffelt (in the latter of which he was taken prisoner), by a very superior understanding, and by being one of the most agreeable and solid speakers in parliament, to which the beauty of his person, and the harmony of his voice, did remarkably contribute. 1751. February. 'Colonel Conway.'

This year a new field was opened, during the discussion of the Mutiny Bill, by Sir Henry Erskine, another young officer, lately brought into parliament by the Duke of Argyle. This man, with a face as sanguine as the disposition of the commander-in-chief, had a gentle plausibility in his manner, that was not entirely surprizing in a Scotchman, and an inclination to poetry, which he had cultivated with little success either in his odes, or from the patrons to whom they were dedicated; one had been addressed to the duke, and another to an old gentlewoman at Hanover, mother of my Lady Yarmouth. Of late he had turned his talent to rhetoric, and studied public 'Sir Henry Erskine.'

* Honourable Henry Seymour Conway, second son to Lord Conway and brother of the first Earl of Hertford. Commander in chief in 1782. Field marshal in 1793. E.

† This is surely a slip of the pen; should we not read *un*fashionable virtue? E.

1751. February. speaking under the baker at the Oratorical Club * in Essex-street, from whence he brought so fluent, so theatrical, so specious, so declamatory a stile and manner, as might have transported an age and audience not accustomed to the real eloquence and graces of Mr. Pitt.

It was on the second debate on the Mutiny Bill this year, that Sir Harry Erskine, complaining of the exorbitant power of general officers on courts martial, instanced in his own case, and severely abused General Anstruther, who had treated him very rigorously some years before at Minorca. The charge was so strong, that Mr. Nugent said, if the general (who was not present) did not appear next day and justify himself, he would move for an inquiry into his conduct. This was so well received, that the secretary at war thought proper to write to General Anstruther to acquaint him with the accusation. He appeared the next day, and spoke some time, but with so low a voice, and so strong a Scotch accent, that scarce ten people heard or understood him. He said "he had undergone a long persecution from his countrymen, who all hated him for having been the only Scot that, on Porteous's affair, had voted for demolishing the Nether Bow at Edinborough." He produced and read an anonymous and bitter letter wrote against him to the late Duke of Argyle, with two letters to himself, one from the author to own the former, and to beg his pardon for it; the other from the

'Charge against Gen. Anstruther.'

* This went by the name of the Robinhood Society, and met every Monday. Questions were proposed, and any persons might speak on them for seven minutes; after which, the baker who presided with a hammer in his hand, summed up the arguments.

council of war at Minorca to vindicate him the general. He said he suspected Sir Harry Erskine of having been in the conspiracy against him, which he had not punished near so rigorously as it deserved: and he concluded with justifying his government, where, he affirmed, he had eased the people of all taxes imposed by former governors. Sir Harry Erskine, with all the false lustre of oratory, and all the falshood of an orator, replied in an affected gesture of supplication; besought the house to proceed no farther in this affair; said he had forgiven all the ill-usage, had mentioned nothing out of revenge, and now pardoned the general's suspicions. This justification ill-heard, and this deprecation as ill-founded, concluded the affair for the present as awkwardly as it had been begun. The general's charge against his countrymen was undoubtedly well-grounded, and that of tyranny against him, no less. Indeed the Scotch would have overlooked his tyranny to the Minorchese, if they could have forgot his supporting the government, when it was necessary to chastise the mutinous disposition of Scotland, where Captain Porteous had been murdered insolently and illegally by the mob. Anstruther had been tried before the council for his unwarrantable behaviour in his government a few years ago, and a heavy number of articles proved against him; but Lord Granville defeated the charge by calling in a Minorchese, and talking to him for an hour in Spanish, and then assuring the council that the witness had fully justified the general. The secret of Erskine's being willing to drop his accusation was on receiving intimation that Anstruther, if pushed, would recriminate on General St. Clair, Sir Henry's uncle, who, on

1751. February.

1751. February. the expedition to Port L'Orient, had used the most violent methods to bring a court martial over to his opinion, and had abused Lord John Murray, the president of it, in the grossest terms, who, on this occasion, begged Mr. Fox to tell the king and duke from him, that his only reason for having taken no steps to complain of that usage, was for fear of increasing the heats already raised on the Mutiny Bill; but that at a proper time he would seek some redress.

'Committee for the suppression of vice.' A committee had been appointed to consider on amending the laws enacted against the vices of the lower people, which were increased to a degree of robbery and murder beyond example. Fielding, a favourite author of the age, had published an admirable treatise on the laws in question, and agreed with what was observed on this occasion, that these outrages proceeded from gin. The depopulation of the city was ascribed to the same cause, which gave Nugent occasion very properly to offer again his Bill of general Naturalization, a favourite Whig point, overthrown in the queen's time by the narrow ignorance of the Tories, and defeated in the first session of this parliament by Mr. Pelham's complaisance for Sir John Barnard. It was now received, and the second reading ordered for the 20th, the day before which a petition was presented against it from the city of London. The next day they presented another against gin, on which old Horace Walpole attacked Sir John Barnard on the absurdity of their remonstrating on the decrease of people, and their making interest against replacing them by foreigners. Nugent ridiculed him on the same topic, and made a distinction of humour between the good citizen in his fur gown and cor-

'General Naturalization Bill.'

'Gin Bill.'

porate capacity, and really wishing well in his mercantile capacity to trade and populousness: and he observed, that even in this enlightened age, the city of London had not got beyond the prejudices of the reign of Harry the Third, the laws of that age against aliens, and the reasoning of the present petition against naturalizing foreigners, being exactly the same. 1751. February.

Sir John Barnard was as little ready to reply to banter, as Nugent was inferior to him in reasoning. The citizen, with the most acute head for figures, made that sort of speaking still more unpleasant by the paltriness of his language, as the arrogance of his honesty clouded the merit of it. The Irishman's stile was floridly bombast; his impudence as great as if he had been honest. Sir John's moroseness looked like ill-nature, and may be was so. Nugent affected unbounded good-humour, and it was unbounded but by much secret malice, which sometimes broke out in boisterous railing, oftener vented itself in still-born satires. Sir John Barnard had been attached to Lord Granville, but had been flattered from him by Mr. Pelham. Nugent's attachments were to Lord Granville; but all his flattery addressed to Mr. Pelham, whom he mimicked in candour, as he often resembled Lord Granville in ranting. Sir John Barnard meant honestly, and preserved his disinterestedness: he would probably have sunk in his character of a great genius, if he had come into business with Sandys and the others—as they did. * Nugent * * * * * * * had lost the reputation of a great poet,

* Robert Nugent, bred a Roman Catholic, had turned Protestant, and not long after married Mrs. Knight, sister and daughter to the two Crags's.

1751. February. by writing works of his own, after he had acquired fame by an ode * that was the joint production † of several others. One would have thought his speeches had as different an origin; sometimes nothing finer, generally nothing more crouded with absurdities.

At this time all was faction, and splitting into little factions. The Pelhams were ill with one another, and ill with the Bedfords. The latter duke would have set up Fox against Mr. Pelham; and the former duke ‡ was countenancing Pitt against all. Mr. Pelham supported Pitt and his clan against the Duke of Cumberland, who was united with the Bedfords. The prince's court, composed of the refuse of every party, was divided into twenty small ones. Lord Egmont at the head of one, Nugent of another, consisting of himself and two more, Lady Middlesex and Doddington of a third, the chief ornament of which was the Earl of Bute, a Scotchman, who, having no estate, had passed his youth in studying mathematics and mechanics in his own little island, then simples in the hedges about Twickenham, and at five and thirty had fallen in love with his own figure, which he produced at masquerades in becoming dresses, and in plays which he acted in private companies with a set of his own

* It was addressed to Lord Bath upon the author's change of his religion; but was universally believed to be written by Mallet, who was tutor to Newsham, Mrs. Nugent's son, and improved by Mr. Pultney himself and Lord Chesterfield.

† Had this ode been really his own, he would resemble the poet Tynnichus in Plato's Io, "who never composed any other poem worth the mention or remembrance, besides that poem which every body sings." See SYDENHAM'S TRANSLAT. p. 49.

‡ The Duke of Newcastle included in the word "Pelhams." E.

relations. He became a personal favourite of the prince, and was so lucky just now as to give up a pension to be one of the lords of his bedchamber. The Jacobites had quarrelled at Oxford on the choice of a member, and would not join with the prince who courted them. Lord Granville, Lord Chesterfield, and Lord Winchelsea, were each separately courted by the Duke of Newcastle, and Lord Oxford by Mr. Pelham, who at the same time was making new connections, trying to preserve the old ones, adopting his brother's jealousies, and yet threatning to resign on account of them. He had once solemnly declared in the House of Commons, that he would retire from business as soon as the rebellion should be extinguished. When the Duke of Grafton was told of this vow, he said, "God, I hope my friend will see the rebellion twinckle a good while yet in the Highlands!" 1751. February.

22d.—Sir Hugh Dalrymple moved for Mr. Golding (apothecary to the Prince of Wales) to have leave to attend Murray, being used to bleed him, which, as his veins laid low, was difficult for any other person to do. Mr. Pelham observed on the impropriety of this, as the doctor and apothecary were to appear on Monday. Mr. Fox said, he had heard that they would report he was very well, and proposed that the house should name a surgeon. It was at last agreed that Golding should go to bleed him, but should not be called for any account of his health.

Mr. Pelham, in the committee, opened the subsidy of forty thousand pounds a year to be paid to Bavaria for six Subsidy to Bavaria.

1751. February. years, twenty by England, and ten each by the empress-queen and Holland. Martin made a speech of great wit against it, Lyttelton a learned one, and Murray, solicitor-general, a very masterly one for it. It was obvious that the latter, not Mr. Pelham, had been instructed in the true secret of this negotiation by his friend Stone, secretary to the Duke of Newcastle. They had been bred at Christ Church together, and had tasted of the politics of Oxford as well as of its erudition. Sir Robert Walpole, on quitting the ministry, had cautioned Mr. Pelham against Stone, having touched upon the scent of some of his intrigues, as he was hunting after Jacobite cabals. Mr. Pelham neglected the advice, as he had before rejected the offer of having Sir Robert's clue of secret intelligence put into his hands. He would scarce have found either Stone's or Murray's name there from this time; they were converted by their own interest *, a conviction preferable to all detection. Lord Egmont spoke ill, and owned it was rather a right than a wrong measure; and was answered by Pitt in a good but too general a speech. Between seven and eight the house divided, but the majority for the subsidy appearing very great, it was given up without telling. This treaty with some others was calculated to purchase a majority of votes to choose the archduke king of the Romans, but France and Prussia defeated the scheme: our ministry

* Yet it was remarkable that Dr. Gally, the minister of his parish, could never get admitted to Murray, when he was collecting subscriptions against the rebellion, though he went several times to his house at all hours.

could not buy off their opposition, as they bought off opponents at home, and they knew no other art of baffling an enemy. 1751. February.

25th.—The Bavarian subsidy was debated on the report, and carried by 194 to 77. Then Dr. Lamont was called in and asked several questions about Murray's health. He said he had found him with a cold and a fever, of which he was so well recovered this day se'nnight, that he had since visited him only every other day; but that going to Newgate on Saturday, he had found him with the cramp in his stomach, to which he had been subject these seven years, and of which his sister expected he would have died the day before: that he thought close confinement, without riding, dangerous for him: that he had advised him to petition the house for his liberty, though he had heard nobody else give him the same advice; but that Mr. Murray had replied in a passion, "he would take his prescriptions, but not his council." Sir William Yonge then moved to restrain every body but the physician, apothecary, and nurse, from visiting him, which being opposed, particularly by Lord Egmont, who reflected on the want of precedents, the Speaker made a warm and solemn speech for the honour of the house, instanced in the Earl of Shaftsbury and others, who had knelt to receive the reprimand of the House of Lords, and said that the want of a precedent of such behaviour as Murray's did but conclude more strongly against him. Sydenham, a mad high-church zealot, taking notice of some epithets the Speaker had used on Murray, was interrupted by him, saying, "I called him

1751. February. high-spirited too; if he had been only wrong-headed, I should have forgiven him." The restriction was voted by 166 to 81.

Reformation of the calendar.

The same day Lord Chesterfield brought a bill into the House of Lords for reforming our stile according to the Gregorean account, which had not yet been admitted in England, as if it were matter of heresy to receive a calendar amended by a pope. He was seconded by Lord Macclesfield, a mathematical lord, in a speech soon after printed, and the bill passed easily through both houses. Lord Chesterfield had made no noise since he gave up the seals in 1748, when he published his Apology for that resignation. It was supposed to be drawn up by Lord Marchmont, under his direction, and was very well written; but to my Lord Chesterfield's great surprize, neither his book nor his retirement produced the least consequence. From that time he had lived at White's, gaming, and pronouncing witticisms among the boys of quality. He had early in his life announced his claim to wit, and the women believed in it. He had besides given himself out for a man of great intrigue, with as slender pretensions; yet the women believed in that too—one should have thought they had been more competent judges of merit in that particular! It was not his fault if he had not wit; nothing exceeded his efforts in that point; and though they were far from producing the wit, they at least amply yielded the applause he aimed at. He was so accustomed to see people laugh at the most trifling things he said, that he would be disappointed at finding nobody smile before they knew what

he was going to say. His speeches were fine, but as much laboured as his extempore sayings. His writings were—every body's: that is, whatever came out good was given to him, and he was too humble ever to refuse the gift. But, besides the passive enjoyment of all good productions in the present age, he had another art of reputation, which was, either to disapprove the greatest authors of other times, or to patronize and commend whatever was too bad to be ascribed to himself. He did his admirers the justice to believe that they would applaud upon his authority every simple book that was published, and every bad actor that appeared upon the stage. His first public character was embassador to Holland, where he courted the good opinion of that œconomical people by losing immense sums at play. On his return he attached himself to Lord Townshend, who was then breaking with Sir Robert Walpole, and did himself no good by that connection: but what pinned down his disgrace, was the queen's seeing him one twelfth night, after winning a large sum of money at hazard, cross St. James's court, to deposit it with my Lady Suffolk till next morning:—the queen never pardoned an intimacy there. He continued in opposition for the remainder of Sir Robert Walpole's ministry, and after the ineffectual motion in 1740 for removing that minister, Lord Chesterfield was dispatched to Avignon by the party to solicit, by the Duke of Ormond's means, an order from the Pretender to the Jacobites, to concur roundly in any measure for Sir Robert's destruction: they had retired without voting on the question abovementioned. Lord Chesterfield had

1751. February.

1751. February. accepted no employment till the removal of Lord Granville, when he was sent again to Holland, and then made lord lieutenant of Ireland, and became the most popular governor they ever had. Nothing was cried up but his integrity, though he would have laughed at any man who really had any confidence in his morality: and how little he repented his negotiations at Avignon would appear, if a story told of him is authentic (which I do not vouch), that being at Dublin in the height of the rebellion, a zealous bishop came to him one morning before he was out of bed, and told him he had great grounds to believe the Jacobites were going to rise. The lord lieutenant coolly looked at his watch, and replied, "I fancy they are, my lord, for it is nine o'clock." He had married the Duchess of Kendal's niece *, designing to become heir to her aunt, but had not the address to succeed; yet, miscarrying with the late king's mistress, he was rewarded by old Marlborough among the rest of the legatees †, whom she had selected for the prejudice they had done to the royal family. She was scarce cold before he returned to the king's service. In short, my Lord Chesterfield's being the instrument to introduce this new æra into our computation of time will probably preserve his name in almanacs and chronologies, when the wit that he had but laboured too much, and the gallantry that he could scarce ever execute, will be no more remembered.

26th, 27th.—The Mutiny Bill was finished. Sir Henry

* Melusina Schulemburgh, Countess of Walsingham.

+ She left 20,000*l.* to Lord Chesterfield, and 10,000*l.* to William Pitt.

Erskine declared he should postpone till next year the offer of several more clauses and amendments. 1751. February.

28th.—The Naturalization Bill was read a second time. Petitions for it had been presented from Bristol and Liverpool; and this day Mr. Nugent presented another from one hundred and forty-two very considerable merchants of London. Mr. Sydenham desired to have the names read, that it might appear many of them were foreigners. Nugent observed, that it was evident from thence that men of all denominations were for it; and Sir William Yonge, that foreigners already composed a very serviceable and considerable part of our merchants. Sir John Barnard spoke an hour and half against the commitment, and then stalked away to dinner, according to his custom, without deigning to wait for any reply. To every body's surprize, Mr. Pelham declared for the bill, said he had always approved the principle of it, but had formerly feared its raising disturbances; but that finding no reason to apprehend that consequence now, since our trading cities concurred in petitioning for it; that we were daily in want of recruits for Nova Scotia, and to repair our losses by the war; and having last year received applications from Spittle-fields for encouragement of foreign hands and materials, and having actually encouraged the importation of the latter, he hoped we should, and he would now vote for encouraging the former. On Mr. Pelham's having formerly offended the Whigs by opposing this scheme, the Duke of Bedford, trusting to his adhering to the same stile, had eagerly taken up the protection of this bill, and privately made great

1751. February. interest to carry it through. Mr. Pelham discovered this, and turned short, and carried it for the commitment. The Duke of Bedford's faction being thus baffled, made a shorter turn, kept away, and the bill was lost at last. Mr. Fox, who had formerly at Mr. Pelham's desire spoken against the bill, stuck to his former vote, at the same time showing that he approved the bill, though he said he doubted if it would have any effect. Pitt spoke immediately after Fox for the bill; and it was committed by a majority of 146 to 81, three only of the Whigs adhering with Mr. Fox to their former vote. The house sat till past nine.

March. March 4.—George Townshend moved to have all papers relating to courts martial during General Anstruther's government of Minorca laid before the house, and complained of his still keeping his regiment, though he had been found guilty by the privy council. Sir Harry Erskine again disclaimed revenge, but, with heaping new aggravations, said he had still more in reserve to urge against him; defied any retaliation on his uncle St. Clair, and affirmed that partialities had lately been exercised towards the Scotch—not favourable ones. Mr. Pelham replied to this; said he knew little of military promotions, but could observe from the newspapers, that there were at least as many Erskines and Dalrymples preferred as of any English name; that he disliked proceeding parliamentarily in this business, but would engage to have Anstruther tried by a court martial. Mr. Pitt gave strongly into a parliamentary inquiry. Mr. Fox was as warm against it, and said that if Sir Harry Erskine had not openly dis-

claimed revenge, he should have much suspected him of harbouring the bitterest, especially as Sir Harry had too much parts to have accused out of ignorance. He urged the impropriety of trying a man after an act of grace had passed, which that he did not mention from prejudice would appear from his having voted at council for condemning Anstruther. The attorney and solicitor generals spoke to the same point of law. Fazakerley endeavoured to show that pardons from the crown were not pleadable against impeachments, which were now threatened by Lord Egmont and others. The attorney in answer showed that the act of grace was the act, not of the crown singly, but of the whole legislature. Colonel Haldane, who had been one of the warmest against Murray, talked high for inquiries, more necessary, he now said, than prosecutions on elections. Mr. Conway temporized, proposed a middle way; the house was going to divide, when Mr. Fox moved for some fewer papers that would serve the purpose, and that Sir Harry Erskine might have two days to prepare a charge in form; but desired it might be delivered in before the papers in question were brought, that they might not be assisting to the composition. The house sat till past nine without dividing. 1751. March.

5th.—George Townshend presented a vehement petition from one Don Juan Compagni, a Minorchese, who had been barbarously treated by Anstruther; had had his sentences reversed by the council here; but having run in debt while he attended the event of his suit, had applied without success to the Treasury for money to carry on the prosecution: this 'Petition from a Minorchese.'

1751. March. was the scope too of the petition, though Mr. Townshend said it was only presented to be in the eye of the house when the other trial should come on, and moved to have it lie upon the table. Mr. Pelham owned he had refused money from the Treasury, and observed upon the impropriety of suffering such petitions, as it would encourage the like from all our governments and plantations: that for his part he would not oppose it, unless somebody else did, and then he should be for rejecting it. Lord Duplin and Harding spoke against the want of order in it, as the accused was a member, as the petition would appear at length in the votes, a heavy accusation! and as the money must be granted without hearing either the cause or the defendant; or if heard, you might find a crime, and could not find a punishment. Mr. Pitt spoke warmly for the petition, on the fitness of granting two or three thousand pounds to a poor man oppressed by military law, and of so good a family as the Compagnis, (so deeply was Mr. Pitt versed in Minorchese genealogies!) and declared he would support such a cause to the last drop of his blood. Mr. Fox ridiculed this warmth; observed how little foundation there was for believing the allegations of the petition, and then said he discovered much persecution in this affair; that good men would join in the persecution if they thought Anstruther guilty; others would, because he had been guilty of what he did not think bad (the vote on Porteous's case); and that it was Anstruther-guilt, as much as the guilt of the governour, that had blown up this vengeance; and then he moved for rejecting the petition, or for the orders of the day.

Pitt disclaimed warmth, but with so much coolness and endeavours to be cool, that it only proved him more angry. Colonel Haldane defended the Scotch; Oswald still more, and called on Fox to charge them. Mr. Fox said he scorned prudence when it was honesty to speak out; urged the notoriety of the national inveteracy to the general, to a degree, that a petition on a contested election having been presented against him soon after his vote of offence, all the Scotch members had to a man voted against him; and said, that as he himself had been warm on the affair of Porteous's murder, a Scotch general officer had told him at the time, "young man, this will never be forgiven you." This pique created a constant opposition between Fox and Oswald, a man who was master of a quickness and strength of argument, not inferior to Fox, or any speaker in the house. The rapidity of his eloquence was astonishing; not adorned, but confined to business. He had come into parliament about the time of Sir Robert Walpole's fall, and had consulted a friend, whether the minister or the opposition were likely to prevail. His friend recommended him to the former; his own sagacity conducted him into the latter, which being soon after victorious, he reproached his friend with the scrape into which he had near drawn him. On the change he was made a commissioner of the navy, which he resigned on the New Place Bill, to keep his seat; but wavering in his connections, had no new preferment. Mr. Conway spoke for the orders of the day; but asking if the intention was to hear the cause, and Pitt telling him it was, he then spoke and voted for the petition. Lord

1751. March.

Oswald.

1751. March. Egmont made a very fine and inflammatory speech for it, and said the nation would so much resent its being rejected, that no man who voted for the rejection would dare to show his face. Mr. Pelham took this up, said he would serve the king and his line faithfully, in place and out of place too, without opposing from resentment, and then should always dare to show his face any where. Pitt then endeavoured to prevent

'Division.' a division, but was disregarded; and towards seven o'clock it was carried by 97 to 58 for reading the orders of the day. Lord Ankram, Carneguy, Hope Weir, and M'Cleod, voting in the majority, and no English Whigs but Pitt, Conway, and the three Grenvilles in the minority. When the house was up, Pitt, in a dispute with Mr. Pelham, defended parliamentary inquiries, and said "he would never consent to lop the bough on which he stood." The king asked Mr. Fox "with whom it was that Pitt meant to ingratiate himself? was it with Lord Egmont?" and he told the Duke of Bedford that he would not, even if addressed by the house, take away Anstruther's regiment, who had got his favour by the vote that had so much offended his countrymen. The general, after that vote, had been obliged on his return to Scotland to pass in disguise to his own estate, and crossing a firth, he said to the waterman, "This is a pretty boat; I fancy you sometimes smuggle with it." The fellow replied, "I never smuggled a brigadier before."

'State of parties.' Pitt's behaviour, who at this time had the chief influence with the Duke of Newcastle, had extremely offended both the king and the Whigs. The tide of popularity was running

with the Duke of Bedford and Mr. Fox; and without the great event* that soon after happened, possibly the charm might have been broken, that held a whole nation inchanted to such phantoms, either of honesty or abilities, as the two Pelhams. 1751. March.

The 7th was appointed for the Naturalization Bill, but the House adjourned to attend at Drury-lane, where Othello was acted by a Mr. Delaval and his family, who had hired the theatre on purpose. The croud of people of fashion was so great, that the footmen's gallery was hung with blue ribbands. Naturalization Bill.

8th.—The bill was read in the committee. Mr. Fox spoke against it, but said he was open to conviction. Mr. Pelham mentioned the forfeited estates in Scotland, which might be improved by a colony of foreigners. Mr. Fox declared himself convinced by this argument. Pitt ridiculed Fox's conviction, and did it well. The bill was carried in the committee by 123 to 52. While Pitt was speaking, Fox said to one who sat next to him, "He is a better speaker than I am; but, thank God, I have more judgment!"

Lord Halifax had been soliciting to have a fifty and a sixty gun ship sent to Nova-Scotia, upon a report that the French were sending a fleet thither: the Admiralty had refused, for fear of drawing on a new war. The Board of Trade presented a long memorial to promote their demand, which the Duke of Bedford carried to the king; the Duke of Affairs of Nova Scotia.

* The death of the prince.

1751. March. Newcastle was present, but said not a word. The Duke of Bedford said to the king, "Sir, this paper is too long for your majesty to read, but I will tell you the purport of it: it is a project of the same faction, who have endeavoured to increase the navy this year: I have desired your majesty's servants to meet at my house next Wednesday; I believe they will not think it proper to come into this proposal." "No," replied the king, "they are the most troublesome impracticable fellows I ever met with; there is no carrying on the measures of government with them." Mr. Pelham wrote the Duke of Bedford word, on his summons, that he would wait upon him, but did not believe * he should think Lord Halifax's proposal fit to be complied with.

'South-sea Company.' 11th.—A proposal came from the South Sea Company for lowering their interest after a term of seven years. Mr. Pelham moved to accept it, provided they gave up all demands on the King of Spain. Belchier desired time till the next general court; but the resolution passed.

'Debate on Nova-Scotia.' Lord Duplin †, who, considering how fond he was of forms and trifles and being busy, was not absolutely a bad speaker, opened in a long deduction the affairs of Nova-Scotia, and moved for a sum of money for carrying on that new colony, the establishment of which had been eagerly revived by Lord Halifax on his coming to the head of the Board of Trade, and

* Yet, as it will appear afterwards, Mr. Pelham supported the demand of the Board of Trade against the Duke of Bedford.

† Thomas Hay, eldest son of George, Earl of Kinnoul, one of the lords of trade.

his friend, Colonel Cornwallis *, sent thither as governour, who was a brave, sensible young man, and of great temper and good-nature. Vyner alone opposed the motion; the opposition favoured it, and Th. Pitt spoke much against ever giving up that colony to France. 1751. March.

'Sir Henry Erskine's charge against Gen. Anstruther.'

Sir Henry Erskine then presented his charge against General Anstruther, which he called only a state of his own case. It was very trifling in comparison of what had been expected from the parade of his first accusation; his grievances barely comprized in a confinement of six weeks before and during his trial, and of a few days after it. George Townshend moved to address for the proceedings of that court-martial. Mr. Pitt desired there might be no motion till the house came to some determination how to proceed. Mr. Fox read a letter from Anstruther, to say that he was laid up with the rheumatism, but would attend as soon as possible, and would send in an answer to the charge. It was agreed to send him a copy of what they were in doubt whether to call a charge, or a complaint, or simply a paper. Mr. Fox called upon Erskine to prove the accusation, which he said he was ready to do. Fox then said, that General Anstruther desired to inform the house that he had the copy of the court-martial in his own possession, and would send it whenever they pleased; though it was not necessary to preserve sentences of acquittals, nor were they ever sent to the War-office. Notwithstanding this voluntary offer, the

* Edward, brother to Lord Cornwallis, and groom of the bedchamber to the king.

1751. March. house sat debating for two hours on the method of coming at this copy, and whether they should address the king, or order Anstruther to send it by their own authority. Joddrell, the prince's solicitor, flamed, and Lord Egmont still more, on this notice of records of courts-martial not being preserved. The house sat till eight, but came to no division.

'Bishop Secker.' 10th.—The king would not go to chapel, because Secker, Bishop of Oxford, was to preach before him. The ministers did not insist upon his hearing the sermon, as they had lately upon his making him dean of St. Paul's. Character and popularity do not always depend upon the circumstances that ought to compose either. This bishop, who had been bred a presbyterian and man-midwife, which sect and profession he had dropt for a season, while he was president of a very free thinking club*, had been converted by Bishop Talbot†, whose relation he married, and his faith settled in a prebend of Durham: from thence he was transplanted, at the recommendation of Dr. Bland‡, by the queen, and advanced by her [who had no aversion to a medley of religions, which she always compounded into a scheme of heresy of her own], to the living of St. James's, vacant by the death of her favourite Arian, Dr. Clarke, and afterwards to the bishopric of Bristol

* Here is my evidence. Mr. Robyns said he had known him an atheist, and had advised him against talking so openly in coffee-houses. Mr. Stevens, a mathematician, who lives much in the house with Earl Powlett, says, Secker made him an atheist at Leyden, where the club was established.

† Bishop of Durham, father to Lord Chancellor Talbot.

‡ Dr. Henry Bland, dean of Durham and provost of Eton, a great favourite of Sir Robert Walpole.

and Oxford *. It is incredible how popular he grew in his parish, and how much some of his former qualifications contributed to heighten his present doctrines. His discourses from the pulpit, which, by a fashion that he introduced, were a kind of moral essays, were as clear from quotations of Scripture, as when he presided in a less Christian society; but what they wanted of Gospel, was made up by a tone of fanaticism that he still retained. He had made a match between a daughter of the late Duke of Kent † and a Dr. Gregory, whose talents would have been extremely thrown away in any priesthood, where celibacy was one of the injunctions. He had been presented with a noble service of plate for procuring a marriage between the heiress ‡ of the same Duke of Kent and the chancellor's son, and was now forced upon the king § by the gratitude of the same minister, though he had long been in disgrace for having laid his plan for Canterbury in the interest he had cultivated at the prince's court. But even the church had its renegades in politics, and the king was obliged to fling open his asylum to all kind of deserters; content with not speaking to them at his levee, or listening to them in the pulpit!

1751. March.

12th.—Potter produced several physicians and masters of workhouses to prove the fatal consequences of spirituous

Gin Act.

* He was nominated to the archbishopric of Canterbury, March 28, 1758.

† Lady Mary Grey.

‡ Annabella, daughter of the Lord Glenorchy, by the eldest daughter of Henry the last Duke of Kent. On this match with the chancellor's son, she was created Marchioness de Grey.

§ He was made dean of St. Paul's by the chancellor's interest about this time.

1751. March. liquors, which laid waste the meaner parts of the town, and were now spreading into the country. Sir Joseph Jekyll had formerly carried through a bill against gin, but with such danger from the populace, that the act had been established merely by military force, and with little success, as informers against the retailers of it had seldom escaped the vengeance of the mob. Mr. Sandys *, on succeeding Sir Robert Walpole, had repealed this act to increase the revenue; but being one of the acts of his short reign, to which he had risen by deserting his party, he was as ill-treated by the faction as the prohibition had been by the lower people. Lord Hervey †, who had turned patriot at that season on being turned out of place, had made three remarkably fine orations against the repeal; and Sir Charles Williams had made a couple of ballads ‡ with much wit, to ridicule both Sandys and Lord Hervey. Mr. Pelham spoke now against the appearance of the physicians, &c. as he believed no remedy could be found for the evil, and yet imposing new duties would greatly diminish the revenue: but they were examined.

18th.—Mr. Fox acquainted the house that Mr. Moncrief

* Samuel Sandys, a republican opposer of the court, was made chancellor of the exchequer in the room of Sir Robert Walpole in 1742, but was turned out in less than two years, and made cofferer and a baron, and entirely laid aside on the disgrace of Lord Granville.

† John, Lord Hervey, eldest son to the Earl of Bristol, was removed from the post of lord privy seal to make way for Lord Gower in 1742, and took the place in opposition which Lord Gower had left.

‡ One of them was printed; the subject, Jekyll's ghost appearing to Sandys, in imitation of William and Margaret: the other was the same ghost appearing to Lord Hervey.

1751. March. 'Charge against Anstruther.'

attended without, who was called in, and delivered the original copy of the court martial from General Anstruther; and (as he was not able to come in person, being above seventy, and laid up with a rheumatism and pain in his bowels) an answer to Sir Henry Erskine's complaint, in which he acknowledged the facts, but denied the aggravating circumstances. That day se'nnight was appointed to consider the charge and answer, and the minutes of the council; after Sir Harry Erskine had declared he would say no more, though if he chanced to prove more, it would be but the more conspicuous: to which Mr. Fox replied, that it would be fairer to acquaint Anstruther with that *more*. Mr. Fox then moved, at Anstruther's desire, for a copy of a resolution of council against Colonel Pinfold, a former governor of Minorca, who had been condemned to make satisfaction to the oppressed parties, and had. Anstruther would have done the like, but was prevented.

'Prince of Wales ill.'

The prince was dangerously ill.

'Council held at Bedford-house.'

19.—The council, which had been postponed, was held at Bedford-house, whither the Duke of Newcastle would have carried Lord Halifax and Lord Anson, but the Duke of Bedford refused to admit them. It was proposed to hear the whole Board of Trade upon their memorial; but the Duke of Bedford said, that this proposal of stationing two men of war at Nova Scotia, upon the notion of a French fleet going thither, had not been mentioned in a long letter that he had received from that Board in January last, since which period there had been no letters from Governor Cornwallis. No-

1751. March. body agreed with the duke but Lord Sandwich, not even his father-in-law, Lord Gower, who had been with him an hour before the rest arrived, and said to him, "Now we have caught Lord Halifax in a trap;" (but he himself was intangled in Mr. Pelham's snares, and did not know it!) nor the Duke of Marlborough, though his friend and brother-in-law, and though his connection with Mr. Fox had made the Duke of Bedford flatter himself with his support: but both the duke and Lord Sandwich were too sanguine about Mr. Fox, who had declared to them, that if it came to a rupture, he must adhere to Mr. Pelham. He had repeated this to Lord Sandwich in the summer, when commissioned by him to carry a reconciling message to Mr. Pelham. Mr. Fox had made the same declaration of his unavoidable connection with Mr. Pelham to the Duke of Cumberland: but the Duke of Bedford was not only apt to forget what he did not care to hear, and even to forget his own change of opinion, but would and did often believe the very reverse. He told the two brothers that this was designed as a hostile measure against him, which they then denied.

Gin Act. 20th.—Potter* opened in an able manner his scheme for an additional duty of two shillings on spirits, to be collected by way of excise. He was a young man of the greatest good-nature, though he had set out with two of the severest

* Thomas Potter, second son to the late Archbishop of Canterbury, and secretary to the Princess of Wales.

On Sunday, June 17, 1759, died Thomas Potter, Esq. joint vice-treasurer of Ireland, principal register of the province of Canterbury, recorder of the city of Bath, and member in the present parliament for Okehampton in Devonshire.—(Publick Journals.)

speeches * that ever were made against the ministry and the Grenvilles, and with the greatest applause; but his good-nature had kept up to its character much more than his parts. He was not bashful nor void of vanity, and had now flattered himself that he should figure like Sir Robert Walpole by attempting to re-establish the defeated excise scheme; not reflecting that the opposition to that project was levelled at the minister, not occasioned by the pretended inconveniencies and dangers of it. Mr. Pelham spoke gently against it, and for suppressing unlicensed houses, and for a visitation by parish officers. He was seconded by the solicitor general. Alderman Baker, a man rather busy and confident than very able, fluctuated between both schemes: but Mr. Pelham desiring a respite till the morrow se'nnight for farther deliberation, it was agreed to. 1751. March.

The Prince of Wales had been ill of a pleurisy, but was so well recovered as to attend the king to the House of Lords on the 12th, where he was very hot. He went to Carlton-house to unrobe, put on only a light frock, and went to Kew, Death of the Prince of Wales.

* The first was on a petition for setting aside Mr. W. Pitt's election at Seaforth, where the Duke of Newcastle had appeared at the poll, contrary to the resolution of the House of Commons against peers interfering in elections. It was printed in the London Magazine, and old Horace Walpole published a letter to him upon it. The other speech was on the famous bill for removing the assizes from Aylesbury to Buckingham, on a contest between the Lord Chief Justice Willes and the Grenvilles. Potter talking upon his plan for suppressing gin, told a near relation of Sir Robert Walpole, that he would imitate that minister, and expose himself to all the unpopularity of the excise scheme. When Mr. Fox was told of this speech, he said it put him in mind of Sir Godfrey Kneller, who, when his gardener was cursing himself, said to him, "God d*mn *you!* God d*mns Kings and Princes and great men; God no d*mn such poor fellows as you."

1751. March. where he walked some time, and returning to Carlton-house, laid down upon a couch for three hours in a ground room next to the garden, caught a fresh cold, and relapsed that night. He had had a blow upon his stomach in the summer by a fall, from which he had often felt great pains. Dr. Wilmot, Taylor, and Leigh attended him, and Hawkins the surgeon. On Monday, 18th, a thrush appeared; however he was thought better. On Wednesday night, between nine and ten o'clock, Wilmot and Hawkins were with him; he had a fit of coughing. Wilmot said, "Sir, you have brought up all the phlegm; I hope this will be over in a quarter of an hour, and that your royal highness will have a good night." Hawkins went out of the room, and said, "Here is something I don't like." The cough continued; the prince laid his hand upon his stomach, and said, "*Je sens la mort.*" Pavonarius, his favourite German valet-de-chambre, who was holding him up, felt him shiver, and cried, "Good God! the prince is going!" The princess, who was at the feet of the bed, snatched up a candle, but before she got to him, he was dead! An imposthume had broken, which, on his body being opened, the physicians were of opinion had not been occasioned by the fall, but from a blow of a tennis-ball three years before.

'Conduct and character of Frederick, Prince of Wales.'

Thus died Frederick, Prince of Wales! having resembled his pattern the Black Prince in nothing but in dying before his father. Indeed it was not his fault if he had not distinguished himself by any warlike atchievements. He had solicited the command of the army in Scotland during the last rebellion; though that ambition was ascribed rather to his jealousy of his brother than to his courage. A hard judg-

ment! for what he could he did! When the royal army lay before Carlisle, the prince, at a great supper that he gave to his court and his favorites, as was his custom when the princess laid in, had ordered for the desert the representation of the citadel of Carlisle in paste, which he in person and the maids of honour bombarded with sugar-plumbs! He had disagreed with the king and queen early after his coming to England; not entirely by his own fault. The king had refused to pay what debts he had left at Hanover; and it ran a little in the blood of the family to hate the eldest son: the prince himself had so far not degenerated, though a better natured man, and a much better father, as to be fondest of his second son, Prince Edward. The queen had exerted more authority, joined to a narrow prying into his conduct, than he liked; and Princess Emily, who had been admitted into his greatest confidence, had not forfeited her duty to the queen by concealing any of his secrets that might do him prejudice. Lord Bolinbroke, who had sowed a division in the Pretender's court, by the scheme for the father's resigning his claim to the eldest boy, repeated the same plan of discord here, on the first notice of the prince's disgusts; and the whole opposition was instructed to offer their services to the heir apparent against the crown and the minister. The prince was sensible to flattery, and had a sort of parts that made him relish the sort of parts of Lord Chesterfield, Doddington, and Lyttelton, the latter of whom being introduced by Doddington, had wrought the disgrace of his protector. Whoever was unwelcome at St. James's was sure of coun-

1751. March. 'Frederick, Prince of Wales.'

1751. March. 'Frederick, Prince of Wales.'

tenance at the prince's apartments there. He was in vain reprimanded for this want of respect. At last, having hurried the princess from Hampton Court, when she was in actual labour, to the imminent danger of hers and the child's life *, without acquainting either king or queen, the formal breach ensued; he having added to this insult, a total silence to his mother on her arriving immediately to visit the princess, and while he led her to her coach; but as soon as he came in sight of the populace, he knelt down in the dirt and kissed her hand with the most respectful show of duty. He immediately went all lengths of opposition and popularity till the fall of Sir Robert Walpole, when he was reconciled to, though never after spoken to by, the king. On Lord Granville's disgrace, he again grew out of humour; but after having been betrayed and deserted by all he had obliged, he did not erect a new standard of opposition, till the Pelhams had bought off every man of any genius that might have promoted his views. Indeed, his attachment to his followers was not stronger than theirs to him. Being angry with Lord Doneraile † for not

* It was (Lady Augusta) the eldest, "afterwards Duchess of Brunswick." As it was necessary to have the privy counsellors present at the birth of an heir-apparent to the crown, which was prevented by this rash step, the prince sent messengers, as he was upon the road, to Chiswick and Lambeth, to fetch Lord Wilmington and the Archbishop of Canterbury; but they arrived too late. The princess was put into a bed that had not been prepared, for which the prince and Lady Archibald Hamilton were forced to air the sheets. The queen followed them early in the morning, and asked Lady Archibald, "how she dared to bring away the princess in that manner;" who turned to the prince, and said, "You see, sir, I told you it would be laid upon me."

† Arthur St. Ledger, Lord Viscount Doneraile, lord of the bedchamber to the

speaking oftener in the House of Commons, he said, "Does he think I will support him, unless he does as I would have him? Does not he consider that whoever are my ministers, I must be king?" His chief passion was women, but like the rest of his race, beauty was not a necessary ingredient. Miss ****, whom he had debauched without loving, and who had been debauched without loving him so well as either Lord Harrington or Lord Hervey, who both pretended to her first favours, had no other charms than of being a maid of honour, who was willing to cease to be so upon the first opportunity. Of his favourites, Lady Archibald Hamilton * had been neither young nor handsome within his memory. Lady Middlesex † was very short, very plain, and very yellow: a

1751. March. 'Frederick, Prince of Wales.'

prince, died of a consumption at Lisbon in 1750. He was a young man of great parts, but of no steadiness in courage, conduct, or principles. He made a celebrated speech against the Pelhams, on the affair of the sixteen new regiments that were to be raised by some noblemen during the rebellion. These lords had offered to raise them at their own expence, but made a notorious job of it, at the same time that the Earl of Kildare, who really meant it, was not permitted, as Lord Doneraile by his authority acquainted the House of Commons, and concluded with saying, that "the ministry were either too weak to do a right thing, or too good-natured to refuse a wrong one."

* Jane, daughter to Lord Abercorn, and wife of Lord Archibald Hamilton, was mistress of the robes to the Princess of Wales, and for some years governed absolutely at the prince's court. She had contrived to have the princess told before her arrival in England, that Lady **** was his mistress, to divert any suspicions from herself; and had planted so many of her own relations about her, that one day at Carlton-house, Sir William Stanhope called every body there whom he did not know, *Mr. or Mrs. Hamilton.* Lady Archibald quitted that court soon after Mr. Pitt accepted a place in the administration.

† Grace, daughter to the Lord Viscount Shannon, and wife of Charles Sack-

1751. March. 'Frederick, Prince of Wales.'

vain girl, full of Greek and Latin, and music, and painting, but neither mischievous nor political. Lady Archibald was very agreeable and artful, but had lost his heart, by giving him William Pitt for a rival. But though these mistresses were pretty much declared, he was a good husband, and the quiet inoffensive good sense of the princess (who had never said a foolish thing, or done a disobliging one since her arrival, though in very difficult situations, young, uninstructed, and besieged by the queen, Princess Emily, and Lady Archibald's creatures, and very jarring interests), was likely to have always preserved a chief ascendant over him. Gaming was another of his passions, but his stile of play did him less honour than the amusement. He carried this dexterity* into practice in more essential commerce, and was vain of it! One day at Kensington that he had just borrowed five thousand pounds of Doddington, seeing him pass under his window, he said to Hedges† his secretary, "That man is reckoned one of the most sensible men in England, yet with all his parts, I have

ville, Earl of Middlesex, master of the horse to the prince. She succeeded Lady Archibald Hamilton as mistress of the robes.

* The following remarkable anecdote was told me by Mr. Fox, who said the king himself told it him, and that the late Lord Hervey had told him the same particular from the queen. One day when the prince was but a boy, his governor was complaining of him: the queen, whose way (as the king said) was to excuse him, said, "*Ah! je m'imagine que ces sont des tours de page.*" The governor replied, "*Plût à Dieu, madame, que ces fussent des tours de page! ces sont des tours de laquais et de coquins.*"

† Charles Hedges had been minister at Turin, and was secretary to the prince. He was a man much in fashion, and a pretty Latin poet.

just nicked him out of five thousand pounds." He was really childish, affectedly a protector of arts and sciences, fond of displaying what he knew: a mimic, the Lord knows what a mimic!—of the celebrated Duke of Orleans, in imitation of whom he wrote two or three silly French songs *. His best quality was generosity; his worst, insincerity, and indifference to truth, which appeared so early, that Earl Stanhope wrote to Lord Sunderland from Hanover, what I shall conclude his character with, "He has his father's head, and his mother's heart." 1751. March. 'Frederick, Prince of Wales.'

The princess staid four hours in the room after he was dead, before she could be quite convinced of it. At six in the morning they put her to bed; but she rose again at eight, and sent for Dr. Lee, and burnt, or said she burnt, all the prince's papers. As soon as he was dead, Lord North was sent to notify it to the king, who was playing at cards. He immediately went down to Lady Yarmouth, looking extremely pale and shocked, and only said, "*Il est mort!*" He sent a very kind message to the princess, and another the next morning in writing by the lord in waiting, Lord Lincoln. She received him alone, sitting with her eyes fixed; thanked the king much, and said she would write as soon as she was able; in the meantime, recommended her miserable self and children to him. The king and she both took their parts at once; she, of flinging herself entirely into his hands, and 'Sensation produced by his death.'

* Vide the Appendix, D and E.

1751. March.

studying nothing but his pleasure, but with winding what interest she got with him to the advantage of her own and the prince's friends: the king, of acting the tender grandfather; which he, who had never acted the tender father, grew so pleased with representing, that he soon became it in earnest. When he was called the morning after the prince's death, they found him drest, walking about his room, and extremely silent. Princess Emily, who had no great reason to flatter herself with much favour if her brother had lived to be king, sent immediately for the Duke from Windsor, who, on receiving the news, said to Lord Sandwich with a sneer, "It is a great blow to this country, but I hope it will recover it in time!" He little thought that himself was to receive the greatest shock from it! He sent a compliment by Lord Cathcart to Prince George, who cried extremely. As soon as the prince's death was published, elegies were cried about the streets, to which they added, "Oh, that it was but his brother * !" and upon Change and in the city, "Oh, that it was but the butcher † !" In short, the consternation that spread on the apprehensions that the Duke would at least be regent on the king's death, and have the sole power in the mean time, was near as strong as what was occasioned by the notice of the rebels being at Derby.

'On the King.'

'On the country.'

* Vide Appendix.

† This nickname was not given in the sense it was formerly; "Le boucher etoit anciennement un surnom glorieux qu'on donnoit à un general apres une victoire, en reconnoissance du carnage qu'il avoit fait de trente ou quarante mille hommes."—Essais Histor. sur Paris, de Saintfoix. tom. 2. p. 53.

The houses met the next morning, but adjourned without doing any thing. 1751. March.

The Duke of Bedford proposed to the king to remove Dr. Ayscough from the young princes, which he much approved, and nobody but the Cobham cousins * disliked, who had just patched up their peace with the prince by his intervention. Lyttelton, whose sister he had married, solicited Mr. Pelham to save him. Mr. Pelham answered, "I know nothing of Dr. Ayscough—oh, yes, I recollect, a very worthy man told me in this room two years ago that he was a great rogue!" It was Lyttelton himself who had quarrelled with him about an election business. Ayscough, who was an insolent man, unwelcome to the clergy on suspicions of heterodoxy, and of no fair reputation for integrity, had been placed by Lyttelton and Pitt with the prince, into whose favour he had worked himself, chiefly by partialities to Prince Edward; and managed his privy purse and his election affairs. The princess, finding that Prince George, at eleven years old, could not read English, though Ayscough, to make amends, assured her he could make Latin verses, had already introduced a new preceptor, one Scot, recommended by Lord Bolinbroke, who had lately seen the prince two or three times in private. 'Changes in Prince George's family.'

22d.—The king sent a commission to pass the Mutiny Bill. Lord Egremont in the House of Lords, and Lord Hillsborough in the Commons, moved the address of condolence; 'Addresses of condolence.'

* Sir George Lyttelton, whose sister Ayscough had married, and the three Grenvilles, were nephews to Lord Cobham. W. Pitt's brother had married Lyttelton's sister.

1751. March. and then the Lords adjourned to Wednesday, and the Commons till Monday. Lord Egremont, who was son to the great Sir William Windham, and grandson to the old Duke of Somerset, whose prodigious pride he inherited, more than his father's abilities, though he had a great deal of humour, had formerly been a personal favorite with the prince, but had slighted that intimacy when Lord Granville his patron would not co-operate in the prince's last opposition.

'Addresses of condolence.'

Lord Hilsborough was a young man of great honour and merit, remarkably nice in weighing whatever cause he was to vote in, and excellent at setting off his reasons, if the affair was at all tragic, by a solemnity in his voice and manner that made much impression on his hearers.

'Meeting at Lord Egmont's.' At seven o'clock of the very morning after the prince expired, Lord Egmont sent cards to several of the opposition, desiring them to meet at his house, to consult on the measures proper for them to take on the present conjuncture. Many of them came. He did not make any formal oration, but whispered most of them something about taking upon themselves the protection of the princess and her children. The meeting passed in a sort of dumb confusion and uncertainty, and broke up without taking any measures at all.

An order of council was made to omit the name of the Prince of Wales in the prayers. As no rank was yet given to Prince George, it created murmurs. Though the house sat, nothing was done but private business. On the 26th, Colonel Haldane moved, as the prince's servants did not yet attend the house, that Anstruther's affair might be postponed till

after Easter, which was agreed to, though the general was present, and earnest to have it heard sooner. 1751. March.

28th.—A council was held at the Cockpit, on the Nova-Scotia affair. They divided: the chancellor, Mr. Pelham, the Dukes of Newcastle, Grafton, Dorset, and Argyle, were for complying with the request of the Board of Trade; the Duke of Bedford and Lord Sandwich, who had now got the Duke of Marlborough and Lord Gower on their side, against it. 'A council.'

The German politics went ill. What allies we had there wanted more money. The Elector of Cologne, who had signed a treaty with the king, refused to execute it, and united with France. That court used continual evasions with us, on the evacuation of Tabago, and the contested islands in the West Indies, and gave great disturbance to our colony of Nova-Scotia. In the east, they were driving us out of our settlements; and upon the coast of Africa seizing our forts, raising others, inveigling away our allies, and working us out of our whole negro and gold-coast trade. The British minister at Paris, Lord Albemarle*, was not a man to offend the haughtiness of that court, or the pusillanimity of his own, by mixing more sturdiness with his memorials than he was commissioned to do. It was convenient to him to be any where but in England: his debts were excessive, though he was embassador, groom of the stole, governor of Virginia, and colonel of a regiment of guards. His figure was genteel, his manner noble and agreeable: the rest of his France and Germany.

* William Anne Van Keppel, the second Earl of Albemarle.

1751. March. merit, for he had not even an estate, was the interest my Lady Albemarle had with the king through Lady Yarmouth, and his son, Lord Bury's being the Duke's chief favorite. He had all his life imitated the French manners, till he came to Paris, where he never conversed with a Frenchman, not from partiality to his own countrymen, for he conversed as little with them, living entirely with a Flemish columbine, that he had brought from the army. If good breeding is not different from good sense, Lord Albemarle, who might have disputed even that maxim, at least knew how to distinguish it from good nature. He would bow to his postilion, while he was ruining his taylor.

'King and Princess dowager.' 31st.—The king went to see the princess. A chair of state was placed for him, but he refused it, and sat by her on the couch, embraced, and wept with her. He would not suffer the Lady Augusta to kiss his hand, but embraced her, and gave it to her brothers, and told them, "They must be brave boys, obedient to their mother, and deserve the fortune to which they were born."

April. April 2d.—Mr. Cooke moved in a very thin house, and late in the day, to have Mr. Murray taken into the custody of the serjeant at arms, on account of his bad health. It was agreed to, and ordered that the Speaker should give permissions to whomever he thought proper to visit him.

Lord Lincoln was made auditor of the exchequer, in the room of the Earl of Orford*, who was just dead. Mr.

* Robert Walpole, the second Earl of Orford, auditor of the exchequer,

Pelham had affected to be willing to retire with this post, which is at least eight thousand pounds a year, and a sinecure for life. The king desired him not to take it himself, and that dutyfull minister obeyed; that is, he held it in the name of Lord Lincoln*, who was his nephew and son-in-law, adopted heir to the Duke of Newcastle, and the mimic of his fulsome fondnesses and follies, but with more honour and more pride. As the duke, his uncle, was a political weather-cock, he was a political weather-glass; his quicksilver being always up at insolence, or down at despair. Lyttelton asked to be cofferer, if Lord Lincoln resigned it. Mr. Pelham told him that, from his and Pitt's behaviour this winter, the king would do nothing for him. 1751. April.

3d.—Palmer, the deputy serjeant at arms, reported to the house that Dr. Lamont, who the day before had represented Murray as ill of the jayl distemper, told him that the prisoner had been in a sweat, and must not be removed; besides, that there was danger of the motion causing a return of his vomiting; and that, on acquainting Mr. Murray with the indulgence of the house, he replied, "He would not come out of Newgate, and that it was mean and paltry in that puppy, his brother, or any of his friends, to petition for 'Indulgence to Murray revoked.'

master of the fox hounds, ranger of Richmond new park, and knight of the bath, died in March, 1751.

* Henry Clinton, Earl of Lincoln, cofferer, and one of the lords of the bed-chamber to the king. His mother was sister to the Duke of Newcastle and Mr. Pelham; and he married Mr. Pelham's eldest daughter, and had the Duke of Newcastle's estate entailed upon him. He was created a knight of the garter in 1752; became Duke of Newcastle in 1768, and died 1794.

1751. April. his enlargement." The house sent for Dr. Lamont, examined him again, and then voted a total revocation of the preceding indulgence.

'Changes in young prince's establishment.' 4th.—The king went again to see the princess, and settled with her the new governor and preceptors for the children. Lord North* had lately been entrusted with the care of Prince George, with the promise of an earldom; an amiable, worthy man, of no great genius, unless compared with his successor. The Pelhams, who had now laid a plan of perpetuating that power, which by so many accidents had dropt into their hands, determined to beset the young prince entirely with their own creatures. Lord North was removed to make way for Lord Harcourt, who wanted a governor himself, as much as the Duke of Newcastle was likely to do by parting with Stone, who was to be the real engine of their policy, while Lord Harcourt†, who was civil and sheepish, did not threaten them with traversing their scheme, or teaching the young prince other arts than what he knew himself, hunting and drinking. Stone‡, lately grown a personal favourite with the king during the journies to Hanover, was a dark, proud man, very able and very mercenary. The other preceptor was Hayter, Bishop of Norwich, a sensible, well-bred man, natural son of Blackbourn, the jolly old Archbishop of

* Francis Lord North and Guildford, one of the lords of the bedchamber to the prince; created Earl of Guildford in 1752.

† Simon Lord Viscount Harcourt, one of the lords of the bedchamber to the king; created earl in 1751.

‡ Andrew Stone, son of a banker, private secretary to the Duke of Newcastle. His younger brother had lately been raised to the primacy of Ireland.

York, who had all the manners of a man of quality, though he had been a buccaneer, and was a clergyman; but he retained nothing of his first profession, except his seraglio. Lord Hartington had been offered the government of the prince, but declined it. 1751. April.

The late prince's debts, which were supposed very great, were extremely denied, and concealed as carefully as they would have been vaunted by those who had laid that foundation of their future advancement, if he had lived to be king. The Hanoverians, who were said to have lent him considerable sums, took care not to be the most clamorous for repayment. All who had flattered themselves with rising in his reign, by being so insignificant at present as to have no other support, were extremely disappointed at losing their only prospect. Some peerages were still-born, more first-ministerships, and sundry regiments and inferior posts. Drax, his secretary, who could not write his own name; Lord Baltimore, who, with a great deal of mistaken knowledge, could not spell; and Sir William Irby, the princess's Polonius, were to be barons. Doddington*, it is said, had actually kissed

* George Bubb Doddington had distinguished himself early in business, and was at the court of Spain very young with Sir Paul Methuen, who left him there to sign the treaty of Madrid. He flattered Sir Robert Walpole extravagantly, and wrote that epistle to him, from whence Pope quoted the famous line, where he calls him the bard,

In power a servant, out of power a friend.

However, being refused a peerage, the great object of his ambition, he broke with the minister, and attached himself to the Prince of Wales, but was undermined by Lyttelton. He renewed his connections with Sir Robert Walpole, and was made a lord of the treasury; but deserted him again on his decline, and contributed

1751. April. 'Bubb Doddington.'

his hand for the reversion of a dukedom. This man, with great knowledge of business, much wit, and great parts, had by mere absurdity of judgment, and a disposition to finesse, thrown himself out of all estimation, and out of all the great views which his large fortune and abilities could not have failed to promote, if he had but preserved the least shadow of steadiness. He had two or three times alternately gone all lengths of flattery with Sir Robert Walpole and the Prince of Wales. The latter and he had met again at last in a necessary connection, for no party would have any thing to do with either*.

Lord Chief Justice Willes was designed for chancellor.

greatly to carry the western elections in 1741, against the court. He continued in opposition during Lord Granville's administration; but came into place again on the Coalition, and was treasurer of the navy. However he again quitted the court, and renewed his engagements with the prince, and had a new place erected for him at Leicester House, that of treasurer of the chambers, for which, when he went to kiss hands at St. James's, the king burst out a laughing in his face. The prince's family were exceedingly averse to receive him again amongst them, and treated him with great contempt, which made Nugent, but a little before the prince's death, tell the princess, that he thought, considering Doddington was united with them, that he was too ill treated there. She replied with warmth, "However the prince himself treats him, depend upon it he can never forgive him. He knows that even since his coming this last time into his service, he has said of the prince, *Il a une telle tete, et un tel cœur, qu'on ne peut rien faire avec lui.*" (Vide Appendix.)

* On the birth-day of the Prince of Wales in 1759, Doddington standing in the circle, the princess passed him without speaking: the prince just spoke to him, but affected to cough, and walked on: the little princes, less apprized of his history, and accustomed to see him there, talked a good deal to him. Charles Townshend, who stood behind and observed this scene, leaned forward, and in a half whisper, cried, "Doddington, you are damned well with the youngest."

1751. April. 'Chief Justice Willes.'

He had been raised by Sir Robert Walpole, though always browbeaten by haughty Yorke, and hated by the Pelhams, for that very attachment to their own patron. As Willes's nature was more open, he returned their aversion with little reserve. He was not wont to disguise any of his passions. That for gaming was notorious; for women, unbounded. There was a remarkable story current of a grave person's coming to reprove the scandal he gave, and to tell him that the world talked of one of his maid servants being with child. Willes said, "What is that to me?" The monitor answered, "Oh! but they say it is by your lordship." "And what is that to you?" He had great quickness of wit, and a merit that would atone for many foibles, his severity to, and discouragement of that pest of society, attorneys: hence his court was deserted by them; and all the business they could transport, carried into the chancery, where Yorke's filial piety would not refuse an asylum to his father's profession.

The council, forgetting it was the duke's birth-day, appointed the 15th for the prince's funeral, but changed it to the 13th, when it was performed with the usual state.

Dr. Lee* was made treasurer to the princess, against the

* It was common for the prince, after dinner, to toast to Dr. Lee's being soon chancellor of the exchequer.

December 19th, 1758.—Yesterday morning died suddenly, in his chair at his house in St. James's square, the Right Hon. Sir George Lee, knight, doctor of laws, dean of the arches, judge of the prerogative court of Canterbury, member of parliament for Launceston in Cornwall, and one of his majesty's most honourable privy council.

Sir George Lee was the fifth son of Sir Thomas Lee, of Hartwell in Buckinghamshire, bart., by Alice, daughter and heir of Mr. Hopkins, of London,

1751. April. 'Dr. Lee.'

inclination of the Pelhams; but the Duke of Newcastle soon began to pay such court to him, and he to be so pleased with it, that they were satisfied. He was a man of great integrity, and had preserved it through all the late changes. His election to be chairman of the committee of privileges and elections was the first instance of Sir Robert Walpole's declining power; he had been made a lord of the admiralty by Lord Granville and Lord Bath, and had resigned with the former, notwithstanding great offers from his antagonists. The prince had designed him for chancellor of the exchequer, a post for which he was little qualified; for though he was a speaker of great weight in parliament, which was set off with a solemn harmonious voice, and something severe in his stile, his business of civilian had confined him to too narrow a sphere for the extensive knowledge of men that is requisite to a prime minister.

merchant; and youngest brother to the late Lord Chief Justice Lee. He represented the borough of Brackley in the seventh, eighth, and ninth parliaments of Great Britain, and on the 16th of December, 1741, was elected chairman of the committee of elections in the honourable House of Commons by a majority of two only against Giles Earle, Esq.; and upon the change of the ministry in March following, was appointed a lord of the admiralty, which vacating his seat in parliament, he was in July following chosen for the Devizes. In the tenth parliament he served for Leskard in Cornwall.

Upon the establishment of the Princess of Wales's household, he was in April, 1751, appointed treasurer to her royal highness, which he resigned in the year 1757.

In December, 1751, on the decease of Dr. John Bettesworth, he was appointed, by Archbishop Herring, dean of the arches, and judge of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, and in February following his majesty was pleased to confer upon him the honour of knighthood.

16th.—Lord Waldgrave * was made warden of the Stannaries in the room of T—— P——, a bad man; never was ill-nature so dull as his, never dullness so vain. Lord Waldgrave, on the contrary, had complaisance enough to have covered folly or ill-nature, though in him it only concealed a very good understanding, and made his good-nature the less observed. He was a personal favourite of the king, who had long wished for an opportunity to serve him. Potter resigned his employment of secretary to the princess, which was restored to Cresset, who was her chief favourite, and related to the royal family by a Duchess of Zell †, who had come from somewhere in the provinces of France. Scott was continued a sub-preceptor. 1751. April. 'Promotions and resignations.'

The Naturalization Bill was thrown out at nine o'clock at night on the third reading by 129 to 116. The Duke of Bedford's people had staid away; the Wiltshire members, the Welsh, and the Tories to a man were against it. Pitt and Fox had again some sparring: people could not help smiling to see Cæsar and Pompey squabbling, when they had nothing to say. 'Naturalization Bill.'

Pitt ‡ was undoubtedly one of the greatest masters of 'Pitt.'

* James, Earl Waldgrave, one of the lords of the bedchamber.

† Eleonora D'Esmurs, daughter of Alexander D'Olbreuse, a private French gentleman, was married to George William, Duke of Zelle, father of Sophia Dorothea, wife of King George the First.

‡ William Pitt, younger brother of Thomas Pitt, of Boconnock in Cornwall, was originally a cornet of horse, and broke by Sir R. Walpole at the time of the excise, when his kinsman, Lord Cobham, lost his regiment for opposing that scheme. He was then made groom of the bedchamber to the Prince of Wales. The old Duchess of Marlborough left him ten thousand pounds, and her grand-

1751. April. ornamental eloquence. His language was amazingly fine and flowing; his voice admirable; his action most expressive; his figure genteel and commanding. Bitter satire was his fort: when he attempted ridicule, which was very seldom, he succeeded happily; when he attempted to reason, poorly. But where he chiefly shone, was in exposing his own conduct: having waded through the most notorious apostacy in politics, he treated it with an impudent confidence, that made all reflections upon him poor and spiritless, when worded by any other man. Out of the House of Commons he was far from being this shining character. His conversation was affected and unnatural, his manner not engaging, nor his talents adapted to a country, where ministers must court, if they would be courted.

'Fox.' Fox*, with a great hesitation in his elocution, and a bar-

son, Mr. Spenser, entailed the Sunderland estate upon him after his own son. When Sir Robert Walpole resigned, and Mr. Pulteney was created an earl, Mr. Pitt said, "He now knew his place in the House of Commons." He continued in opposition, and distinguished himself greatly against the Hanover troops, and personally against Lord Granville, till the fall of that minister. On the coalition, he pretended to desire nothing for himself; but as soon as his junto were placed in good employments, he began opposing again, till in a very short time he was made vice treasurer of Ireland, and was designed for secretary at war, which the king (at the instance of Lord Bath) refusing to make him, occasioned the revolution of three days in 1746, soon after which he was made paymaster of the forces on the death of Mr. Winnington, the king persisting in not letting him have any place that could give him the entrée of his closet.

* Henry Fox, only brother to Lord Ilchester, had been bred a Tory, and was voted † out of one of Sir Robert Walpole's parliaments; but being reconciled to the principles of the court, by the friendship of his brother with Lord Hervey, to

† Upon a petition.

renness of expression, had conquered these impediments and the prejudices they had raised against his speaking, by a vehemence of reasoning, and closeness of argument, that beat all the orators of the time. His spirit, his steadiness, and humanity procured him strong attachments, which the more jealous he grew of Pitt, the more he cultivated. Fox always spoke to the question, Pitt to the passions: Fox, to carry the question; Pitt, to raise himself: Fox pointed out, Pitt lashed the errors of his antagonists: Pitt's talents were likely to make him soonest, Fox's to keep him first minister longest. 1751. April.

17th.—The Earls of Harcourt and Hertford moved an address of condoleance to the princess in the House of Lords; Lord Downe in the Commons. 'Address of condolence.'

18th.—Lord Sussex, Lord Robert Bertie, and Lord Downe were appointed lords of the bedchamber to Prince George; Peachy, Digby, and Schutz, grooms. Old John Selwyn * (who had succeeded to the confidence of Lord Townshend, Sir Robert Walpole, and Mr. Pelham, as they succeeded one another in power, and had already laid a foundation with Mr. Fox) was appointed treasurer to the prince, as he and his son were already to the duke and princesses. He was a shrewd 'New appointments.'

whom Mr. Fox was second in his duel with Mr. Pultney, he was made surveyor of the works, and on Mr. Pelham succeeding to the head of the Treasury, Mr. Fox was made a commissioner of that board, and was at this time secretary at war.

* He had been aid-de-camp to the Duke of Marlborough, and a colonel of foot, but was obliged to sell his regiment when his patron was disgraced. On the accession of the Hanover family, he was made comptroller of the customs, then groom of the bedchamber to the present king, treasurer to the queen, and on the resignation of Sir Charles Hanbury Williams, paymaster of the marines. He died at the end of the year 1751.

1751. April. silent man, humane, and reckoned very honest—he might be so—if he was, he did great honour to the cause, for he had made his court and his fortune with as much dexterity as those who reckon virtue the greatest impediment to worldly success.

'Anstruther's affair.' Anstruther's affair came on. George Townshend moved to address the King to enforce the sentence of the privy council, and oblige him to make compensation to those he had oppressed and despoiled. Mitchell opposed the motion; Pitt spoke well in behalf of it, and it was agreed to without a division; and the farther consideration deferred to the Wednesday following.

'Breach of privilege.' Sir John Molesworth and Sir Robert Burdett, two Tory members, complained to the house of having been carried by a constable to St. Martin's round-house as they were walking home, and kept there all night. At five in the morning, Carne, the high constable, who had been very active against Lord Trentham, offered to release them on promise of their taking no revenge, which they refused. The constable was taken into custody, and Carne too, after a short debate, the Whigs being very zealous to vindicate the honour of the Tory members against a Tory high constable. He was released the next day.

'Further new appointments.' Bathurst * and Joddrell were continued attorney and solicitor to the princess. Bathurst was an unpleasant, but sometimes a good speaker. Joddrell was a very rising man,

* Henry, a younger son of Allen, Lord Bathurst.

but died soon after, and was succeeded by Henley, who was a lawyer in vogue, but his abilities did not figure in proportion to the impudence of his ill-nature. Douglas and Boone (in the room of Sir John Cust, who was soon after restored on the death of Douglas) were named to the Green Cloth, and Bloodworth had the sole direction of the stables. The King offered the princess a master of the horse, but told her it must be a nobleman, and there was one to whom he had an objection: this was Lord Middlesex*. She desired none; if she had been disposed to contend, it would not have been of all men in favour of the lord in question. His figure, which was handsome, had all the reserve of his family, and all the dignity of his ancestors. He was a poet too, because they had been poets. As little as he came near them in this talent, it was what he most resembled them in, and in what he best supported their honour. His passion was the direction of operas, in which he had not only wasted immense sums, but had stood lawsuits in Westminster-hall with some of those poor devils for their salaries. The Duke of Dorset had often paid his debts, but never could work upon his affections; and he had at last carried his disobedience so far, in complaisance to, and in imitation of the prince, as to

1751. April.

'Lord Middlesex.'

* January 6, 1769.—Yesterday died at his house in St. James's-street, his grace Charles Sackville, Duke of Dorset, in the 58th year of his age His grace received the first rudiments of his education at Westminster School, in which he was introduced by the late celebrated Prior, and there gave strong indication of genius. The duke afterwards visited France and Italy, with the latter of which countries he was particularly delighted, being accompanied by the late learned and very benevolent Mr. Spence, who cherished the love which his grace naturally bore

1751. April. oppose his father in his own boroughs. That duke *, with the greatest dignity in his appearance, was in private the greatest lover of low humour and buffoonery. He had early lost the hearts of the Whigs by some indirect connections with Lord Oxford in the end of Queen Anne's reign; and he

to the polite arts. At his return from his travels, he encouraged learning and learned men. The duke was honoured with the esteem and affection of the late much-lamented Prince Frederick, and it was thought that his grace would have made a very considerable figure in the state. He was skilled not only in the learned languages, but also in the modern. He had not the talent of speaking in public, so was not distinguished in the House of Commons; but he was a fine prose writer, of which (among other pieces) his Treatise concerning the Militia is a proof. Some few printed specimens of his poetry shew his happy talent for that engaging art; and especially the manuscript pieces left behind him, which, it is hoped, will not be lost to the world. The duke had laboured, during many years, under a complication of distempers, and was carried off in a fit. The excruciating pains with which he had been long afflicted made life uncomfortable: however, those who were acquainted with his former days image to themselves the learned, the polite, and entertaining companion, whose affability was very attractive, as it threw off (in his presence) all distinction, that of superior merit excepted. But, alas! sickness, disgust, and disappointment, are apt to sour the sweetest dispositions. (Publick Journals.)

His grace is succeeded in title and estate by the Hon. John Frederick Sackville, (son of the late Lord John Philip Sackville, second son of Lionel Cranfield, first Duke of Dorset) and knight of the shire in the present parliament for the county of Kent.

* Lionel Cranfield, first Duke of Dorset, had gone through most of the great posts, and was at this time lord president, lord lieutenant of Ireland, constable of Dover Castle, and knight of the garter.

He had voted once or twice with the Tory ministry, when coming one day into the Kit Cat Club (it was about the time that the Portuguese had abandoned the army of the allies in Spain) Earl Berkeley, a boisterous zealous Whig seaman, cried out, "God d*mn you, sir, no Portuguese! I will keep company with no Portuguese!" (Vide Appendix.)

was never thought to have wanted a tendency to power in whatever hands it was, or was likely to be lodged. 1751. April.

The people had idly imagined that advantage would be made of the youth of the prince's children to raise the Duke to the throne. Nobody had doubted but he must be protector if the King should dye during their minority. All the precedents ran in his favour, except two acts which had never taken place, made in the reign of King Henry the Eighth, for appointing Anne Bolen and Jane Seymour regents during the eventual minorities of their respective children. No woman had ever yet been regent in a minority. Even the Black Prince's widow, though of the most distinguished virtue and character, though an English woman, and of the blood royal of England herself, was passed over, and her son regented by his uncles. The King, who never thought of disturbing the right order of succession, and who grew a little jealous of the Duke the moment he had lost his other son, had immediately on the prince's death proposed to have the future regency settled by parliament. The Duke of Bedford, though connected with, and wishing well to the Duke, and upon no terms with the princess, had the honesty to be the first man that declared for her being regent. The Pelhams took care not to disagree with him on this article. The Duke * had broke entirely with the Duke of Newcastle towards the end of the war, when Lord Sandwich having been ordered to communicate a new plan to Count Kaunitz, had desired to be excused, but the orders being repeated, he had obeyed art- 'Duke of Cumberland.'

* The Duke of Cumberland.

1751. April. 'Duke of Cumberland.'

fully. The Duke thought him in the wrong, and had received his consent to say every thing that might reconcile him to the Duke of Newcastle, but that he thought himself in the wrong. The Duke of Newcastle had neither accepted nor refused the Duke's mediation, who was not apt to pardon slighter offences than contempt. He loved indiscriminate submission; flattery did not come up to his ideas of obedience, and consequently he overlooked it: but the least opposition he never forgave. With the most heroic bravery, he had all the severity that levels valour to cowardice, and seemed to love war for itself, without feeling the passions that it gratifies. It is certain that his martial genius did not proceed from love of glory, nor much from ambition. Glory he despised, saying, "That when he was most popular, the satisfaction was allayed, by thinking on Admiral Vernon*!" and he had taken every step

* Edward Vernon, a silly noisy admiral, who, towards the beginning of the war with Spain, was rash enough to engage to take Porto Bello with six ships only, and rash enough to accomplish his engagement, which made him so popular, that, notwithstanding his failing soon afterwards in an attempt upon Carthagena, and after that, more blameably † upon Cuba, he was chosen into parliament for several places, had his head painted on every sign, and his birth-day kept twice in one year. Yet as his courage was much greater than his sense, his reputation was much greater than his courage: one should have thought that the lightness of his head would have buoyed up his heart in any extremity! He had withdrawn himself but very awkwardly from two or three private quarrels, and lost his public character with still greater infamy; for being out of humour with the Admiralty, he published a series of letters and instructions from that board in the very heat of the rebellion, by which he betrayed our spies ‡ and intelligence to the French, and was removed from all command with ignominy. He raised great wealth by the

† By his dissentions with General Wentworth.

‡ It was believed that one of them was actually hanged in France, he being never heard of after this transaction.

to make himself unpopular both with the people and the army; and thought it so much beneath his rank to have any share in the ministry, that he would not be of the cabinet council, and even when desired to attend their consultations for the expedition to Port L'Orient, he would not vouchsafe to give his

1751. April. 'Duke of Cumberland.'

war, and by his œconomy, and was at last chosen one of the directors of the new herring fisheries, which occasioned the following epigram:

Long in the senate had brave Vernon rail'd,
And all mankind with bitter tongue assail'd;
Sick of his noise, we wearied Heav'n with pray'r,
In his own element to place the tar:
The gods at length have yielded to our wish,
And bad him rule o'er Billingsgate and fish.

October 31, 1757.—Sunday last died at his seat at Naeton in Suffolk, Edward Vernon, Esq. member of parliament for Ipswich, and elder brother of the Trinity-house. In the sixth and seventh parliaments of Great Britain he represented the borough of Penryn, in the eighth the town of Portsmouth. On the 20th of July, 1739, he sailed from Portsmouth for the West Indies with nine men of war and a sloop; and on the 5th of November following sailed from Jamaica with the Burford, Hampton-court, Princess Louisa, Strafford, Norwich, and Sheerness; and on the 21st of the same month took the fort of Porto Bello; as also Gloria Castle, and Castle of St. Jeronimo, with five ships only (the Sheerness being then cruising off Carthagena) with the loss of only seven persons killed, and twelve wounded. In this expedition the principal engineer in the mining work was Captain (now Admiral) Knowles of the Diamond, assisted by Captain (now Admiral) Boscawen, who desired he might serve in this expedition as a volunteer, his ship the Shoreham not being then fit for the sea. For this service the admiral had the thanks of both houses of parliament, was presented with the freedom of the city of London in a gold box; and in the ninth parliament of Great Britain, summoned to meet the 25th of June, 1741, was returned for the city of Rochester and borough of Ipswich, but made his election for Ipswich, which he also represented in the last, and in the present parliament. After the affair of Porto Bello, he took Chagre, and continued in his majesty's service till the year 1748, when several matters which had passed between the lords of the admiralty and Mr. Vernon being laid before his majesty, he was struck off the list of flag officers. (Publick Journals.)

1751. April. 'Duke of Cumberland.'

opinion, but confined himself to answering their questions. His strongest principle was the dignity of the blood royal, and his maxim to bear any thing from his brother if he had lived to be king, rather than set an example of disobedience to the royal authority. These prejudices and this pride were the swellings of his heart and temper, not the errors of his head, for his understanding was strong, judicious, and penetrating, though incapable of resisting partialities and piques, of which he was susceptible from the slightest merit, or most trifling offence. He was as angry at an officer's transgressing the minutest precept of the military rubric as at deserting his post, and was as intent on establishing the form of spatterdashes, or the pattern of cockades, as on taking a town, or securing an advantageous situation. The misfortunes* the nation had suffered from his inexperience while he commanded in Flanders had been amply atoned by his defeating the rebels in Scotland; but that victory made him in the end more unpopular than all his defeats; for the Scotch, the Jacobites, and his brother's jealousy never rested till they had propagated such stories of his tyranny and severity, as entirely lost him the hearts of the nation. He bore that hatred mildly, and said, "That so far from resenting it (though he did not know, since he came from Flanders, that he had deserved either praise or blame) he should always with gratitude remember the behaviour of the English, who received him with transports after the battle of Laffelt, instead of im-

* He lost the battles of Fontenoy and Laffelt against Marshal Saxe, and all Flanders.

peaching him." It is said, that after the loss of that day, an English captive telling a French officer, that they had been very near taking the Duke prisoner, the Frenchman replied, "We took care of that; he does us more service at the head of your army." General Legonier *, who, by an action of the most desperate gallantry, had prevented the total destruction of our troops in that battle, and almost made Marshal Saxe doubt of his victory, was never kindly treated by the Duke afterwards. Hawley †, his executioner, who had been beat at Falkirk by his own arrogance and obstinacy, was always in his favour. He despised money, fame, and politics; loved gaming, women, and his own favorites, and yet had not one sociable virtue.

1751. April. 'Duke of Cumberland.'

The Pelhams taking advantage of this national antipathy to the Duke; of their own superiority in parliament, which was now inforced by the greatest part of the late prince's faction; and of a Hanoverian regulation, by which the nearest male relation must be administrator of that electorate during a minority, and consequently the Duke's presence necessary there, even if the King of Prussia should not pretend to the government in case of his absence, yet as so formidable a neighbour would be too dangerous to an infant elector, an apprehension that they well knew would easily make its way into the King's breast, where hatred and fear of his nephew were already sufficiently implanted; by these arts and in-

'Pelhams espouse the interests of princess dowager.'

* Sir John Legonier was a French Protestant and knight of the bath.

† General Hawley was so severe, that he was called in the army the chief justice.

1751. April. sinuations they worked upon the King to nominate the princess regent, with a council; and the lord chancellor was deputed from the King to communicate the plan to the Duke. He went in a great fright: the Duke read the scheme, and asked if he must send an answer. The chancellor hesitated, and did not make a direct reply. However, the Duke desired "He would return his duty and thanks to the King for the communication of the plan of regency;" and said, "For the part allotted to me, I shall submit to it, because he commands it, be that regency what it will!" The Duke bad Mr. Fox tell Mr. Pelham this answer, and remember the word *submit;* adding, "It was a material word; the chancellor will remember it, however he reports it."

'Resentment of Duke of Cumberland.'

The Duke felt the force of this treatment in the most sensible manner, and lamented himself in moving terms with his intimates, wishing "the name of William could be blotted out of the English annals;" and saying, "He now felt his own insignificance, when even Mr. Pelham would dare to use him thus!"

From this moment he openly declared his resentment to the two brothers, and professed being ready to connect with, nay, to forgive any man, who would oppose them, even Lord Granville, who was not at all unwilling to overset their power, though till that could be done conveniently, he thought it as well to unite with them. Lord Granville had, during his short and precipitate ministry, offended the Duke, not only by negotiating a match for him with the King of Denmark's sister, to favour some of the King's German views, but had

treated him roughly enough, on his expressing an aversion to that marriage, and told him, he must be taught his duty to his father. The Duke consulted Sir Robert Walpole, then retired from business, how to avoid this wedding. Sir Robert advised him to seem willing to consent, provided the King would immediately make him a large settlement. The Duke took the advice, and had no reason to repent it. The King would not part with his money, as Sir Robert Walpole had foreseen, even to purchase advantages for Hanover. 1751. April.

A mortification of a slighter sort followed soon after the Regency Bill, that shewed the Duke in what light he had appeared at his brother's court. Prince George making him a visit, asked to see his apartment, where there are few ornaments but arms. The Duke is neither curious nor magnificent. To amuse the boy, he took down a sword and drew it. The young prince turned pale and trembled, and thought his uncle was going to murder him. The Duke was extremely shocked, and complained to the princess of the impressions that had been instilled into the child against him.

23d.—Mr. Pelham proposed some further restrictions on the sale of gin; slight ones indeed for so enormous an evil! They were ratified. 'Duties on gin.'

24th.—General Anstruther's cause came on, and several witnesses attended, according to the orders of the house. Sir Henry Erskine moved to call in Brigadier Ofarel. Sir William Yonge objected to it, saying, "He knew that what he was going to propose would be disagreeable both to the gentleman who had brought the charge, and to the gentleman 'Anstruther's cause.'

1751. April. 'Anstruther's cause.'

accused; but that it concerned the honour of the whole house, and therefore he must first desire to know of the gentlemen of the law, whether the crimes specified were not comprehended within the pardon of the late act of grace." Sir Henry Erskine protested that he had no vindictive motive, but that he must desire to have his cause heard; and asked whether the act of grace was not known, or had not been mentioned before? That now he was prepared to prove his accusation, he was to be put off in this injurious manner. General Anstruther agreed with him in desiring to have the cause heard, which he affirmed was a malicious, false, and scandalous accusation, particularly in charging him with subornation of witnesses, of which, he said, none could be guilty but they who charged it on others. The attorney-general said, "He must enter his protest against complaints in these circumstances; that there were two very striking in this complaint; one, that the charge exhibited was of a private nature; the other, that the facts alledged were previous in time to the act of indemnity. That the House of Commons is not a court of appeal; that this 'is' a case of false imprisonment; that there are neither general nor particular words in the act of grace to except it; that no punishment can follow, even if the general should be convicted, and we should address for it. That the two houses of parliament can have no mental reservation to pardon for the King, and not for themselves; and, lastly, that the House of Commons is not a court of inquiry into the characters of its own members." Sir Henry Erskine said, "That he supposed Anstruther had

1751. April. 'Anstruther's cause.'

been apprized of this objection, or he would not have used such epithets on the charge, if he had believed the witnesses would be heard, who could prove the allegations; but that he yet could furnish crimes, from which the act of grace would not screen him." Lord George Sackville* said, "The officers were concerned to have this affair inquired into; that if the general did not disculpate himself, could officers with honour serve under him? that he was sensible of the difficulty of not being able to punish him; and therefore would give his negative to calling in Ofarel, but proposed to have Anstruther tried by a board of general officers." Henley (the profession out-weighing the faction in him) declared the house could exercise no jurisdiction in this case, where the crimes were misdemeanours; and that even if both parties should consent to go before a judge, he would be bound ex-officio to dismiss the complaint. Lord Strange†, a busy young lord, very disinterested, often quick, as often injudicious, and not the less troublesome for either, proposed at least to declare, that the act of grace was the reason of not proceeding; and that if the house would take no cognizance of this affair, it might be heard by the board of officers. Nugent, too, was tender of infringing the act of grace, and sorry if he had been one to call improperly on Sir Harry to make the charge. He said, "He had been told that offences against the mutiny bill were to be pardoned only from the year 43, but that the crimes in question were antecedent to that æra; if not, that the accused

* Youngest son to the Duke of Dorset, and colonel of a regiment.

† Eldest son of the Earl of Derby.

1751. April. 'Anstruther's cause.'

must plead the act. That for himself he should vote for Lord George's motion." Anstruther said, "I plead nothing as to the act of grace, but desire the house to take it into their consideration." Sir Richard Loyd, a lawyer, said, "This was a misdemeanour, and a pardoned one; that the prosecution of it now would affect numbers. An angry court would have acted so formerly; should a House of Commons act with such narrow microscopic eyes? We want no pardon; many of our constituents may. An act of grace does not merely take away punishment, but restores a criminal so fully, that to call a pardoned rebel perjured, he would have an action. But it is said, we may inspect: for what end, if no consequence can follow? The clergy took this up once, on the misbehaviour of one of their own body, from whom they would have taken orders, saying, they could not serve with him; but the King's Bench deeming it a punishment would not suffer it. In the reign of James II. a Mr. Payne was sequestered by the house for his unworthiness; but was restored to his seat by an act of grace. If you have a mind to hear angry words for some hours, without doing any thing, you certainly may; but his offence is neither against the mutiny bill, nor within the excepted term; nor can he, being included within the act of grace, wave the advantage of it." He concluded, begging pardon of the house with a sneer, for endeavouring to stop an inquiry. Mr. W. Pitt said that if he had wanted information upon the act of grace, he should have fully received it, though he had never thought of in-

fringing that; but that he had been desirous of inquiring into the nature of the general's tyranny, in order to new model the mutiny bill, if it were necessary. That he wanted to see the minutes of the court martial for information, not for foundation of a criminal prosecution. That without the impediment of the act of grace, he should be against calling in Ofarel, as the business of the house was not to hear causes that are without our jurisdiction, but to find deficiencies in our laws, and remedies for them. That, if this infringed the liberty of two members, at least it was relative to what had happened before they were so. That he had perceived there was something in the dark, yet had not been the loudest to call for what others, whose situation was more connected with military matters, might know better. That to send this to a board of officers would be constituting the crime anew: that all he desired was, that governors in our plantations and foreign garrisons might know that the prosecution of this affair was stopped by the act of grace, and might tremble for the future. The hint towards the latter end of the speech was levelled at Fox, the secretary at war, an employment that Pitt professed wishing to have preferably to paymaster, though the latter 'was' so much more considerable in profit, as it would give him an introduction to the closet; the very reason why the King had refused it to him. Pitt was so much mortified at the King's never speaking to him, that above a year before this the Pelhams had with great difficulty obtained a word to him at the levee. Sir John Mordaunt, an officer of gallantry, with some wit, said, he had early spoke his mind for

1751. April. 'Anstruther's cause.'

1751. April. 'Anstruther's cause.'

hearing this cause, and had come determined to hear the witnesses, but had changed his opinion, because of the impropriety there would be of letting him continue a member if he was proved guilty, an objection that would hold equally against trying him by a board of general officers; a trial that he disliked, as to clear the reputation of soldiers, he wished to have them tried by any but officers. That he saw the crown would be under the same difficulties as the house, and therefore he agreed with Lord Strange's motion for declaring the act of grace the impediment. Fazakerley, a tiresome Jacobite lawyer, was clear that he was comprized within the general pardon; and yet for the honour of the house was for doing something, and that something was to try him, that the King might not trust him any longer. Mr. Pelham said, "That if he were for trying him by a board of officers, he should not be hindered by the act of grace, which had been originally his opinion as the properest way of carrying the cause before the King; but that it must now rest here, as all the lawyers were agreed on its being a violation of the general indemnity. That so far from desiring with Fazakerley that the King should remember it, he wished the whole case could be obliterated; and that this might go no farther between the two persons, whom he begged to bury in oblivion their private resentments, as the house was obliged to do those of the public." The Speaker took up this, observed on the harsh words that had passed, and desired they would be publicly reconciled. Sir Henry Erskine answered, "The general gave the offence." The general replied, "I gave no offence: I

1751. April. 'Anstruther's cause.'

said the accusation was false and malicious; does not my very denial of the charge say the same?" The chair insisted on their engaging to carry this quarrel no farther; to which Anstruther answered, "I shall take no farther notice." The Speaker said, "Do you give your honour?" Anstruther; "I do." Sir Harry Erskine said pertly, "I thought he would have made an apology." Sir William Yonge interrupted him, and told him, he must not enter into a discussion of what had passed; and the chair insisted on Sir Harry's giving the proper assurances; on which Sir Harry at last said dryly, "I give my honour in consequence." Lord Strange then repeated his motion for a declaration of the reasons of not proceeding. Mr. Fox told him, "He was sorry to hear such a motion after so wise a conclusion; and that it would be giving a reason for all, which was not the reason of many. That the accusation was nothing before reduced to writing; that he still thought it a frivolous affair; that it could not be said Sir Harry was unwilling to present the charge, as he had repeated the accusation day after day; that Anstruther could call it nothing but false or true; that he had frequently been intreated by the general to get the cause heard; and would now give him a word of comfort, that he had thought him much more guilty before the charge was presented—'and' now did not think him guilty of a thousandth part of what he had been accused. That as to the motion, no vote ever passes for a single reason; that this would be introducing a new practice; and he concluded with asking whether the house would permit Anstruther to enter upon the journals a complaint

1751. April. 'Anstruther's cause dropped.'

against the charge?" Sir Henry Erskine said to that, "That there were accusations in the answer as well as in the charge." General Oglethorpe*, of whom it was uncertain whether he was a Whig or a Jacobite, whether very brave or a coward, for he had fought several duels, and had ran away in the Rebellion; very certain that he was a troublesome and tiresome speaker, though even that was now and then tempered with sense; took notice that if it were mentioned in the votes that the act of grace had been read apropos to this debate, it would sufficiently explain without a farther comment why the affair was dropped. Lord Strange owned himself content with this remark, and withdrew his motion. The house adjourned at half an hour after eight.

'Prince of Wales created.'

25th.—Prince George kissed the King's hand on being created Prince of Wales.

26th.—Sir John Philipps moved the King's Bench for a habeas corpus for Murray, which was granted. Sir John was a man of a worse character than parts, though they were not shining. He had quitted parliament on the desperate situation of the Jacobite cause, after having attempted during the last rebellion to get the subscriptions and associations for the King declared illegal; and was now retired to Oxford, the sanctuary of disaffection.

'Regency bill.'

The King sent a message to both houses to desire they would pass an act for appointing the Princess Dow-

* The great promoter of the colony of Georgia, had been surprized and put to flight by a party of the rebels at Clifton.

ager of Wales regent, with proper limitations, in case he died before the prince was eighteen. The Duke of Newcastle, seconded by the Duke of Devonshire, opened it in the House of Lords; Mr. Pelham and the chancellor's eldest son*, in the Commons. Both the brothers made awkward and ill-placed panegyrics on the Duke; and addresses of thanks were voted. 1751. April.

27th.—Murray was brought by habeas corpus into the King's Bench; but, three judges allowing the validity of a commitment by the House of Commons, he was remanded to Newgate. 'Murray's case in King's Bench.'

May 1st.—The Regency Bill was to have been brought into the House of Lords, but was deferred, to be softened a little, upon objections made by the Bishop of London to the unprecedented powers that the council had given themselves in it. The chancellor drew it; and for the honour of his profession had contrived to show that a legal tyranny might be formed as despotic as the most usurped authority. And lest it should shock a free people, and draw an odium on the government, he had submitted to bear the greatest share of the envy himself; for, though the bill was directed to establish the power of the Pelhams, the chancellor was likely to have the amplest share by his own voice, and those of his creatures, the archbishop, the Chief Justice Lee, and my Lord Anson, his son-in-law, whom they designed for first lord of May. 'Regency bill.'

* Philip Yorke. He had married the grand-daughter and heiress of the Duke of Kent.

1751. May. the admiralty, though on the original plan that officer was omitted in the council of regency, because they had not then determined to remove Lord Sandwich.

'Seats not vacated.' 3d.—A question was proposed to the house by Sir William Yonge, whether such members as were named to be servants to the new Prince of Wales were to vacate their seats, as their appointment was by the King. Stone and John Selwyn were of the number. It was agreed in the negative without a motion.

'Regency bill.' 7th.—The Duke of Newcastle opened the Regency Bill in the House of Lords, and it was read the first time without opposition.

10th.—The committee in the Lords on the Regency Bill. Earl Stanhope, whose studies were mathematical, and principles republican, to the honour of which, though without any parts, he had acted steadily in opposition, when Jacobites and Royalist-Whigs, and men of all other denominations had changed for every other denomination, opposed the clause that gave the regent a council; an opinion that was rather more consistent with the effect of his principles, to oppose a regal government, than with his principles themselves; but it was carried by 98 against him, and the Earls of Thanet, Shaftsbury, Oxford, and Litchfield, the Viscounts Hereford and Townshend, and the Lords Ward, Maynard, Foley, Romney, and Talbot. Lord Bath then made as miscellaneous a speech as he used to do in the House of Commons; objecting to the not leaving the regent power to displace any of the inferior commissioners of treasury or admiralty; and weeping

actual tears when he mentioned the possible event of the King's death. This duteous dew was followed by a joke on Harry Vane*, formerly his tool and spy, now in that office to the Pelhams, and a wonderfull lord of the treasury, who whenever he was drunk told all he knew, and when he was sober more than he knew, and whom Lord Bath said, on seeing there, he did not mean to propose removing. Then soaring up to a panegyric on the princess, he observed, that female reigns in England had not been the least glorious, and yet the great princess, who was likely to figure with the Elizabeths and the Annes, would not be empowered to reward merit, or to place, if she found such an one, a proper person at the head of the treasury: that she even would not have authority to appoint her own son, Prince Edward, lord high admiral, nor to grant convoys to any merchants who sollicited for them: that indeed she might tell the merchants she would use her interest with the parliament to get this bill altered, and then she would protect them. He then (it is very true he said so) wished that all employments were for life, or *quam diù* those who held them *se benè gesserint;* and professed (it is even true that he professed) having been ashamed of the strugles he had seen for places, half of which he wished were to be diminished at the King's death, and the salaries to be applied to the sinking fund: that, having been

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

* Eldest son of the Lord Barnard, was made vice-treasurer of Ireland by Lord Bath, on the change of the ministry, in 1742, from which place he was removed on the coalition, but not long after placed in the treasury; and was afterwards created Earl of Darlington. He died March 6th, 1758.

1751. May. lately in France, he had observed that the weight of their debt is the debts on employments. He concluded with declaring he liked the bill, and did not mean to oppose it.

'William Pulteney, Lord Bath.' Lord Bath * is so known a character, that it is almost needless to draw him. Who does not know that Mr. Pulteney was the great rival of Sir Robert Walpole, whose power he so long opposed, at last overturned, and was undone with it? Who does not know that his virtue failed the moment his

* William Pulteney, Earl of Bath, had been persuaded by Sir Robert Walpole to apply himself to politics, in which, soon making a figure, he was appointed secretary at war, when the Whigs came into power in the late king's reign, but towards the end of it he went into opposition, at the head of which he continued till the fall of Sir Robert Walpole. That minister persuaded the king, when he took leave of him, to comply with none of Mr. Pultney's demands, unless he would quit the House of Commons and accept a peerage, which he imprudently promising to do, though not without great reluctance before the patent was passed, and raising his creatures †, who were men of the meanest capacities, to the chief places, in preference to all the rest of the opposition who had acted with him, they refused to follow him in his politics, and persecuted him in parliament, and with innumerable libels and satires. On the death of Lord Wilmington, he asked for the treasury, to which Mr. Pelham was preferred, but to which he was named in the ministry of three days. From that time he made no figure. He was immensely rich, from great parsimony and great successions, and had endeavoured to add another to them. The Duchess of Buckingham, natural daughter to King James II. designing to take a journey to Rome, to promote some Jacobite measures, and apprehending the consequence, made over her estate to Lord Bath, by a deed which he afterwards sunk, and pretended to have lost. On this, the duchess, after forcing a release from him, struck him out of her will as one of her executors; and many years afterwards, on marrying her grandson to Lord Hervey's daughter, she appointed Sir Robert Walpole one of her executors. This happening soon after that minister's fall, he said to Lord Oxford in the House of Lords, "So, my lord, I find I have got my Lord Bath's place before he has got mine."

† Sandys, Sir John Rushout, Gybbon, Harry Vane, and Harry Furnese.

inveteracy was gratified? Who does not know that all the patriot's private vices, which his party would not see while he led them, were exposed, and, if possible, magnified by them the instant he deserted them? Who does not know that he had not judgment or resolution enough to engross the power, which he had forfeited his credit and character to obtain? and who does not know that his ambition, treachery, irresolution, timidity, and want of judgment were baffled * and made advantage of by a man who had all those vices and deficiencies in a stronger proportion—for who does not know the Duke of Newcastle? 1751. May.

The chancellor answered Lord Bath upon some points of form that he had mentioned in the drawing commissions for the Boards of Treasury and Admiralty, but owned that it was indifferent to him whether that clause in the bill were altered or not. Lord Bath confessed himself in a mistake, having concluded that a single alteration vacated the whole commission. Dr. Maddox, Bishop of Worcester, who did not want parts, wanted them now, making a bad speech, and objected that the princess, who might make a lord lieutenant of Ireland, would not have authority to make a baron of the exchequer there; and he proposed her having the disposal of all offices in general. The Duke of Newcastle, who had too much good-nature, or too much jealousy, to let any body else 'Regency bill.'

* After the revolution of three days, Lord Bath was going to print a Diary which he had kept, in order to show all the falshoods, treacheries, and breaches of promise of the Duke of Newcastle and Mr. Pelham, he having minuted down their conversations with him on the fall of Sir Robert Walpole.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

be eminently ridiculous where he was present, replied in a tone of raillery, "that the nomination of bishops and judges had been previously excepted, because the first thoughts of the compilers of the bill had been directed to the security of our souls and properties, and had been taken from the regent, because she might not know the true character of such divines as were recommended to her." And lest even this nonsense should wear the appearance of an argument, his grace added, that he could not help remembering what had been said when the act of union passed, that there were already in the English House of Lords twenty-six immortal peers, meaning his good lords the bishops, who he hoped would all deserve immortality. Lord Talbot, a lord of good parts, only that they had rather more bias to 'extravagance' than sense, opposed the clause for continuing the parliament for three years after the King's death; talked over the nature of government, asserted that the contests arrived in England during minorities had not arisen from new elections; and said, that "they might make laws with relation to future parliaments, but had no power to extend the duration of the present." Lord Talbot* was a sworn enemy to the chancellor from some family jealousies, and soon after his father's death and Yorke's elevation, who had made a speech against some advantages that were demanded for the Prince of Wales, Lord Talbot said, "He should certainly submit to such high authority, if he had not in his hand an opinion directly contrary, which he could not

* William, Lord Talbot, was eldest son of Charles Talbot, lord chancellor.

help thinking of equal weight." It was expected that he was going to read a judgment of his father, but it was an opinion which the present chancellor himself had given, when he was attorney-general, on a parallel case referred to his and Talbot's judgment in the late reign, when the present King had figured in the character of a mutinous Prince of Wales. Lord Granville replied to Lord Talbot, "That it was the parliamentary clause that gave stability to the whole bill, and hoped we should even have enacted it without a message from the throne. That rebellions were best carried on during elections; that it had been the policy of Lewis the Fourteenth to foment them here at that season; and that he had had an opportunity, when last secretary of state, of knowing, among the secrets which had not come to light, that it had been an advice given in the council of France during the very last rebellion, to wait for a general election." He declared his approbation of the restrictions, not that they would, he hoped, be necessary in the present case, but as they would be a precedent for, and of service to posterity. The Bishop of London made no opposition, and the bill was committed by 106 to 12, Lord Townshend voting for the latter clauses, and Lord Folkstone against them. The Duke of Bedford was laid up with the gout and rheumatism, but was very eager to have gone to the house and opposed the whole tenour of the restrictions. His friends apprehending that it would undo him with the King (who had been made to believe that this act against his own son was of his own direction), used all their endeavours to dissuade him, and succeeded pretty easily

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

after the first division, which had been composed of so few, and those such insignificant lords. Lord Sandwich, who was not impatient to precipitate his own fall, voted, with the Duke's consent, for every part of the bill.

13th.—The lords read the Regency Bill the third time, and sent it to the commons, who read it immediately. Mr. Pelham opened it, and moved for its being read a second time. Sir Francis Dashwood made several objections to it, and asked "What was the intent of the Duke's being the head of the council of regency? a question, he said, simply of curiosity, for he did not desire he should have any power. If this bill was calculated to pare away the prerogative, he wished the parliament would set about it roundly, and stickle for a new Magna Charta. He observed that there was no provision made, in case the princess should die before the determination of her regency; and he feared her being displeased with these very strict limitations." He attended the bill no more, which he foresaw would pass by a great majority, after he had satisfied himself with declaring against it. He was a man of sense without eloquence, and of humour without good humour: naturally inclined to adventures, and had early in his life made a voyage to Russia, drest like Charles the Twelfth, in hopes of making the Czarina Anne fall in love with him—an improper hero to copy, when a woman was to be captivated! Oglethorpe found more faults in the bill; Nugent commended it extravagantly. Lord Limerick too approved it, but observed a want of provision, in case the King died during a dissolution of parliament, or before a new-elected

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

one had sat. The attorney-general answered him, and the two other opponents, and declared his opinion, that a new chosen parliament, even before a session, would answer the purposes described in the bill: but the sollicitor-general thought that it must be the dissolved parliament that should re-assemble. The attorney* was a man of singular goodness and integrity; of the highest reputation in his profession, of the lowest in the house, where he wearied the audience by the multiplicity of his arguments; resembling the physician who ordered a medicine to be composed of all the simples in a meadow, as there must be some of them at least that would be proper. T. Pitt and Sydenham spoke against the bill; Dr. Lee in approbation of the council, as a safeguard to the regent, and treated the nomination to offices as a trifle. Henley spoke for the bill, but agreeing with Lord Limerick's observation. Mr. Pelham then proposed to read it a second time on the morrow. T. Pitt asked for a longer day, and to have the bill printed, and was seconded by Sir John Cotton; but on Mr. Pelham's opposing it, there was no division. The house sat till past seven.

14th.—The Regency Bill was read a second time, and opposed only by Mr. Delaval, in a very absurd speech, which he asked pardon for not having made the day before, which was the first of his sitting in parliament.

16th.—The house went into the committee on the Regency Bill, when Mr. Pelham, who had apprehended no considerable opposition, was in the chair. T. Pitt moved to refer

* Sir Dudley Rider.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

the King's message to the committee; Vyner to adjourn till the bill could be printed; but as the house generally suffered him to be singular in his opinion, nobody seconded him now. Prowse, who affected to be in opposition, what Mr. Pelham affected to be in power, candid, and who was, like Mr. Pelham, a man of some sense without parts, said, "That when this bill should be passed, he supposed the King would not remove any of the great officers who were to compose the regency, as they would tacitly have had the approbation of parliament; indeed, of what must they be guilty to justify turning them out after this approbation? That it would be quoted hereafter by ambitious subjects, who should want to ingraft themselves upon the regal authority, that even this parliament had strictly tied up the hands of a princess, whom they affected so much to commend; that the royal power can't be divided into many hands; and that if this bill passed, the nation ought *indeed* to pray for the King's life." Lord Strange and Sir Roger Newdigate both spoke against the bill; and Charles Yorke, second son to the chancellor, a young lawyer of good parts, but precise and affected, for it. He said, "That there were but two instances of a parliamentary regency, those of Richard the Second and Henry the Sixth, and in both those, councils had been established by parliament; that the confusions of those minorities flowed from the advice of parliament not being followed: that the Duke of Gloucester, on his brother's going to France, applied to parliament for directions how to act, and was told by them, that his power was limited, and accordingly had only the title of pro-

tector conferred on him: that this clause puts the princess under a happy inability of doing wrong; and that it would quiet jealousies, if there be a subject among us who could create suspicion." Fazakerley made remarks upon the bill, without directly opposing it; and then Mr. Onslow (the Speaker) with a solemnity never more properly assumed, made a noble and affecting speech against it. "He professed that he would not have begun an opposition to the bill, but could not avoid, when once it was opened, to declare that he thought the regulations dangerous; and that having so much studied the constitution, as it was his duty to do, he was obliged to speak his opinion. It was, that the regal power must not be divided; that controul is dividing it; that it never ought to be controuled, except when abused; that instead of one king, we should have nine; that the council might put a negative on what the regent should propose; that to controul, is to give the power to those who controul; that if the council refuse to make peace or war, the regent must submit; that this controul is placed in the hands of those she will not be able to controul: that the best regent we ever had, the Earl of Pembroke, in Harry the Third's time, was a single regent; a good man, but his virtue was assisted by his undivided power. That he foresaw there would be dissentions among themselves; though he had a high opinion of those designed, yet will they not be men? Power corrupts the best understandings; factions in the regency may derive themselves into both houses, and those who should correct, may become parties in the grievance. In

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

'The Speaker opposes it.'

1751. May. 'Regency bill and Speaker.'

Edward the Sixth's time, though the reformation of religion was then in question, did it check the animosities in the council? Even then, letters-patent were obtained in contradiction to an act of parliament, which had limited the protector's authority. That though any members of the future council will be removeable by address of parliament, how will such address be obtained against the most turbulent? Nay, parliament may be under a long prorogation, and the regent, all-helpless, will see nothing but factions in the council that should assist her. How distrest will be her condition, how distrest the condition of her children, of the nation! I wish well, continued he, to those who will have the power, a power that nobody will envy them! Though it has the appearance of establishing that power of which I am most apprehensive! I must—I will speak my duty! It may be for the service of those who procure this bill. Why, if the power of peace and war is to be delegated, why is it not entrusted to the parliament? I hope we are not to address the council for either! Nay, if we should submit to that humiliation, what, if they should slight, as they may, our application? What a solecism in this constitution to have parliament contradicted by nine persons!" He then made a solemn prayer for the King's life, as the only preservative against this plan of power, which, he said, if it ever took effect, would exceed all the evils that could be foreseen from a single regent. For himself, he had nothing to ask, nothing to fear, and whenever he should cease to serve the house, he knew whither only he would go. He then entered upon that monstrous clause, which subjects to the

penalties of a præmunire whoever shall attempt any alteration of this system after it be enacted. He argued with great weight on the prodigious danger of it, and mentioned a test proposed in 1675 to oblige members to take an oath not to attempt any alteration in the state. It held a debate of seventeen days, and at last the House of Lords resolved, that such a test would not affect debates in parliament, or restrain them. He said, that if members should meet privately to concert measures for the repeal of this law, it might be construed into a præmunire; and many lives had been taken away by construction. He concluded with an earnest asseveration of the uprightness of his intention, and a serious protest against the mischiefs of the bill.

1751. May. 'Regency bill and Speaker.'

Mr. Pelham was inexpressibly shocked at this speech, though he had no reason not to have apprehended it. The Speaker had been at the private meetings on the bill, where he disputed warmly with the chancellor. Their cabal said that he acquiesced; he, that when he had given his reasons and found they had no weight, had said no more—was that acquiescing? They even said that he agreed to the general plan on their softening some points, which at last they did not soften. On sketching out some correction of the most flagrant strokes of power, the Duke of Newcastle had said, "Now they had reduced the bill to nothing!" The Speaker replied, "I wish it was! it would be better for you. If it is nothing, it is a reason for not doing it." This argument probably struck them, and so they did all they first intended. He told Mr. Fox, that they might have softened it with regard to the

1751. May. Duke, by declaring it was the tenour of the English constitution. Mr. Fox assured him, that the Duke had said, "My Lord Chancellor told me, no such declaration could be made, because circumstances might happen to make it inconvenient. That crisis," continued the Duke, "must be when I am out of the question."

'Character of Speaker Onslow.' The Speaker was master of an honesty, which though it would bend very much upon most occasions, especially when its warping would prop its reputation, was tough and steady when pushed to an extremity: and he would sometimes see that extremity as soon in trifles as in materials. His disinterestedness * was remarkable, and he was fond of exerting it. Popularity was his great aim, impartiality his professed means, universal adulation and partiality to whatever was popular, his real means of acquiring it. He was bigotted to the power of the House of Commons; and, like all zealots, ardent for his own authority, as intimately connected with the interests of his idol. He had much devotion from the house, few friends in it, for he was too pompous to be loved, though too ridiculous to be hated; had too much knowledge not to be regarded; too much dignity in his appearance not to be admired; and was too fond of applause not to miss it.

* He resigned the beneficial place of treasurer of the navy just after Sir Robert Walpole's removal, because the opposition said that his attachment to the court arose from interest; yet that minister always thought the Speaker not enough attached to him, and treated him very roughly, especially on his first visit after his disgrace. However, when the votes for the two last members of the secret committee were equal on the ballot for two of Sir Robert's friends and two of his enemies, the Speaker decided in favour of the former.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

The Speaker was answered in a long deduction by the attorney-general, and by Charles Yorke, who said, that on the first Regency Bill after the Revolution, ten judges had given their opinions that the regal power may be both delegated and divided. Lord Strange asked shrewdly, "If it was probable that there would be no dissentions in the council of regency, which was to be composed of the present ministry? Survey them; with what cordiality have they concurred in all measures for some years! May not it happen, that if the regent should refuse * to employ some person recommended by them, the junto may threaten to *resign?* an insult, such as within my own time I have almost seen offered to a crowned head! We shall see all that repeated scramble for power, that I have two or three times seen acted over. Can the Duke be removed by address of parliament? I won't say that he is most likely to do mischief, but certainly he is most capable of doing it. As to the præmunire clause, the person who drew it deserves to incur it." Murray, the sollicitor-general, said, "He did not wonder there were but few precedents to direct them of a prince thinking thus greatly of his own death, and providing for emergencies to arise after it: that the law of England knows no minority: if the person of the minor king should be seized by force, his power would accompany the possession of his person: that this bill creates a minority, and provides against the evils of it: that in private cases, no guardian has the whole power over an estate, that his ward

* As was the case in 1746, when the King refused to make W. Pitt secretary at war, and the whole ministry resigned upon it.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

will have when he comes of age; that no prince, even in absolute governments, ever appointed a regency without controul; that all the members of the future regency must be thought proper persons by the King; that the great officers specified must be named by him; and the four others whom he is to appoint by his will must be entirely of his own choice; that there are but three acts of legislation which the regent and the two houses cannot perform—altering the established succession, the established religion in England, and the presbyterian church government in Scotland; that members of parliament are not restrained from taking measures to get this law repealed; that the prohibition is levelled against altering what shall be done by the regency, not against altering the bill, and clause of præmunire. He asked whether it was wished that the regent should be made too powerfull for the council and both houses of parliament; and whether even a king ever made a judge without the approbation of at least three of his council? and he added, that it would be a solecism to say that the council should be a check upon the regent, and yet be removeable by her as easily as she pleased. That she would have a strong controul upon them, as they would not have power even to make a judge without her; nor be able to move any thing without her concurrence. With regard to what the Speaker had urged on the delegation of the power of making peace and war, he asked, if there was no difference between entrusting it to a council of seven hundred men, who take all the inhabitants of this country to their assistance, and a council of twelve persons?" Mr. Fox then

declared himself for the bill (though he spoke against almost every part of it; and being afterwards told by Mr. Pelham peevishly, that Pitt's was the finest speech he ever heard, but that he (Fox) had not spoke like himself; he replied, I know it; if I had, I should have said ten times more against the bill) but he objected that the præmunire clause was a little ambiguously worded, and that if the person who penned it was aware how wrong it was, he indeed deserved to incurr all the weight of it. Can fourteen persons *, said he, have power, and not want more than their share? and if the regent and her council should proclaim the young King major a year before the time specified, would not a man in the street who hallowed at such proclamation be liable to a præmunire? The crime, he added, was too uncertainly described for such heavy punishment, and of all times a minority is the worst to subject the people to penal laws. He would have had the whole clause omitted, because every man, without being a lawyer, ought to know what the regent can or cannot do. He asserted, that as the chancellor is named in the bill to be necessarily of the regency, the putting the great seal in commission would violate the act. If they would not erase the whole clause, he proposed that the punishment annexed should be impeachment, as it could only be meant to come at great persons who should attempt to disturb the settlement. Mr. Pelham, from the chair, told him angrily that this was

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

* The different ways of reckoning the council, as to be composed of nine, ten, or fourteen persons, arose from including, or not including the Duke, or the four to be named by the King's will. Vide the Act.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

not the clause then in debate, but the first clause, which passed without a division about seven o'clock. Norris Bertie then spoke against the whole bill, thinking penal laws dangerous in the hands of ten subjects equal to himself, and that he was serving his country while he delayed the bill even by speaking. Sir John Barnard declared against appointing a council, and affirmed that the consideration of the person intended for regent ought to have weight in the debate, though the contrary was asserted; that while she was controuled, we should have no kingly authority; the more preposterous, as he could foresee no inconveniencies from the princess's enjoying it; that the nation might want some of its great officers, unless she should always name such persons as should be agreeable to the junto, who would have means of inducing the parliament to pass acts disagreeable to her, at the same time, that without them she would not have power to dissolve or prorogue it. He concluded with desiring it should be known that he was utterly against the council. Harding, a sensible knowing man, but who having been many years clerk to the house, was not well received as a speaker, said, "that the mischiefs of former regencies arose from a neglect of proper restrictions; and he quoted Chancellor Oxenstiern, who, on the death of Gustavus Adolphus, had given his advice to the senate of Sweden to compose a mixed regency, but not to appoint a sole regent, or a council of regency without a regent. He added, that in his opinion even the Duke might be removed from the council." This frank delivery of his sentiments was the more honest, as he

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

was actually the Duke's attorney. Nugent made a bombast speech about an angel; and then Lord Cobham (the only one of the cousinhood who could not be turned out, having no place; Lyttelton and George Grenville had both without doors, like him) declared against the council. He said, "He could not figure a weaker government than what they were chalking out; and as if there were not factions enough in the legislative power, they were laying a foundation for as many in the executive, and were destroying a bill, which, if the council clause were omitted, would be the most popular that ever was passed; that he had come to the house resolving to acquiesce even in this, as he thought it would be happy if it were universally assented to; but when others had made objections, he could not suppress his, which was to the council, not to the continuance of the parliament; that the House of Commons might perhaps address the regent to remove some of the council, while the House of Lords might vote an approbation of the same persons; at the same time that the parliament could not be dissolved but by an irremoveable council, the usual way of putting a stop to differences between the two houses. He then turned absurdly to an apology for himself, as people do who are fearfull or conscious, and hoped his behaviour was free from reproach; that he did not like cutting the government out into sippets; but desired to be understood to have a good opinion of some, of many that were to compose the council; and hoped that those (he approved) would never be removed from her royal highness's ear; at the

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

same time he believed that those who brought in the bill did not foresee all the power of the council; nor would he himself consent to the prolongation of the parliament, if he thought it was calculated for bad purposes."

Lord Cobham* was the absolute creature of Pitt; vehement in whatever faction he was engaged, and as mischievous as his understanding would let him be, which is not saying he was very bad. He had kept less measures with Mr. Pelham than any of his connection, and had not spoke to him above once for the last six months. He was more a gentleman than his brother George†, who was a pedant in politics, but less deceitfull. James‡, the youngest of the three, had all the defects of his brothers, and had turned them to the best account. All of them were troubled with a redundancy of words peculiar to their family, though without the energy of Pitt's language, or the hyperbole of Lyttelton's.

Martin spoke for the clause, and said, "the King could not have a separate interest from his people, the princess might; witness Queen Isabella and her§ minion Mortimer: that if this precedent were established, it could not hereafter be set aside, if the young king's mother should happen to be a bad woman; and that, if the conduct of the princess were a

* Richard Grenville, Lord Cobham, and since Earl Temple.

† Grenville, a lord of the treasury.

‡ Grenville, deputy paymaster, and one of the lords of trade.

§ It is remarkable that in the next reign Martin became a distinguished tool of the princess's minion, Lord Bute.

foundation for entrusting her with the sole power, it was so amiable and estimable, that the argument would go to giving her absolute power." Sir John Cotton disapproved of the latitude given to the King, of naming four persons to be of the council by a testamentary disposition, and of whom the house could know nothing. Pitt declared he had no objection to the council, as he could find no traces of a regent without controul; and then (as if all mankind had forgot his ingratitude to the prince, as he had his obligations to him) he pronounced the present case doubly aggravated by the loss of the most *patriot* prince that ever lived, to whom he had such infinite obligations, and such early attachments, which he was proud to transfer to his family. Then turning to the King, whom he regarded with wonder for exerting a fortitude, which Edward the Third had not been master of, he blessed the crown when it was the first to lessen the royal authority, as it had been in the present case, by pointing out these limitations, so expedient, as dangers were to be foreseen from abroad—from at home, if we considered the great person who might have become sole regent. What a precedent would that have been for futurity, if hereafter any ambitious person should think less of protecting the crown than of wearing it! With regard to the princess, the limitations were of no consequence, for let her but hint to parliament at any improper negative given by the council to her recommendation, an address would immediately be offered to her to remove them. He desired, if that event should ever happen, to be put in mind of what he now said, and he would second the motion.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

Fox replied, "that it was an absurd notion not to give the princess the whole power of royalty, because she was not called queen; and he hoped that the nation was not only safe from the characters of the persons who were to compose the council, but from the constitution; and if that, and the laws already in force, were not sufficient to circumscribe the regent, our liberties would not be safe; that if those laws would not be efficient under a regent, how are they so under a king? That as to the precedents that had been alledged, they were urged ridiculously; must this be assented to because it was so in the days of Harry the Third, when the constitution was totally unlike what it is now? Half of the regency nominated by Henry the Eighth were papists, half protestants; was that disposition preferable to a single regent? No; it was formed for dissention; nor is there one reason to be drawn from precedent, or from the nature of our constitution. Should we follow the example of the barons? The only reason to imitate them would be, that the times are unlike. Oxenstiern's advice too is totally unapplicable: not," continued he, "that I believe the council will obstruct the regent's measures; I believe they will assist her: but if they should not, whoever should advise her to make a speech to parliament to accuse her ministers, would be guilty of a præmunire." Pitt answered, "That the tendency of such a speech would not be to alter the plan of regency, but to check a faction; that what he had said regarded the clause of non-amotion; and that he was of Mr. Fox's opinion, who must have mistaken all his speech, or he all Fox's, though the latter had said that he

would not be included as agreeing for his reasons. That in any case he should not be for lodging power where there may be a temptation to prolong it." Fox replied again, "That a regent could not be more dangerous than a king; and imagined that Pitt had meant that the regent's speech should be intended to prevail on the parliament to address her to alter the whole tenour of the bill." The house grew tired of their altercations, and more of General Oglethorpe, who spoke after them; and divided between nine and ten at night, when the council clause was voted by 278 to 90; and then they adjourned the farther consideration of the bill till next day.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

17th.—The committee on the Regency Bill was resumed. Lord Strange asked, if being nominated to the council of regency would vacate a seat in parliament. T. Pitt proposed to leave out such words as precluded the princess from disposing of offices. Old Horace Walpole ridiculed the Speaker, and was glad that with all his pomp and protestations he had had no more influence. He was proceeding to preach up more regard to the King's message, but was called to order by T. Pitt and Lord Strange, who objected to making such use of the King's name in a debate. Prowse said, "He would appeal to that great treaty-maker, whether it was proper that fourteen persons should be entrusted with all the steps of a negotiation? That for the nomination of bishops and judges, he thought it a trifle; but disapproved extremely of the council having any power to dispose of the treasury, which with so great an army of revenue-men might be dangerous, if

1751. May. in the opposite scale to the crown." Horace Walpole replied, "That some had carried it so much beyond him, as to be willing to trust the secret of treaties with seven hundred persons."

'Horace, Lord Walpole.' Horace Walpole* was still one of the busiest men in parliament; generally bustling for the ministry to get a peerage, and even zealous for them when he could not get so much as their thanks. With the King he had long been in disgrace, on disputing a point of German genealogy with him (in which his majesty's chief strength lay) whose the succession of some principality would be, if eleven or twelve persons then living should die without issue. He knew something of every thing but how to hold his tongue, or how to apply his knowledge. As interest was in all his actions, treaties were in all his speeches. Whatever the subject was, he never lost sight of the peace of Utrecht, Lord Bolinbroke, and the Norwich manufactures; but his language and oratory were only adapted to manufacturers. He was a dead weight on his brother's ministry; the first to take off that load on his brother's fall†; yet nobody so intemperately abusive on all who connected with his brother's enemies; nobody so ready

* Brother to Sir Robert Walpole, had been secretary to Earl Stanhope in Spain, was afterwards made secretary to the treasury, and auditor of the plantations, and was several times embassador in Holland and France, then made cofferer of the houshold, and lastly one of the tellers of the exchequer, and was created a baron in 1756, and died February 5, 1757, aged 79.

† He paid the greatest court immediately to Lord Wilmington, and the instant the secret committee was voted, he set out for his house in the country, to burn, as he said in the House of Commons, dangerous papers; after which he professed himself very easy for what might happen.

to connect with them for the least flattery*, which he loved next to money—indeed he never entirely forgave Lord Bath for being richer. His mind was a strange mixture of sense allayed by absurdity, wit by mimicry, knowledge by buffoonry, bravery by meanness, honesty by selfishness, impertinence by nothing. * * * * * * * * * * * * * *. 1751. May.

Sydenham, as an old Tory, spoke for the undiminished prerogative, quoted Greek, and said that subjects had never before attempted to make peers; and that the commissions of judges determine at the King's death. Robinson urged that the house can only be adjourned by itself; but Sir William Yonge gave him precedents to the contrary; particularly, that the two first sessions of the late king's first parliament had been adjourned by the crown; and that nobody is at liberty to speak after the crown has sent a message for adjournment. Sir John Cotton asked, if the crown had the power of adjournment, seeing the method is to send to desire the house would adjourn itself? T. Pitt (who the last summer had held a tin parliament in Cornwall, and been baffled by an opposition erected by the Boscawens, under the auspices of the ministry) was obliged from his own case to argue for the prerogative, and said, "That during his holding that parliament he had searched for precedents, and had found that the crown could 'Regency bill.'

* This was so much his foible that, when W. Pitt wanted to reconcile himself to the Whigs, he used to flatter H. Walpole in his speeches in the grossest manner; and when he was ambitious of being secretary of state, he proposed H. Walpole for it as the only proper person, knowing that would be impossible to be effected, and hoping it would then come by rebound to himself.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

adjourn even by proclamation, or by a message from the secretary of state." Robinson acquiesced, but observed, "That there is no possibility of suspending the power of the legislature; that if the regent can repeal this act, she may repeal the three that by this she is excepted from a power of repealing." The sollicitor-general answered, "That it is only a direction to her not to give her consent to the repeal of the three acts, though if she should, it would be valid."

The clause for continuing the sitting parliament to the end of the minority, was then read. Lord Limerick, with as much zeal as if he too had lately held a tin parliament, made a panegyric on the two Georges, and on the blessings which the people had enjoyed under them, without tasting them *; and hoped the nation would be in such profound tranquillity as not to need the prolongation of the parliament; and that the ministers then will not act by half measures, and by expedients from day to day; and in confidence that they will dissolve the parliament as soon as they may with safety, he made a motion of amendment to the clause, that it may be the last dissolved parliament that shall assemble on the King's death, if another, though chosen, shall not have met and sat. Lord Strange approved the motion, except that he liked just the reverse of it; and would have established the new-elected parliament. Dr. Lee answered, "That the act of Queen

* The decency of this censure from Lord Limerick may be gathered from the long time he had been in opposition himself, and from his being the person who made the famous motion for removing Sir Robert Walpole, as the supposed author of all the calamities of the present reign.

Anne, on a parallel case, prefers the old parliament:" and Gybbon assigned the reason, because there may arise debates on the new speaker and double returns. Mr. Fox asked, "If the prolonged parliament is not to dissolve of course as soon as the minor King comes of age?" The attorney-general replied, "The general law of the land will then operate for its dissolution." But Henley said, "That, as the new elect might be composed of ignorant persons, he wished the prolonged parliament were to last six months after the commencement of the majority, that the young King might have the same benefit from that act that an older prince would have!" Sir William Yonge approved this opinion, and said, he remembered that on the late King's accession, instead of attending the business of the house, every body ran out of town to secure their re-elections. The sollicitor-general replied, "That as the prolonging parliaments was neither an eligible nor popular measure, he was glad the regulation extended no farther; though it was more necessary now to continue their duration for some time after a king's death than when parliaments did not give the revenue." George Townshend spoke against the parliament's prolonging itself, and said, "There was nothing so dangerous as to inculcate into a young King, that he owes his safety to any thing unconstitutional." Fazakerley made a tedious calculation, which he seemed to intend for humour, of how long the parliament might possibly continue if every one of the late Prince of Wales's children should happen to die just at a given time. The sollicitor replied, "That, if such melancholy accidents

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

should happen, the reasons for the continuation would increase in proportion." Morton spoke for, Dowdswell and Sir John Cotton against the amendment; but it was voted. Lord Harley* then spoke prettily against the whole clause, and said, "That the arguments that had been used would hold good upon all elections, and would tend to make any parliament perpetual; and that such groundless apprehensions ought not to be appeased at the expence of the constitution; that the people will be cheated who will not have opportunities of changing such representatives as they dislike; and that upon the whole he observed, that parliaments had originally been annual, then were stretched to triennial, then lengthened out to septennial, and now were going to be made perpetual." Lord Hilsborough said, "That the arguments urged against the clause were reducible to those of power, right, and expedience. That the parliament has power to prolong itself, is plain from the very debating upon it; that it has a right, appears from the triennial and septennial acts, and from the sixth of Queen Anne; and for the expedience, it is a known maxim, *salus populi suprema lex esto.* That in the case of a rebellion, would a parliament allow of its own dissolution, which would bring on the tumults of new elections? or in case of a plague, would any wise government give occasion to great and populous assemblies, when it would even be unfit for the parliament itself to meet? That the event in question might include all the others, and probably would some of them; and that the prolongation now in debate

* Eldest son of the Earl of Oxford.

would not be actual, but discretionary, while the circumstance of the manner in which it came recommended must strike the breast of every man." Bowes, Vyner, and T. Pitt, spoke against the clause; Charles Yorke for it. Sir John Rushout observed, that T. Pitt had made the King's message the foundation of the debate, and then had objected to its being pleaded. He was called to order, and so were some others; Gray and Dowdswell then spoke against, and Southwell for the clause, which was carried at half an hour after seven, by 258 to 81.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

Then was read the clause to prevent the young King from marrying before the expiration of his minority, unless with consent of the regent, and the major part of the council; and to annull any such marriage, and to declare all the persons concerned guilty of high treason. This clause, which on the very face of it is a flat contradiction to the established opinion of the Church of England, which never heard of dissolution of marriage for political reasons, had passed uncontroverted through the House of Lords, undisputed by the bench of bishops. So obsequiously now did the sages of the ecclesiastic courts bow to temporal power! Fazakerley alone in the Commons remonstrated against it, and shewed "the dangers that may arise from pronouncing the King's wife guilty of high treason, and her children illegitimate; and the mischiefs it may occasion, as he may marry her again after his majority —unless you will divest the crown of the prerogative of pardon, and that in the dearest case, and will bind the regency not only to prosecute a new species of treason, but to enforce

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

the penalty. If this illegal queen may be pardoned, and then espoused again, what confusions, what contests may not spring from the different children she may bear during her first and second marriage, when one son may plead his birthright under the new establishment, the other his seniority under all the known descriptions of legitimacy in the Church of England." The attorney-general made a slight answer, and this new kind of divorce passed without farther opposition *. Schisms and holy wars have sprung from smaller seeds! But religious animosities were out of date; the public had no turn for controversy; the church had no writers to make them fond of it again. This had lately appeared; Dr. Middleton †,

* A second instance of the same kind of complaisance from the bishops appeared in May, 1753. Lord Bath had brought in a bill to prevent clandestine marriages, which being very exceptionable, a new one was ordered to be brought in by the judges, and was accordingly drawn up and warmly patronized by the chancellor, and as warmly, though ineffectually, opposed by the Duke of Bedford; the whole episcopal bench consenting to the act, though there were several clauses which enjoined dissolution of marriage for temporal reasons. In the House of Commons it was opposed by Fox and Nugent; on the other hand, the attorney-general, who had been bred a presbyterian, supported it, and applauded the conduct of the bishops, *who*, he said, *had at last reduced Christianity to common sense.* This sentence occasioning great astonishment, he softened it by adding, that he only meant that the bishops had at last consented to remove a superstructure, raised on the foundation of the gospel, which Christ and the apostles had never projected, it being only intended by the New Testament that marriages contracted under the laws of the country should be indissoluble; and that it was nowhere said that even the intervention of a priest was essential to the validity of matrimony.

† Dr. Conyers Middleton, author of the Life of Cicero, of the Inquiry into the Miraculous Powers, of an Examination of the Bishop of London's Letters on the Use and Intent of Prophecy, and of several other celebrated works. Much was written against him, nothing well; yet the University of Oxford bestowed the degree of doctors on two of his opponents. He died July 28, 1750; and it was

the best writer of the age, had overturned the Fathers, and exploded some visions of the Bishop of London, without a tolerable answer being made in defence of either. Of the prelates, the archbishop* was a harmless good man, inclined to much moderation, and of little zeal for the tinsel of religion. Hutton, the other archbishop, was well bred and devoted to the ministry. Honest old Hoadley†, who, to the honour of his times, had, though the champion of liberty, risen to the rich bishopric of Winchester, was in a manner superannuated. Sherlock of London, almost as able a combatant for the power and doctrines of the church, was past his strength, and still fonder of the politics of the government than of the honour of the keys. The Bishop of Durham ‡ had been wafted to that see in a cloud of metaphysics, and remained absorbed in it. Gooch of Ely, the highest churchman in his heart, had risen to his present greatness in the church by shifting his politics. The rest were men neither of note nor temper to give the ministry any disturbance.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

Then the præmunire clause was read. Mr. Fox said, "He was ready either to wait for the opinions of the lawyers,

obvious how much personal prejudice had influenced his antagonists, for after his death some tracts, which he had held too offensive for publication, and much stronger against Christianity than any of those he had published, were printed—and nobody wrote against them!

* Dr. Thomas Herring, Archbishop of Canterbury. He died March 13, 1757.

† He died, after an illness of two hours, at his palace in Chelsea, April 17, 1761. What is here said of his being superannuated relates to the infirmities of his body, not of his mind, he retaining his senses perfectly to the last.

‡ Dr. Butler, author of the Divine Analogy, &c. He died in June, 1752.

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

or to endeavour to amend the clause himself. That he had several objections to the wording of it; that *acts passed* may be acts of parliament; that *in order to vary the settlement* ought never to be words in a penal act; by the same rule a person would be guilty of robbery who went to a gunsmith's with another to buy pistols *in order* to rob. That *null and void* must mean acts of parliament, not letters-patent, for they cannot supersede acts of parliament. That the crimes intended to be punished by this law should be certainly known, and not subject to constructions. That the door of the house where the plague was would be marked, and then whoever entered, let him dye!" He then proposed to leave out the word *præmunire*, and to leave the pursuit of the crime to the common course of the law of the land; or to make it even high-treason, provided it was made clear to the subjects, what the crime was to be; as no man can suffer but for known crimes. That the maxim, *Misera est servitus ubi lex est incerta*, can only be meant of penal laws, for all other laws are undoubtedly much too uncertain. Fox frequently attacked the lawyers; he loved disputing as much as they do, but as he loved sense and argument, which they make a trade of perplexing, he could not bear a society who at once inverted the use of reason and the profession of justice. He was answered by Murray, the sollicitor-general *, a frequent anta-

* William Murray, brother to Lord Stormont, and to the titular Earl of Dunbar, the Pretender's first minister. Pope's Imitation of *Nil Admirari* is addressed to him. He was made sollicitor-general soon after Sir Robert Walpole's resignation.

gonist of his, who had quickness and eloquence enough to defend or not to want the knowledge of the law, of which he was master. He said "There could be no hurt in omitting the words that conveyed any doubtfull meaning; that the bill was calculated against unlawfull acts, such as force and usurpation, upon the foundation of former examples, particularly the disposition made by Henry the eighth; that it was only a clause *in terrorem;* that there must be an overt act; that the house had already passed a sanction of the same nature in the marriage clause: but if these words were disliked, you might insert *unlawfully and without consent of parliament;* and that the regent would certainly not be included within the words." Fox accepted the proposed words, but would have omitted *in order*, which would still leave the necessity of the overt act in full force. He insisted "that the clause affects nobody but those who assist the regent in endeavouring the repeal of this act, and consequently that she is tied up from innovating, while her council are at liberty to attempt what farther usurpations they please upon hers and the royal authority. It is difficult to ascertain what her accomplices must or must not will and know, to include them within the penalty; that if she takes out letters-patent to be sole regent, are the clerks who draw them to be subject to the præmunire? That it must be right to omit the words *in order*, since in the sollicitor's opinion they were useless; in his, dangerous: but supposing they were still to remain, he could not help insisting on being told, what punishment there would be for him or any man who should attempt to cancel the Regency

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

Bill without the connivance of the regent?" The sollicitor replied, "That such act would be against the King, because he was in her hands; but that this provides against doing it *with* her consent. That the words *in order* were neither so unheard of, nor so formidable as was pretended; that the Coventry Act has the equivalent words *with intent;* and that the Mutiny Bill (brought in by Mr. Fox) has even the words *in order*. He owned that those words were inserted to prevent the connivance of the regent from giving an air of legality to any attempts of innovation." The master of the rolls said "He could not point out words to describe the crime, but he thought *with intent* preferable to *in order*." Fox asked, "If whether, as it was allowed that it would be lawfull to attempt the repeal of the act by parliamentary methods, the attempters would be guilty of a præmunire, if the parliament should not concur for the repeal? But that as it was confessed by great lawyers that the crime could not be described, he desired to have it considered, whether it would not be more proper, more humane, and more sensible, to leave the punishment to the judges?" Sir Richard Loyd said "That the words *in order* were not dangerous, but that *advising* was too vague, as it may be proper to give the regent such advice; that if the word *promoting* stood, he should wish to insert *unless to apply to parliament.*" Fazakerley approved the addition of *without the consent of parliament*. The attorney said, "That *intent* could only relate to the person, not to the concurrence; that he thought the words *acts passed* might be omitted, but that the lowest persons concurring

knowingly to defeat the act, ought to incurr equal punishment." Lord Strange said, "It must mean acts of parliament, for nothing else could set aside this:" and then he moved the amendments that had been proposed. Pitt said, "He imagined they were already agreed to; that he would have *acts passed* omitted, but liked *in order:* that he approved the addition of the word *unlawfull*, but would omit *without consent of parliament*, because it would be inviting applications to parliament, and would make men turn their minds to get this act repealed, though there was no doubt already, but that the parliament could alter this settlement if it should please." He then moved to leave out *acts*, and was seconded by Fox. Fazakerley asked whether it would not be necessary to have a commission of regency if the princess should be ill. Pitt then moved to insert *unlawfully*, and Fox yielded not to mention *without consent of parliament*, and to let *in order* stand. Lord Strange said, if he were to have the princess's ear, he would advise her to get this act repealed. Fox moved for leaving out *concurring*. Old Horace Walpole argued for its remaining; and Sir William Yonge defended it as meaning no more than the three other words that accompanied it. Fox ridiculed him on his reverence for the sacredness of tautology, and said, that if all those words had the same meaning, he would leave out three of them. Pitt was for retaining the word, because it had once been inserted, and to omit it now, would be telling the people that they might concurr. Thus at half-an-hour after ten at night, this inquisition clause, having dwindled into a grammatical dispute, was voted, with cor-

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

rections more worthy grammarians than a House of Commons, by 126 to 40; a few of Mr. Fox's and the Duke of Bedford's friends insisting upon a division, though the former would himself have acquiesced.

20th.—The bill was reported, read a third time, and passed, with nothing material but a long bad speech of Mr. Beckford against it, and Mr. Pelham's, who was now got free from the chair, for it. He said, "He would not observe on what any particular person had said, but must express his surprize at so much debate, after the message had been sent by the King, who had recommended restrictions, which had been approved by both houses, and his majesty had received addresses of thanks from both upon it. He said, that notwithstanding this, the debates had not been upon any particular restrictions, but against any at all; yet he must ask, how appointing a council for the regent was a breach of the constitution? That as to precedents, for his part he had never heard one exactly stated and followed in observations; that in the present case, what was to be learnt from precedents, was, the danger of minorities; and that the remedy now to be applied, was not a breach, but a preservative of the constitution, against it could operate again. That his motive for approving the council, was, that he would not lead the princess into temptation; that he was willing to give her all the agreeable part of authority; and that the council would be no check, where she was to exert grace and favour, but only where there should be weighty points that might introduce difficulties. That it was possible she might get

favorites about her; that a regent may be subject to them as well as a king; that it was for her security to have a council responsible. That when the settlement of the crown was made in favour of the house of Hanover, greater restrictions than those in question had been proposed, and somewhat stronger than temporary regencies. That the regent would only be limited in those great acts, where the crown itself is limited, of peace and war. Is there, continued he, any person here wise enough to tell me, who is answerable for the acts of the regent? She herself is; and as this provision takes off that subjection from her, it is a respect to her. I hope I shall not be thought to want respect to her, if I, who have ventured to speak my mind under the King my master, am as freely spoken in what regards the princess. He then mentioned the clause for prolonging the parliament, and said, that ever since the Restoration, there has always been a dissolution or suspension of government during general elections; that a contagion has constantly arisen, which has suspended all connections of friendship, all notions of right and wrong; and that many a man has given his vote for one man, who would leave the care of his children to that very man's antagonist. That our constitution gives sanctions to invasions, to that bad spirit of disaffection, which makes our enemies lie in wait till they see how elections turn out. He added, that he should say very little upon the clause of præmunire, which had been so fully explained and answered by the lawyers; though it was sufficient that Englishmen wanted no farther safety, who must be tried by juries, that are not likely to stretch con-

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

1751. May. 'Regency bill.'

structions. One thing he would say, *that the bill cannot be too strictly observed.* For the objections, they were not against the whole bill; and the committee had acquiesced in amending those parts that were most liable to exception. That indeed he could not but lament that the approbation of the house had not been more general, as he knew, when differences arise there, what constructions are made upon them without doors: but that he only lamented this, did not pretend to blame, as he spoke without prejudice, passion, or partiality, and that he was persuaded nobody would suspect him of any prospect to power for himself from this bill, as he should be too great a wretch to build views of grandeur on what he must regard as the greatest misfortune, and what would shake the foundations of his country." It is observable, that of the two persons who had framed, and were to glut their own ambition the most by this bill, the chancellor and Mr. Pelham, the former pronounced any man a fool, the latter stamped him a villain, who expected or laid a plan of power from it. It passed without a division. The greater part of the late prince's court voted for the bill. Lord Egmont for nothing but prolonging the parliament.

21st.—The amendments were explained to the lords by the Duke of Newcastle and the chancellor, and agreed to.

The day after the committee in the House of Commons, the King said aloud in the drawing-room at Kensington, that the amendments to the præmunire clause were rightly made. The chancellor answered, "the insertion of the word *unlawfully* was unnecessary." "That," replied the King, "is a

distinction only for lawyers to make." Mr. Pelham would have explained it to him in a low voice, but he would talk upon it publicly. 1751. May.

About the same time, the King talking to Mr. Fox in his closet upon the bill, asked him, whom he would have made regent? "Sir," said Mr. Fox, "I never thought I should be asked, and therefore never thought—if it was impossible the Duke should!" The King replied, "My affection was there;" but avoided talking on the impossibility. He assumed to himself the chief direction of the bill, and added, "I have a good opinion of the princess, but I don't quite know her." He then spoke largely and sensibly on the restrictions, and gave reasons for them. "That a council was necessary for her, even in cases of treason: women are apt to pardon; I myself am always inclined to mercy; it is better to have somebody to refuse for her. As to the power of peace and war, I never would declare either without consulting others. And as to the objection of the council being irremoveable, who knows it will be composed of the present people? It will be the ministers I shall leave: had you rather have those I shall leave, or have the princess at liberty to go and put in Lord Cobham or Lord Egmont? What did you say against the bill?—do you like it? tell me honestly." Fox answered, "If you ask me, sir—no. What I said against it was, because what was said for it was against the Duke." The King told him, "I thank you for that: my affection is with my son: I assure you, Mr. Fox, I like you the better for wishing well to him. The English nation is so changeable! I don't know 'King's conversation on regency bill.

1751. May. why they dislike him. It is brought about by the Scotch, the Jacobites, and the English that don't love discipline; and by all this not being enough discouraged by the ministry."

To compleat the history of this memorable bill, I shall subjoin some account of its author.

'Lord Hardwick.' Sir Philip Yorke, Baron of Hardwick, and Lord Chancellor, was * * * * the son of an attorney at Dover. He was a creature of the Duke of Newcastle, and by him introduced to Sir Robert Walpole, who contributed to his grandeur and baseness, in giving him an opportunity of displaying the extent of the latter, by raising him to the height of the former. He had good parts, which he laid out so entirely upon the law in the first part of his life, that they were of little use to him afterwards, when he would have applied them to more general views. He was attorney-general, and when the sollicitor Talbot was, after a contest, preferred to him for the chancellorship (the contest lay between their precedence, for Talbot was as able a man, and an honest one), Sir Robert Walpole made Yorke chief-justice for life, and greatly encreased the salary. Talbot dying in a short time after his advancement, to the great grief of all good men, Yorke * succeeded. In his chief-justiceship he had gained the

* A story is current, that Sir Robert finding it difficult to prevail on Yorke to quit a place for life for the higher but more precarious dignity of chancellor, worked upon his jealousy, and said, that if he persisted in refusing the seals, he must offer them to Fazakerley. "Fazakerley!" exclaimed Yorke: "impossible! he is certainly a Tory, perhaps a Jacobite." "It's all very true," replied Sir Robert, taking out his watch, "but if by one o'clock you do not accept my offer, Fazakerley by two becomes lord keeper of the great seal, and one of the *stanchest Whigs in all England.*" Yorke took the seals and the peerage. E.

reputation of humanity, by some solemn speeches made on the circuit, at the condemnation of wretches for low crimes; a character he lost with some when he sat as lord high steward at the trials of the Scotch lords, the meanness of his birth breaking out in insolent acrimony. On his promotion, he flung himself into politics; but as he had no knowledge of foreign affairs, but what were whispered to him by Newcastle, he made a very poor figure. In the House of Lords, he was laughed at; in the cabinet, despised*. On the Queen's death, he went deep into the Duke's shallow scheme of governing the King by the Princess Emily; for this cabal thought that he must necessarily be ruled by a woman, because the Queen was one, not considering it was because she was a wise one. This scheme was to be built on the ruin of Sir Robert Walpole, who had no other trouble to make it miscarry than in making the King say *Pho!* to the first advice this junto gave him. Their next plot was deeper laid, and had more effect: by a confederacy with the chiefs of the opposition, they overturned Sir Robert Walpole; and in a little time, the few of their associates that they had admitted to share the spoils. When Yorke had left none but his friends in the ministry, he was easily the most eminent for abilities. His exceeding parsimony was qualified by his severity to and discouragement of usurers and gamesters; at least, he endeavoured to suppress

1751. May.

* Yet, in the course of the work, the author laments Lord Hardwick's influence in cabinets, where he would have us believe he was despised, and acknowledges that he exercised a dominion nearly absolute over that house of parliament, which, he would persuade his readers, laughed at him. The truth is, that wherever that great magistrate is mentioned, Lord Orford's resentments blind his judgment, and disfigure his narrative. E.

1751. May. that species of avarice that exists by supplying and encouraging extravagance. The best thing that can be remembered of the chancellor is his fidelity to his patron; for let the Duke of Newcastle betray whom he would, the chancellor always stuck to him in his perfidy, and was only not false to the falsest of mankind.

'Pelhams determine to remove Duke of Bedford and Lord Hardwick.'

The Pelhams having thus secured the duration of their power by act of parliament, determined at last to remove every object that gave any interruption or uneasiness to their enjoyment of it. It will not easily be understood how the Duke of Bedford and Lord Sandwich, who were the present objects of offence, could give them any uneasiness. The latter was willing to submit to any indignities to keep his place; and the former neither had, nor pretended to any power, though secretary of state. No measure, foreign or domestic, but was transacted without his participation. So far from having had any share in the nomination of officers and governors to the young Prince of Wales, the Duke of Bedford was not even told he was to have any, nor acquainted when they were actually appointed. He was not consulted upon any one step of the Regency Bill; only when it was entirely resolved, and had been actually communicated to the cabinet council, at which Lord Sandwich, his friend, was present, the chancellor went to impart it to him at his own house, where he was confined with the gout. Indeed, at first he was pleased with this farce of attention, till his friends pointed out the insult of it. Notwithstanding all this submission, the Duke of Newcastle had no peace till they were removed. As he had no cause from *their* characters, we must seek it in his

own; and to show the force of his jealousy, it will be necessary to give a deduction of his several treacheries. 1751. May.

He succeeded young to an estate of about thirty thousand pounds a year, and to great influence and interest in several counties. This account in reality contains his whole character as a minister; for to the weight of this fortune he solely owed his every-other-way most unwarrantable elevation. His being heir to his uncle, the old Duke of Newcastle, obtained from the crown a new creation of the title in his person; and, though he was far from having parts to procure him a peerage, his peerage and vast income procured him the first posts in the government. His person was not naturally despicable; his incapacity, his mean soul, and the general low opinion of him, grew to make it appear ridiculous. A constant hurry in his walk, a restlessness of place, a borrowed importance, and real insignificance, gave him the perpetual air of a sollicitor, though he was perpetually sollicited; for he never conferred a favour till it was wrested from him, but often omitted doing what he most wished done. This disquiet and habit of never finishing, which, too, proceeded frequently from his beginning every thing twenty times over, gave rise to a famous *bon mot* of Lord Wilmington,—a man as unapt to attempt saying a good thing, as to say one. He said, "The Duke of Newcastle always loses half an hour in the morning, which he is running after the rest of the day without being able to overtake it." He early distinguished himself for the house of Hanover, and in the last years of Queen Anne retained a great mob of people to halloo in that cause. He and his brother Harry raised a troop for King George on the

'Duke of Newcastle.'

1751. May. 'Duke of Newcastle.'

Preston rebellion, where the latter gave proofs of personal courage. The duke was rewarded with the garter, and some time after made lord chamberlain. The late king chose him for the honour of being godfather to a new-born son of the Prince of Wales, which his royal highness much disapproving, was the immediate cause of that famous breach in the royal family, when the prince and princess left the palace very late at night. On Lord Carteret's being sent into honorable banishment as lord lieutenant of Ireland, by the power of Lord Townshend and Sir Robert Walpole, the latter proposed to make the Duke of Newcastle secretary of state, having experienced how troublesome a man of parts was in that office. The viscount's first wife having been the duke's sister was another reason for their depending the more on his attachment to them; but that very relation had given Lord Townshend too many opportunities of discovering how little he was to be trusted, particularly from his having betrayed Lord Sunderland, his first patron, to Lord Townshend, who earnestly objected to the choice of him, and endeavoured to convince Sir Robert Walpole how much his falshood would give an edge to his incapacity. As the disagreement increased between those two ministers, the duke in every instance betrayed his brother-in-law to Sir Robert. The viscount was not of Walpole's forgiving temper, and was immediately for discarding the duke. He pressed both King and Queen to it; exclaimed against his childishness and weakness, and insisted upon his dismission as the only terms of reconciliation with Sir Robert. The King, who always hated him, easily yielded to make Sir Paul Methuen secretary

of state in his room; but the greater power of Sir Robert with the Queen (whose policy had long been employed in keeping open the breach, in order to govern both), saved the duke for future scenes of perfidy * and ingratitude. 1751. May. 'Duke of Newcastle.'

Towards the decline of Sir Robert Walpole's ministry, the Duke of Newcastle, who feared to fall with him, and hoped to rise upon his ruins, dealt largely with the opposition, to compass both. The late Duke of Argyle, after that minister's defeat, and his own disappointment in not succeeding to a greater portion of power, commissioned his brother, Lord Islay, to tell Sir Robert, that the Duke of Newcastle and the chancellor had long been in league with himself and Lord Granville to effect his ruin. Lord Granville was scarce warm in power before Newcastle betrayed him to Lord Chesterfield; and the latter having introduced Lord Sandwich, who was sent minister to the Hague, this young statesman and the Duke of Newcastle kept the secrets of his own office from Lord Harrington, who had been restored to the place of secretary of state, for the assistance he had lent in overturning Lord Granville. On Lord Harrington's discovering and resenting this treachery, the seals were given to Lord Chesterfield; but he being, like his predecessors, excluded from all trust the moment he had a right to be trusted, soon resigned them. The Duke of Newcastle, who had newly entered into connections with the Duke of Bedford, (as he and his brother did successively with every chief of a faction, till they had taken out their stings by dividing them from their party, and

* Sir R. Walpole often said of the Duke of Newcastle, "His name is Perfidy." (Vide Appendix.)

1751. May. 'Duke of Newcastle.'

then discarded them) wished to give the seals to Murray, who was, or to Pitt, who was canvassing to be, his creature; but the Duke of Bedford abruptly and positively insisted on having them—and had [them, together with] their constant perquisites,—the Duke of Newcastle's suspicions and treachery.

The Duke of Newcastle had no pride, though infinite self-love: jealousy was the great source of all his faults. He always caressed his enemies, to list them against his friends: there was no service he would not do for either, till either was above being served by him: then he would suspect they did not love him enough; for the moment they had every reason to love him, he took every method to obtain their hate, by exerting all his power for their ruin. There was no expence to which he was not addicted, but generosity. His houses, gardens, table, and equipage, swallowed immense treasures: the sums he owed were only exceeded by those he wasted. He loved business immoderately, yet was only always doing it, never did it. His speeches in council and parliament were flowing and copious of words, but empty and unmeaning: his professions extravagant, for he would profess intentions of doing more service to many men, than he even did hurt to others. Always inquisitive to know what was said of him, he wasted in curiosity the time in which he might have earned praise. He aimed at every thing; endeavoured nothing. Fear*, a ridiculous fear, was predominant in him; he would venture the overthrow of the government, and hazard his life and fortunes rather than dare

* He never lay in a room alone; when the duchess was ill, his footman lay in a pallet by him.

to open a letter that might discover a plot. He was a secretary of state without intelligence, a duke without money, a man of infinite intrigue, without secrecy or policy, and a minister despised and hated by his master, by all parties and ministers, without being turned out by any! 1751. May.

It may appear extraordinary that Mr. Pelham, who had not so much levity in his character, should consent to be an accomplice in his brother's treacheries, especially as upon every interval of rivalship, the duke grew jealous of him. The truth was, that Mr. Pelham, who had as much envy * in his temper, and still more fondness for power, was willing to take advantage of his brother's fickleness, and reaped all the emolument without incurring the odium of it. He had lived in friendship with Sir Robert Walpole, Lord Chesterfield, and the Duke of Bedford; while his brother was notoriously betraying them shrugged up his shoulders, condemned the duke, tried to make peace, but never failed to profit of their ruin the moment it was accomplished. The falshood and frivolousness of their behaviour can never appear in a stronger light than it did in the present instance, and in all the transactions that relate to Lord Granville. That lord had hurried into power on Sir Robert Walpole's disgrace, and declared he would be a page of the back stairs rather than ever quit the court again. He had no sooner quitted his party, who had long suspected him, than he openly declared himself a pro- 'Mr. Pelham.'

* An instance of it: after Sir Robert Walpole was out, he often pressed Mr. Pelham to take care of Sturt, who had been employed in Spain, which he neglecting, Sir Robert said one day to Mr. Pelham, "Here has been poor Sturt with me." Mr. Pelham could not help interrupting him, and crying out, "God d*mn the rascal! what does he come to *you* for?"

1751. tector of Sir Robert Walpole; and to give the finishing stroke to his interest with the King, drove deep into all his majesty's Hanoverian politics, persuaded, in spite of the recent instance before his eyes, that whoever governed the King, must govern the kingdom.

'Character of Lord Granville.' His person * was handsome, open, and engaging; his eloquence at once rapid and pompous, and by the mixture, a little bombast †. He was an extensive scholar, master of classic criticism, and of all modern politics. He was precipitate in his manner, and rash in his projects; but, though there was nothing he would not attempt, he scarce ever took any measures necessary to the accomplishment. He would profess amply, provoke indiscriminately, oblige seldom. It is difficult to say whether he was oftener intoxicated by wine or ambition: in fits of the former, he shewed contempt for every body; in rants of the latter, for truth. His genius was magnificent and lofty; his heart without gall or friendship,

* John Carteret, Earl of Granville, was early distinguished in business, and sent embassador to Denmark, and made secretary of state when very young; but attempting to undermine Sir Robert Walpole, he was removed to the lieutenancy of Ireland, and afterwards entirely laid aside. He became the principal speaker against the court in the House of Lords; but towards the end of that opposition, he was compelled by his associates, who suspected that he was negotiating a peace for himself, to make the famous motion for removing Sir Robert Walpole, on whose fall he was again made secretary of state.

† In one of his speeches upon the war with Spain, he said, "We were entering upon a war that would be stained with the blood of kings, and washed with the tears of queens!" It was in ridicule of this rant, that Sir Charles Williams, in an unfinished poem, called the Pandæmonium, where he introduced orations in the style of the chief speakers of the opposition, concluded Lord Granville's with the following line, at the close of a prophetic view of the ravages of the war,

And visiers' heads came rolling down Constantinople's streets.

for he never tried to be revenged on his enemies, or to serve his friends. One of the latter, Lord Chief-Justice Willes, being complimented on Lord Granville's return to court, replied, "He my friend! He is nobody's friend: I will give you a proof. Sir Robert Walpole had promised me to make my friend Clive one of the King's council; but too late! I asked him to request it of Mr. Pelham, who promised, but did not perform. When Lord Granville was in the height of his power, I one day said to him, my lord, you are going to the King; do ask him to make poor Clive one of his council. He replied, what is it to me who is a judge, or who a bishop? It is my business to make kings and emperors, and to maintain the balance of Europe." Willes replied, "Then they who want to be bishops and judges will apply to those who will submit to make it their business." I will mention one other short instance of his style. When, during his power, he had a mind to turn out the chancellor, and prefer Willes, he said to Mr. Pelham, "I made Willes chief justice." "You may make him more if you please, and perhaps will," replied Mr. Pelham, "but I thought Sir Robert Walpole made him chief justice." "No, it was I: I will tell you how: I knew him at Oxford; Queen Anne's ministry had caught him scribbling libels: I had even then an interest with men in power—I saved him from the pillory—now, you know, if he had stood in the pillory, Sir Robert Walpole could never have made him a judge."

1751.

'Lord Granville.'

He carried this extravagance into his whole behaviour: divided Europe, portioned out the spoils of the King of

'His former administration.'

1751. Prussia, conquered France—and all these visionary victories, without deigning to cultivate the least interest in the House of Commons, where the Pelhams were undermining, like moles, and thinking as little of Europe—as ever they did afterwards. Pitt, who was building fame by attacking this Quixote minister, received profuse incense from Mr. Pelham; while Lord Granville kept no measures of decency with his new associates. He treated the Duke of Newcastle, the chancellor, and Lord Harrington, with unmeasurable contempt, and would not suffer their patience to be, what their tempers inclined them to be, the humblest of his slaves. These men, who, if they had any talents, had the greatest art that ever I knew at decrying those they wanted to undo, soon kindled such a flame in the nation, that the King was forced to part with his favourite, and all his airy schemes of German glory. Lord Granville had endeavoured early, by the intervention of Lord Hervey, to unite with Sir Robert Walpole, but he absolutely declined it, being persuaded that Lord Granville had connections with the Pretender *, which, if he ever had, he now and long since had undoubtedly broken off. In their distress to get rid of their great antagonist, the Pelhams had recourse to Sir Robert Walpole. I don't know whether the Duke of Newcastle, like another king-making

'Lord Granville's former ministry.'

* Sir Robert Walpole used to relate the following passage: when Lord Granville was secretary of state the first time, the ministry had made some discoveries into the schemes of the Jacobites, and at a meeting at the Cockpit, determined to take up the Lord North and Grey, who was deeply engaged. The instant the meeting broke up, which was very late at night, Lord Granville rode away post all alone to Epping Forest, where that lord lived, to give him notice; and when the messengers arrived soon afterwards to apprehend him, he was fled.

Warwick, would not even have offerred to raise him again to the height from which he had tumbled him, had he stipulated for any terms. Lord Orford, who the year before had by his single interest prevented the rejection of the Hanover troops, now came again to town, and having been instructed by John Selwyn, who was dispatched to meet him upon the road, wrote a letter to the King, which prevailed upon him to dismiss his minister. 1751.

The Pelhams then entered into a coalition with the Duke of Bedford, Lord Chesterfield, Pitt, and that faction, which went on tolerably smooth, till Pitt's impatience to be secretary at war opened the door to a new scene. Lord Bath and Lord Granville, who still preserved connections with the King, through the intervention of my Lady Yarmouth, persuaded him not to admit that incendiary into his closet. The Pelhams discovered from whence the rub came; and growing apprehensive that as soon as the session should be closed, and the supplies compleated, they should be discarded, not only determined to resign their own places, but engaged the whole body of the King's ministers and servants, down to the lowest clerks in offices, in a league of throwing up their employments, in order to distress their master: and the whole nation, which for four years together had seemed possessed with a madness of seizing places, now ran into the opposite phrensy of quitting them—and must not it be told?—or will it be credited, if it is told?—The period they chose for this unwarrantable insult, was the height of a rebellion; the King was to be forced into compliance with their views, or their allegiance was in a

'Lord Granville's former dismissal, and other events of 1745.'

1751. manner ready to be offerred to the competitor for his crown, then actually wrestling for it in the heart of his kingdom! A flagrancy of ingratitude and treachery not to be paralleled, but by the behaviour of the parliament at the beginning of the civil war, who connived at the Irish rebellion, in order to charge King Charles with fomenting it. What attention they had already exerted for suppressing the rebellion, appears from Sir John Cope's trial, where, in answer to his repeated memorials for succours, and representations of the young Pretender being actually in Scotland and in arms, the council tell him, "That they are unwilling to send him supplies, for fear of alarming people."

History of the resignations of 1745.

This general banding of the King's servants against him, joined to Lord Granville's neglect of all precaution to strengthen himself by a party, had the desired effect. He had offerred the seals to Willes but the very day of the execution of their scheme, who prudently declined them. Winnington, though far from being a friend to Mr. Pelham, and wishing well to Lord Granville, yet understood his own interest too well to undertake the management of the House of Commons, and was at last forced to mediate the parley between the King and the mutineers. Lord Granville took the seals, which Lord Harrington had been the first to resign, and sent for Lord Cholmondeley from Chester to take the others. This was* a vain empty man, shoved up too high

* George, Earl of Cholmondeley, married Mary, daughter to Sir Robert Walpole. He was knight of the bath, and lord of the admiralty, and then master of the horse to the Prince of Wales; but resigning that post on the rupture

by his father-in-law, Sir Robert Walpole, and fallen into contempt and obscurity by his own extravagance and insufficiency. Lord Winchelsea *, who had been at the head of the admiralty on the first change, and the only man who had raised his character (by his conduct at that board) when the rest of his friends had sunk theirs, was again named to that dignity; and Lord Bath at last obtained that object of his every passion, the government of the treasury. The other employments they had not time to fill up, for on the third day of this meteor-like ministry, no volunteers coming in, business at a stand, the nation in astonishment, and the parliament in indignation, the two lords were forced to tell the King, that he must once more part with them, and submit to his old governors. Lord Granville left St. James's laughing; Lord Bath slipped down the back stairs, leaving Lord Carlisle in the outward room, expecting to be called in to kiss hands for the privy-seal. 1751. 'History of resignations of 1745, and some subsequent transactions.'

The King sent for Winnington, and commissioned him to invite the deserters to return to their posts. Winnington † had been bred a Tory, but had left them in the height of Sir Robert Walpole's power: when that minister sunk, he had injudiciously, and to please my Lady Townshend, who had 'Winnington.'

between the King and Prince, he was made chancellor of the dutchy of Lancaster, lord privy seal on the resignation of Lord Gower, which place he was forced to give back on the coalition, and was appointed joint vice-treasurer of Ireland.

* Daniel Finch, Earl of Winchelsea and Nottingham.

† Thomas Winnington was first made lord of the admiralty, then of the treasury, then cofferer, and lastly paymaster of the forces, when Mr. Pelham was raised to the head of the treasury.

1751. then the greatest influence over him, declined visiting him in a manner to offend the steady old Whigs; and his jolly way of laughing at his own want of principles had revolted all the graver sort, who thought deficiency of honesty too sacred and profitable a commodity to be prophaned and turned into ridicule. He had infinitely more wit than any man I ever knew, and it was as ready and quick as it was constant and unmeditated. His style was a little brutal; his courage not at all so; his good-humour inexhaustible: it was impossible to hate or to trust him. He died soon after by the ignorance of a quack*, when he stood in the fairest point of rising, to the great satisfaction of Mr. Pelham, whom he rivalled and despised.

'Winnington.'

'Resigners restored to office.'

The *ligue*, who had retired for no other end, did not make the King expect them long. Lord Harrington alone, when Mr. Pelham announced to him the summons for their return, said, "Go back!—yes, but not without conditions." One was, that Lord Granville should give up the promise of the garter; which he did—but got while out of place, and saw Lord Harrington sacrificed to the King's resentments.

'The King's self-command.'

The King had fewer sensations of revenge, or at least knew how to hoard them better than any man who ever sat upon a throne. The insults he experienced from his own, and those obliged servants, never provoked him enough to make him venture the repose of his people, or his own. If any object of his hate fell in his way, he did not pique himself

* Dr. Thompson, who blooded and purged him to death in a very few days, for a very slight rheumatism. Several pamphlets were published on this case.

upon heroic forgiveness, but would indulge it at the expence of his integrity, though not of his safety. He was reckoned strictly honest; but the burning his father's will * must be an indelible blot upon his memory; as a much later instance of his refusing to pardon a young man † who had been condemned at Oxford for a most trifling forgery, contrary to all example when recommended to mercy by the judge; merely because Willes, who was attached to the Prince of Wales, had tried him, and assured him his pardon, will stamp his name with cruelty, though in general his disposition was mercifull, if the offence was not murder. His avarice was much less equivocal than his courage: he had distinguished the latter early ‡; it grew more doubtfull afterwards: the former he distinguished very near as soon §, and never deviated from it. His understanding was not near so deficient, as it was imagined; but though his character changed extremely in the world, it was without foundation; for [whether] he deserved

1751. 'Character of George Second.'

* [For an account of this curious transaction, see the author's Reminiscences in the fourth volume of his printed works.] E. It is said that there was a large legacy to his sister, the Queen of Prussia, which was the original cause of the inveteracy between the King and his nephew, the present King of Prussia.

† Paul Wells, executed at Oxford, Sept. 1, 1749, for the following, scarce to be called, forgery: being sued by a Mrs. Crooke for a debt of only nine pounds odd money, he altered the date of the year in the bond to the ensuing year, to evade the suit for twelve months. Vide an authentic account of his life by a gentleman of C. C. C. Oxon.

‡ At the battle of Oudenarde.

§ Soon after his first arrival in England, Mrs. * * * * one of the bedchamber women, with whom he was in love, seeing him count his money over very often, said to him, "Sir, I can bear it no longer; if you count your money once more, I will leave the room."

1751.

'Character of George Second.'

to be so much ridiculed as he had been in the former part of his reign, or so respected as in the latter, he was consistent in himself, and uniformly meritorious or absurd. His other passions were, Germany, the army*, and women. Both the latter had a mixture of parade in them: he [treated] my Lady Suffolk, and afterwards Lady Yarmouth, as his mistresses, while he admired only the Queen; and never described what he thought a handsome woman, but he drew her picture.

'Lady Suffolk.'

Lady Suffolk† was sensible, artfull, and agreeable, but had neither sense nor art enough to make him think her so agreeable as his wife. When she had left him, tired of acting the mistress, while she had in reality all the slights of a wife, and no interest with him, the opposition affected to cry up her virtue, and the obligations the King had to her for consenting to seem his mistress, while in reality she had confined him to meer friendship—a ridiculous pretence, as he was the last man in the world to have taste for talking sentiments, and that with a woman who was deaf‡! Lady Yarmouth§

* He was nicknamed by the Jacobites, *the Captain.*

† Henrietta, daughter of Sir Henry Hobart, and sister of John, the first Earl of Buckinghamshire, of that family. (Vide Appendix.)

‡ A relation of Cheselden the surgeon was condemned to be hanged; Cheselden proposed, if the King would pardon him, to take out the drum of his ear, in order to try what effect it would have; and if it succeeded, the experiment was to be repeated on my lady Suffolk. The man was pardoned—the operation never tried!

§ Amelia Sophia, wife of the Baron of Walmoden, created Countess of Yarmouth: she had a son by the King, who went by the name of Monsieur Louis, but he was not owned. The day Lord Chesterfield kissed hands on his being appointed secretary of state, after so long an absence from court, he met Sir William Russel, one of the pages, in the antichamber of St. James's, and began to make

1751.

'Character of George Second.'

was inoffensive, and attentive only to pleasing him, and to selling peerages whenever she had an opportunity. The Queen had been admired and happy for governing him by address; it was not then known how easily he was to be governed by fear. Indeed there were few arts by which he was not governed at some time or other of his life; for not to mention the late Duke of Argyle, who grew a favourite by imposing himself upon him for brave; nor Lord Wilmington*, who imposed himself upon him for the Lord knows what; the Queen governed him by dissimulation, by affected tenderness

him a thousand compliments and excuses for not having been yet to wait on him and his mama. The boy heard him with great tranquillity: when the speech was at an end, he said, "My lord, I believe you scarce designed all these honours for me; I suppose you took me for Monsieur Louis!"

* Sir Spencer Compton, son of the Earl of Northampton, was Speaker of the House of Commons and knight of the bath in the reign of King George the First. On the accession of the present King, when Sir Robert Walpole went to receive his orders, he bad him go for them to Sir Spencer Compton: this was a plain declaration! The first business was to prepare the new King's speech to his privy council, which the new minister was so little able to draw, that he was forced to apply for it to the old one, who drew it—willingly, it may be believed; and the Queen knew how to make the request and condescension have their effects. He was then created baron, and afterwards Earl of Wilmington and knight of the garter, and made president of the council. On the resignation of Sir Robert Walpole, he succeeded him as first lord of the treasury, with the new commissioners, but had so little influence even at that board, that Sandys, Rushout, and Gybbon, used to put the disposal of places to the vote, and carry them against him and his nephew Compton. He died in about a year and half after he had been raised to this uneasy situation. He was the most formal solemn man in the world, but a great lover of private debauchery. After missing the first ministership, he entered into a secret league with Mr. Pulteney, which Sir R. Walpole discovered by the means of Mr. Pulteney's gentleman, who betrayed to him the letter he was carrying from his master to Lord Wilmington. As this was soon

1751. and deference *: Sir Robert Walpole by abilities and influence in the House of Commons; Lord Granville by flattering him in his German politics; the Duke of Newcastle by teazing and betraying him; Mr. Pelham by bullying him,—the only man by whom Mr. Pelham was not bullied himself. Who indeed had not sometimes weight with the King, except his children and his mistresses? With them he maintained all the reserve and majesty of his rank. He had the haughtiness of Henry the Eighth, without his spirit; the avarice of Henry the Seventh, without his exactions; the indignities of Charles the First, without his bigotry for his prerogative; the vexations of King William, with as little skill in the management of parties; and the gross gallantry of his father, without his goodnature or his honesty:—he might, perhaps, have been

'Character of George Second.'

after a treaty between them, Lord Wilmington was much shocked when Sir Robert reproached him with it, and continued so steady for the future, that when the famous motion was made against that minister, he went to vote in the House of Lords with a blister on his head, after having been confined to his bed for some days with a fever.

* She always affected, if any body was present, to act (and he liked she should) the humble ignorant wife, that never meddled with politics. Even if Sir Robert Walpole came in to talk of business, which she had previously settled with him, she would rise up, curtsie, and offer to retire; the King generally bad her stay, sometimes not. She and Sir Robert played him into one another's hands; he would refuse to take the advice of the one, and then when the other talked to him again upon the same point, he would give the reasons for it, which had been suggested to him: nay, he would sometimes produce as his own at another conversation to the same person, the reasons which he had refused to listen to when given him. He has said to Sir Robert, on the curtsies of the queen, "There, you see how much I am governed by my wife, as they say I am! Hoh! hoh! it is a fine thing indeed to be governed by one's wife!" "Oh! sir," replied the queen, "I must be vain indeed to pretend to govern your majesty!"

honest, if he had never hated his father, or had ever loved his son. 1751.

'Character of George Second.'

Of all the resigners, the Duke of Grafton had treated his master with the greatest decency: he had retired to hunt, according to his custom, on the first scent of a storm; and it was with the greatest reluctance that he was forced to declare himself for any ministry that was in a disputable situation: nothing could have forced him to it but the inequality of the dispute. When he went into the closet, he told the King, as if laughing at those he sided with, "Sir, I am come to direct you who shall be your minister."

'Duke of Grafton.'

The Duke of Grafton* was a very extraordinary man; with very good common sense and knowledge of mankind, he contrived to be generally thought a fool, and by being thought so, contrived to be always well at court, and to have it not remarked that he was so: yet he would sometimes boast of having been a short time in opposition, and of having early resolved never to be so again. He had a lofty person with great dignity; great slowness in his delivery, which he managed with humour. He had the greatest penetration in finding out the foibles of men that ever I knew, and wit in teazing them. He was insensible to misfortunes of his own† or of his friends: understood the court perfectly, and looking upon himself as of the blood royal, he thought nothing ought to affect him, but what touched them: as he had no op-

* Charles Fitzroy, the second Duke of Grafton, lord chamberlain and knight of the garter, grandson to Charles the Second. He died May 6, 1757, aged 78.

† All his three sons died before him.

1751. portunity of forsaking them for a family to which he was more nearly related, one must not say he would have forsaken them: betraying was never his talent; he was content to be ungratefull, when his benefactors were grown unhappy. He was careless of his fortune, and provided against nothing but a storm that might remove him from his station. An instance once broke out of his having ambition to something more than barely adorning the court. On the Queen's death, whom he always hated, teazed, yet praised to the King, he was imprudent enough in a private conversation with Sir Robert Walpole and the Duke of Newcastle, to dispute with the latter, whose the power should be, both silently agreeing, fools as they were, in his very presence, that it was no longer to be Sir Robert's. Grafton thinking to honour him enough by letting him act under him, said at last in a great passion to t'other duke, "My lord, sole minister I am not capable of being; first minister, by G*d, I will be." The foundation of either's hopes lay in their credit with Princess Emily, who was suspected of having been as kind to Grafton's love, as she would have been unkind in yielding to Newcastle's, who made exceeding bustle about her, but was always bad at executing all business. The Queen had in reality a thorough aversion to the Duke of Grafton for the liberties he took with one of her great blood; and if she had not been prevented by Sir Robert Walpole, would one night have complained to the King, when the princess and the duke, who hunted two or three times a week together, had staid out unusually late, lost their attendants, and gone together to a

'Duke of Grafton.'

private house in Windsor Forest. The Queen hated him too for letting her see he knew her. He always teazed her, and insisted that she loved nobody. He had got a story of some prince in Germany*, that she had been in love with before her marriage: "G*d, madam," he used to say, "I wish I could have seen that man that you *could* love!' "Why," replied she, "do you think I don't love the King?" "G*d, I wish I was King of France, and I would be sure whether you do or not!" 1751.

Princess Emily detached herself from that cabal, and united with her brother the Duke and the Bedfords. She was meanly inquisitive into what did not relate to her, and foolishly communicative of what was below her to know: false without trying to please, mischievous with more design, impertinent even where she had no resentment; and insolent though she had lost her beauty, and acquired no power. After her father's death, she lived with great dignity; but being entirely slighted by her nephew, who was afraid of her frankness, she soon forbore going to court or to keep a drawing-room herself, on pretence of her increased deafness. She was extremely deaf, and very short-sighted; yet had so much quickness and conception, that she seemed to hear and see more readily than others. She was an excellent mistress to her servants, steady to her favourites, and nobly generous and charitable. 'Princess Emily.'

When the Pelhams were returned to court, they for some

* It was the Duke of Saxe Gotha, father of the Princess of Wales.

1751. time sat but loose in the King's affections. The Duke of Newcastle had long been used to be called names by his master; and of whatever breach of duty he was guilty, he took care to submit with patience to abuse from his sovereign. Mr. Pelham having more pride, was more resty under ill treatment, and soon threatened again to resign. The King, who would not venture again suddenly to be making ministers upon his own authority, asked him who he wished should succeed him? He said peevishly, "Winnington." "No," said the King; "you know he is too much your friend." "I had rather," replied Mr. Pelham, "you would give my place to Lord Granville than keep it." "That is better still!" said the King; "you make it impossible for him to have it, and then want me to give it to him!"

'Pelhams not in favor.'

If that three-days' ministry had lasted, Lord Hartington, as errant a bigot to the Pelham faction as ever Jacques Clement was to the Jesuits, had offerred to impeach Lord Granville—so soon had Sir Robert Walpole's friends forgot the abhorrence they had expressed for the motion to remove him without a cause; and so little do the silly bravos of a party foresee how soon they may be brought to adopt and refine upon the most unjustifiable excesses of their antagonists! This new violence was the more odious than its precedent, as here was a man to be impeached only because he was going to be an unpopular minister! In four years, Lord Granville and Lord Hartington came into place together!

The Duke of Newcastle, who had conquered every obstacle to power, but the aversion of his master, began to think

1751.

he might as well add his favour to the other attributes of a minister; and having overturned Lord Granville for his German adulation, was so equitable as to make the King amends by giving into all excess of it himself. There was one impediment; he had never been out of England, and dreaded the sea. After having consulted his numerous band of physicians* and apothecaries, he at last ventured; and himself and his gold plate†, and his mad duchess, under a thousand various convoys, treated Europe with a more ridiculous spectacle than any it had seen since Caligula's cockle-shell triumph.

'Duke of Newcastle

He was now at the height of his wishes, but was still unsatisfied. The connection of the duke with Lord Sandwich, and through him with the Duke of Bedford, had given him the uneasiness that was mentioned at the beginning of these Memoires; and the prince's death having smoothed all opposition, it was determined by the brothers in their cabinet council, to dismiss their rivals, whose interest in the House of Commons could now turn no scale into which it might be thrown. The measure was taken to remove Lord Sandwich, and thereby provoke the Duke of Bedford to resign; or to

determines to remove his colleagues.'

* It is scarce credible what sums he spent on doctors and apothecaries, besides other emoluments bestowed on them: Mr. Graham's foreman was taken into the family, with the grant of an ample place in the revenue: Dr. Shaw had an annuity of 400*l.* per ann. till another place of 700*l.* per ann. should fall in, with the reversion of the latter for his son.

† It was generally in pawn, and only fetched out on festival occasions. On its return from this journey to Hanover, it was landed in Yorkshire, whither a party of dragoons were sent to convoy it to London.

1751. give the latter some more insignificant post, as master of the horse, president of the council, or master of the ordnance. Mr. Fox, who saw the insult that was aimed at the duke, endeavoured as much as possible to save his honour, by persuading the Duke of Bedford to acquiesce in the latter plan, as he would have more opportunities of crossing his enemies while he staid at court, than probability of returning thither if once totally removed. Lord Sandwich laboured the same point, and even hoped to be overlooked if he could persuade the Duke of Bedford to accept one of the other less obnoxious employments; but the duke was swayed to the contrary opinion.

'Duke of Bedford.' He was a man of inflexible honesty, and goodwill to his country: his great œconomy was called avarice; if it was so, it was blended with more generosity and goodness than that passion will commonly unite with. His parts were certainly far from shining, and yet he spoke readily, and upon trade, well: his foible was speaking upon every subject, and imagining he understood it, as he must have done, by inspiration. He was always governed; generally by the duchess*, though unmeasurably obstinate, when once he had formed or had an opinion instilled into him. His manner was impetuous, of which he was so little sensible, that being told Lord Halifax was to succeed him, he said "He is too warm and overbearing; the King will never endure him." If the Duke of Bedford could have thought less well of himself, the world would probably have thought better of him.

* Gertrude Leveson Gower, eldest daughter of Earl Gower, second wife of this John Duke of Bedford.

1751.

His friend Lord Sandwich* was of a very different character; in nothing more than in the flexibility of his honesty. The Duke of Bedford loved money, to use it sensibly and with kindness to others; Lord Sandwich was rapacious, but extravagant when it was to promote his own designs. His industry to carry any point he had in view was so remarkable, that for a long time the world mistook it for abilities; but as his manner was most awkward, and unpolished, so his talents were but slight, when it was necessary to exert them in any higher light than in art and intrigue. The King had never forgiven his indecent reflections† upon the electorate when he was in opposition, and as soon as ever he found his ministers would permit him to shew his resentment, he took all occasions to pay his court to them by treating Lord Sandwich ill, particularly by talking to Lord Anson before him on all matters relating to the fleet. An incident (one should have thought quite foreign to the administration) contributed to give the King a new handle to use Lord Sandwich with indignity: the Bedfords had transacted a

'Lord Sandwich.'

* John Montagu, Earl of Sandwich, made a lord of the admiralty on the coalition, and first lord, on the Duke of Bedford's being appointed secretary of state. He signed the peace of Aix-la-Chapelle. [He was first lord during Lord North's administration, and died 1792. Our author disparages his abilities: he was a lively, sensible man, attentive to business, and not a bad speaker in parliament.] E.

† On the debate in the House of Lords on the Hanover troops, he made a comparison between taking the Hanoverians into the pay of England, and the French taking the troops of the Duke John Frederic into their pay in 1672; and used these words; "That *little* prince would have duped Lewis 14th; but he treated him like a *little* prince, and would not accept his troops but upon his own terms."

1751. marriage between one of the duchess's sisters* and Colonel Waldegrave, against the consent of her father, Lord Gower; and Lord Sandwich had been so imprudent as to let the ceremony be performed at his apartments at the Admiralty. The Pelhams, who always inoculated private quarrels on affairs of state, dispatched my Lord Gower to ask a formal audience of the King, and complain of Lord Sandwich's contributing to steal his daughter. Lord Gower† was a comely man of form, had never had any sense, and was now superannuated. He had been educated a stiff Jacobite, elected their chief on his first coming into the King's service, and had twice taken the privy seal before he could determine to change his principles. The King entered into his quarrel; and the Pelhams by this artifice detached him from his family, and persuaded him that to resign with them would be sacrificing himself in the cause of Lord Sandwich, who had offerred him such an indignity.

'Pelhams foment family disputes.'

When Lord Sandwich found his disgrace unavoidable, and had even got intelligence of the day on which he was to be dismissed, he endeavoured by his own sollicitations, and by the interposition of the duke, to prevail on the Duke of Bedford to throw up the seals first. This finesse, which did not succeed, was calculated to prevent the appearance of the Duke of Bedford's resigning upon his account, and con-

* Lady Elizabeth Leveson Gower, lady of the bedchamber to Princess Emily, married to John Waldegrave, brother to Earl Waldegrave, and groom of the bedchamber to the King.

† John Leveson Gower, Baron Gower, was elected president of the board (the Jacobite meeting) in 1742, on the death of the Earl of Litchfield, while he was lord privy seal, which he resigned soon after; but came into the same place again on the coalition, and was some time after created an earl.

sequently the new obligations to be laid upon him by that measure: governing that duke no longer, he chose to be no longer connected with him; but Bedford now would neither stay in, nor go out by his advice. 1751. June.

June 13th.—The Duke of Newcastle wrote to Lord Sandwich, that the King had no farther occasion for his service; and in the evening sent Mr. Legge to acquaint the Duke of Bedford with the dismission of his friend. Legge was a younger son of Lord Dartmouth, who had early turned him into the world to make his fortune, which he pursued with an uncommon assiduity of duty. Avarice or flattery, application or ingratitude, nothing came amiss that might raise him on the ruins of either friends or enemies; indeed, neither were so to him, but by the proportion of their power. He had been introduced to Sir Robert Walpole by his second son, and soon grew an unmeasurable favourite, till endeavouring to steal his patron's daughter*, at which in truth Sir Robert's partiality for him had seemed to connive, he was discarded entirely; yet taken care† of in the very last hours of that minister's power; and though removed from the secretaryship of the treasury, being particularly obnoxious to Lord Bath, he obtained a profitable employment‡ by the grossest supplications§ to the Duke of Bedford; and was soon after Change of the ministry. 'Mr. Legge.'

* Lady Maria Walpole, since married to Charles Churchill.

† He and Mr. Benjamin Keene had the reversion of a place in the revenue between them, after the death of the then Earl of Scarborough.

‡ Surveyor of the King's woods and forests.

§ They are contained in two letters still preserved by the Duke of Bedford.

1751. June. 'Mr. Legge.'

admitted into the admiralty by as gross court paid to Lord Winchelsea, whom he used ill the moment he found it necessary to worship that less intense but more surely-rising sun, Mr. Pelham. He had a peculiarity of wit and very shrewd parts, but was a dry and generally an indifferent speaker. On a chosen embassy to the King of Prussia, Legge was duped and ill-treated by him. Having shuffled for some time between Mr. Pelham, Pitt, the Duke of Bedford, and Lord Sandwich, and wriggled through the interest of all into the treasury, and then to the treasurership of the navy, he submitted to break his connections with the two latter by being the indecent messenger of Lord Sandwich's disgrace. The duke met him on the steps of Bedford-house (as he was going to Lord Gower to know what part he would take on this crisis) and would scarce give him audience; but even that short interview could not save Legge from the confusion he felt at his own policy; and with the awkwardness that conscience will give even to an embassador, he said, he had happened, as he was just going out of town, to visit the Duke of Newcastle, where he had not been in two months before, and had been requested by him to be the bearer of this notification.

The Duke of Bedford, who carried Lord Trentham with him, found Lord Gower in no humour to resign with them; on the contrary, enraged at his son, who told him he could not serve under Lord Anson, the new head of the admiralty. "Sir," said his father, "he is your superior; he is a peer." "Who made him so?" replied Lord Trentham. Lord Gower

told the Duke of Bedford that he had listed all his children against him; and threatened Lord Trentham to disinherit him of all that was in his power; who told him in pretty plain terms, how much he was a dupe to the Pelhams; and after many high words, they both left him. 1751. June.

When the Duke of Bedford arrived at Kensington, he found none of the opposite faction but Lord Lincoln, whom he desired to acquaint the Duke of Newcastle with what he was going to say to the King: "Tell him, my lord, because perhaps he would not like to come in and hear it; I shall neither say more or less for his presence or absence: if he comes into the closet and begins to dispute, I will not altercate with him there; I will afterwards whereever he pleases." When he went in to the King, he spoke above an hour warmly and sensibly on his own grievances, particularly on the Duke of Dorset being designed lord lieutenant for six months before he was made acquainted with it; on his relation, Lord Hartington, being named in the same manner for master of the horse, and called up to the House of Peers, for which he had that very morning kissed hands; on the dismission of his friend Lord Sandwich; and on all the treacheries of the Duke of Newcastle, which he recapitulated; and the scenes of mischief which Mr. Pelham had been acting in Lord Gower's family: and he concluded with telling the King, that their persecution of him and Lord Sandwich arose solely from their attachment to his son the duke; and then desired leave to resign the seals. The King was struck and pleased with this remonstrance; agreed to all he had said of the Duke of New- 'Duke of Bedford has an audience.'

1751. June. castle; doubted of the facts charged on Mr. Pelham; and with regard to Lord Sandwich, only said, "I don't know how it is, but he has very few friends." He told the Duke of Bedford, that if he was uneasy in his present post, he would give him that of president; but the duke said it was impossible for him to act with the two brothers. He begged three reversions in the secretary's office for his two secretaries, Mr. Leveson and Mr. Aldworth, and his steward Butcher; to which the King deferred giving an answer till next day, but then granted them; and parted with him with particular marks of favour and approbation.

'Duke of Bedford declines office, but with marks of favour.'

As soon as the Duke of Bedford had resigned, Lord Trentham sent his resignation in a very explicit letter to Mr. Pelham, in which he spoke warmly on malicious people who had prejudiced his father against him. Mr. Pelham, who could neither avoid doing wrong nor bear to be told of it, was inconceivably stung with this reproach; and as if shifting off the consequence would clear him from being the cause, he would have waved accepting the resignation, sending Lord Trentham word that he was misinstructed in sending it to him, who had no authority to receive it, but yet was sorry for what he was doing.

'Further appointments.'

17th.—Lord Granville was appointed president of the council, Lord Hartington master of the horse, Lord Albemarle groom of the stole, Lord Anson first lord, and the Admirals Boscawen and Rowley commissioners of the admiralty; the latter attached to Lord Granville, the other to nothing but his own opinion. He was on the worst terms

with Anson, who had carried off all the glory of the victory * at Cape Finisterre, though Boscawen had done the service, and whom he suspected of having sent him on the impracticable expedition to Pondicherry on purpose to ruin him. Lord Anson was reserved and proud, and so ignorant of the world, that Sir Charles Williams said he had been round it, but never in it. He had been strictly united with the Duke of Bedford and Lord Sandwich, but not having the same command of his ambition that he had of his other passions, he had not been able to refuse the offer of the chancellor's daughter, nor the direction of the admiralty,

1751. June.

'Lord Anson.'

Lord Hartington, and his father, the Duke of Devonshire *,

'Duke of Devonshire and Lord Hartington.'

* Oct. 11, 1764.—Tuesday noon an express arrived from the Duke of Devonshire (Lord Hartington in the text), at the Spa in Germany, which brought advice that his grace was much better, and that there were great hopes of his recovery; but these agreeable hopes were soon damped by the arrival of Lord John Cavendish, the duke's youngest brother, at seven o'clock the same night, at Devonshire-house, who brought the melancholy news, that his grace had relapsed, and departed this life the 3d instant, at half an hour past nine o'clock at night, at the above place.

His grace was eldest son of William, late Duke of Devonshire, by his Dutchess Catherine, daughter and sole heir of John Hoskins, Esq. In March, 1748, he married the Lady Charlotte Boyle, youngest daughter and heiress of Richard, late Earl of Burlington, which lady died in December, 1754, by whom he had issue, 1, William, Marquis of Hartington, born in December, 1748, who is now the fifth and present Duke of Devonshire, a minor, at Harrow school; 2, Lord Richard, born June 19, 1752; 3, Lord George Henry, born in March, 1754; and 4, Lady Dorothy, born Aug. 27, 1750.

His grace, at the time of his decease, was lord high treasurer, and a privy counsellor of Ireland, governor of the county of Corke in that kingdom; a governor of the Charter-house, fellow of the Royal Society, and knight of the garter; but some time since had resigned all his places on the British establishment. The many amiable and truly excellent publick and private virtues, and the very shining

1751. June. were the fashionable models of goodness, though their chief merit was a habit of caution. The duke's outside was unpolished, his inside unpolishable. The marquis was more fashioned, but with an impatience to do every thing, and a fear to do any thing, he was always in a hurry to do nothing. Sir Robert Walpole had set up the father as the standard of Whiggism; in gratitude, he was constantly bigotted to whoever passed for head of the Whigs: but the dexterity of raising his son to so eminent a post as master of the horse during his own life, and obtaining a peerage for his son-in-law *, by retiring from power himself, extremely lessened the value of the rough diamond † that he had hitherto contrived to be thought ‡. However, the Whigs were so satisfied with the promotion of Lord Hartington, that they overlooked the conjunction of Lord Granville, though so little time had passed since they had been enrolled in a crusado against him: and it would have been difficult for the Pelhams to have told what they had done to give Lord Granville a

'Whigs satisfied.'

accomplishments which his grace possessed, added a lustre to his high rank, and render his death a publick loss. (Publick Journals.)

* Lord Duncannon, eldest son of the Earl of Besborow, who was created an English baron, was one of the lords of the admiralty.

† So Sir Robert Walpole called him.

‡ The above sarcastic remarks may be ascribed to a recent family quarrel, in which the Duke of Devonshire and Lord Hartington had sided with Horace Walpole, the uncle against the nephew, the author of these Memoires. The injustice of them is sufficiently proved by the estimation in which both these noblemen (especially Lord Hartington) appear to have been held by their contemporaries, and by the conduct of the latter even in delicate and difficult times, as related by the author himself. E.

higher opinion of them, or what he had done to give them a lower opinion of him: what had happened to make him feel less contempt for them; or they to see less danger in him. So little reason had they to expect better union with him, that when he was wished joy on their reconciliation, he replied, "I am the King's president; I know nothing of the Pelhams; I have nothing to do with them." The very day he kissed hands, he told Lord D * * *, one of the dirtiest of their creatures, "Well, my lord, here is the common enemy returned!" Nugent, the Sancho-Pança of this Quixote, began to beat up for volunteers for him; and himself made large overtures to Fox, desired to have some private conversation with him at Holland-house, and told him he would reconcile himself to the duke: Fox replied, "They have paved your way." Lord Granville the next day repeated this conversation to Mr. Pelham, with the only difference of inverting the persons of the speakers, and ascribing to Fox all the overtures that had come from himself. Two or three of his inferior dependants were promoted, but no mention made of his fellow martyrs. 1751. June.

On the 18th appeared the last and greatest phænomenon, Lord Holderness *, who had been fetched from his embassy in Holland to be secretary of state.—In reality, he did justice to himself and his patrons, for he seemed ashamed of being 'Lord Holderness.'

* Robert Darcy, Earl of Holderness, lord of the bedchamber, had been embassador at Venice and the Hague, where he married the Greffier Fagel's niece. His mother was a daughter of Duke Schomberg, and married a second time to the Earl of Fitzwalter.

1751. June. made so considerable, for no reason but because he was so inconsiderable. He had a formality in his manner that would have given an air of truth to what he said, if he would but have assisted it with the least regard to probability; but this made his narrations harmless, for they were totally incredible. His passion for directing operas and masquerades was rather thought a contradiction to his gravity, than below his understanding, which was so very moderate, that no relation of his own exploits would not a little time before have been sooner credited, than his being made secretary of state. What contributed a little to make the King consent to this wonderfull promotion was his mother, Lady Fitzwalter, being distantly related to the Royal Family: the queen and princesses always talked to her in French, though she had never been out of England, because her ancestors came originally from Germany.

When the King delivered the seals to Lord Holderness in the presence of the Duke of Newcastle, he charged him to mind only the business of his province; telling him that of late the secretary's office had been turned into a meer office of faction. The Duke of Newcastle, who understood the reprimand, and Lord Holderness, who did not, complained equally of the lecture. The former could not well complain of any direct chiding; for the King, who had parted with the Duke of Bedford, to quiet his wayward humour, to revenge the Duke of Bedford would not speak to the Duke of Newcastle for some weeks: an excuse he made advantage of pleading to the Duke of Marlborough, who had sollicited for a prebend of Windsor;

and to Lord Halifax, who was pushing to get the West Indies entirely subjected to the Board of Trade, and to be nominated a third secretary of state for that quarter of the world. As Lord Halifax persisted in this demand, and the Duke of Newcastle did not care to push the King any farther, especially in the tender article of new appointments, Lord Holderness was made to taste of the servile uses for which he was introduced, and ordered to sollicit the King to take so fair a feather from his own command as the direction of the West Indies: but for this time the monarch would not, and Lord Halifax, after many vain threats, was forced to yield. He was * a man of moderate sense, and of great application to raise the credit of his employment; but warm, overbearing, and ignorant of the world †.

1751. June.

* George Montagu, third Earl of Halifax, of that house, and first lord of trade. He had set out in opposition with Lord Sandwich, and came into place at the same time.

† Monday, June 10, 1771.—On Saturday morning, at four o'clock, died George Montagu Dunk, Earl of Halifax, Viscount Sunbury, secretary of state for the northern department, ranger and warden of Salcey Forest and Bushy Park, lord lieutenant and custos rotulorum of Northamptonshire, and one of his majesty's most hon. privy council, knight of the garter, a governor of the Charter-house, and ranked as lieutenant-general of his majesty's forces. His lordship was born Oct. 5, 1716, succeeded George, his father, the late earl, May 9, 1739, and married in 1741, Miss Anne Dunk, daughter and heir of —— Dunk, of Hawkhurst, in Kent, Esq. which lady dying in 1753, left three daughters, viz. Lady Anne, who died in 1761; Lady Frances, who died in 1764; and Lady Elizabeth, married on March 1, 1766, to Lord Viscount Hinchinbroke, son and heir of the Earl of Sandwich.

His lordship, on the breaking out of the rebellion in 1745, raised a regiment of foot for his late majesty. On March 20, 1761, his lordship was nominated lord lieutenant of Ireland, and his administration of the government of that kingdom did him great honour. (Publick Journals.)

1751. June. 'Parliament prorogued.'

25th.—The King put an end to the session. The Speaker touched but gently and artfully on the Regency Bill; enough to show his disapprobation, and not enough to reflect on the decision of the house; praying for the King's life, because of the difficulties in which the princess would be involved in a regency without sovereignty.

'Murray released.'

The instant the parliament was prorogued, the two sheriffs of London, I forget their names, accompanied by Lord Carpenter and Sir George Vandeput, went to Newgate, released Murray, and conducted him in paltry triumph to his own house. On the 28th, his case, scurrilously written by one Whitehead *, a factious poet, was published, for which the printer was taken into custody.

July.

In July the posthumous child of which the princess was delivered was christened. The prince had affected to baptize all his children by popular names; but his wife being more prolific than the English history, in heroes and heroines, the Edwards and Elizabeths were exhausted, and he had been forced to go back as far as the Conqueror's daughter. The King would not suffer the last princess to be called Matilda †, but now, out of regard to his son's memory, indulged it.

Discovery of Lyttelton's letter.

Soon after the prince died, an unlucky discovery had been made. George Lyttelton had written a lamentation, on that occasion, to his father ‡, an antiquated baronet in Worcester-

* Paul Whitehead, author, among other satiric writings, of the State Dunces, and Manners; for the last of which he was ordered by the House of Lords to be taken into custody. He was a man of most infamous character.

† She was christened Caroline Matilda.

‡ Sir Thomas Lyttelton had been a lord of the admiralty, but retired with a pension on his son's going so warmly into opposition.

shire, telling him that he and his friends had just renewed their connections with the Prince of Wales, by the mediation of Dr. Ayscough, which, though not ripe for discovery, was the true secret of their oblique behaviour this session in parliament. This letter he had delivered to a gentleman's servant, who was going into that county; but the fellow having some other letters for the post, had by mistake given in the private negotiation, which was only subscribed *To Sir Thomas Lyttelton*. It was opened at the post-office, and carried to Mr. Pelham. Had it been seen by no other person, the secret had been safe, and the treachery concealed, as carefully as if he had been in the conspiracy himself, instead of being the object of it; but it was talked of from the post-office, though obscurely for some time, till at last it was nursed up some how or other, and arrived at the King's ears, who grew outrageous, and could not be hindered from examining Shelvocke, the secretary of the post-office, himself. Here he got very little farther light; for Shelvocke had been instructed to affirm that the letter was sent back to Mr. Lyttelton unopened; but Lyttelton, who had not been so well instructed in his own secret, avowed it; and as if there were nothing to be ashamed of but the discovery, he took pains to palliate no other part of the story. 1751. August.

Absurdity was predominant in Lyttelton's composition: it entered equally into his politics, his apologies, his public pretences, his private conversations. With the figure of a spectre, and the gesticulations of a puppet, he talked heroics 'Lyttelton.'

1751. September. through his nose, made declamations at a visit, and played at cards with scraps of history, or sentences of Pindar. He had set out on a poetical love plan, though with nothing of a lover but absence of mind, and nothing of a poet but absence of meaning; yet he was far from wanting parts; spoke well when he had studied his speeches; and loved to reward and promote merit in others. His political apostacy was as flagrant as Pitt's: the latter gloried in it; but Lyttelton, when he had been forced to quit virtue, took up religion, and endeavoured to persuade mankind, that he had just fixed his views on heaven, when he had gone the greatest lengths to promote his earthly interest; and so finished was his absurdity, that he was capable of believing himself honest and agreeable.

Foreign affairs.

In the beginning of September came news of the birth of a Duke of Burgundy; an event of the greatest moment to France, but not received with their usual transports. The court had disgusted the clergy, by demanding an account of their revenues. The priests, equally ready at contriving or imputing an imposture, persuaded half the nation that the child was spurious; and to drive off the war from their own quarters, endeavoured to light up or to lay the foundation of a general war in the kingdom. The English prelates sent Harry the Fifth to the conquest of France, to prevent a scrutiny of the same nature.

'Marquis de Mirepoix.'

The same courier brought the Marquis de Mirepoix a patent of duke. He was much esteemed in England, having

1751. September.

little of the manners of his country, where he had seldom lived; and except a passion which he retained for dancing, and for the gracefullness of his own figure, there was nothing in his character that did not fall in naturally enough with the seriousness of the English and German courts *, where he had been embassador; nor any quickness of parts that could have made him offensive, if our ministry had been inclined to take exceptions. Their suspicions seldom ascended to enemies really formidable. They bore with General Wall †, an artfull Irishman, embassador from Spain, and who but last year had clandestinely sent thither several of our woollen manufacturers. Greater insults were shewn to us at Paris and Berlin, where Marshal Keith and Lord Tyrconnel, two outlawed Jacobites, were reciprocally embassadors. Indeed, it was a constant war of piques and affronts between the King and his nephew of Prussia. The latter had insisted upon the recall of Sir Charles Hanbury Williams, who had sacrificed to the ruling passion of the uncle, by treating the character of the Prussian king, in his public dispatches and private letters, in the strongest terms of satire ‡. He returned to Dresden, where, about this time, he concluded a subsidiary treaty with the King of Poland, to engage his vote for the Archduke Joseph, to be King of the Romans—the darling object of the ambition of the court of Vienna, and the common gulph of our profuse politics. The King of Prussia openly, the French

'Foreign affairs.'

* Vienna.

† He came over very privately during the war, and negotiated the first overtures of peace. Vide Lord Chesterfield's apology.

‡ Vide Appendix, No. F. G. and H.

1751. September. underhand, opposed the election. The very opposition of the latter had a politic effect, as the longer it remained in suspense, the longer would be the duration of our extravagance. In one of the King of Prussia's rescripts, he taxed the King, whom he called the last and youngest of the electors, with violating both his oath and the golden bull.

'Sir Charles Hanbury Williams.' Sir Charles Hanbury Williams had been attached to Mr. Winnington, and was the particular friend of Fox. Towards the end of Sir Robert Walpole's power, they, Lord Hervey and Lord Ilchester, had forced the last into the secretaryship of the treasury, against the inclination of the minister; an instance at that time unparalleled; much copied since, as the government has fallen into weaker hands. Sir Charles remained a steady friend to Walpole, and persecuted his rival, Lord Bath, in a succession of satiric odes, that did more execution in six months, than the Craftsman had done in twice the number of years; for the minister only lost his power, but the patriot his character. If Sir Charles had many superiors in poetry, he had none in the wit of his poetry. In conversation he was less natural, and overbearing: hated with the greatest good-nature, and the most disinterested generosity; for fools dreaded his satire—few forgave his vanity. He had thrown up his place on some disgusts; the loss of Mr. Winnington, and a quarrel with the Irish, occasioned by an ode* he wrote on the marriage of the Duchess of Manchester and Mr. Hussey, fomented by Lord Bath and his enemies, and

* The title of it was, *The Conquered Duchess.* [It has been frequently printed, and is probably familiar to the reader.] E.

supported with too little spirit, had driven him to shelter his discontents in a foreign embassy, where he displayed great talents for negotiation, and pleased as much by his letters, as he had formerly by his poetry *. 1751. October.

On the 13th of the following month, an express arrived of the death of the Prince of Orange, who, having been at Aix la Chapelle, caught a fever on his return, and died in five days. Death of the Prince of Orange.

He had long been kept out of all share in the government, like his predecessor, King William; like him, lifted to it in a tumultuous manner, on his country being overrun by the French; and the stadholdership made hereditary in his family before they had time to experience how little he was qualified to re-establish their affairs. Not that he wanted genius, but he was vain and positive, a trifling lover of show, and not master of the great lights in which he stood. The princess royal was more positive, and, though passionately imperious, had dashed all opportunities that presented for the prince's distinguishing himself, from immoderate jealousy and fondness for his person. Yet the Mars who was locked in the arms of this Venus was a monster, so deformed, that when the King had chosen him for his son-in-law, he could not help, in the honesty of his heart, and the coarseness of his expression, telling the princess how hideous a bridegroom she was to expect, and even gave her permission to refuse him. She replied, she would marry him if he was a baboon. Well then, said the King, there is baboon enough for you! 'Princess of Orange.'

* He died, [after much bodily and mental illness,] November 2d, 1759.

1751. October. 'Princess of Orange.'

The princess immediately took the oaths as *Gouvernante* to her son, and all orders of men submitted to her as quietly as in a monarchy of the most established duration; though the opposite faction was numerous, and she herself lethargic and in a very precarious state of health. Lord Holderness was sent to condole and advise her. She, who had long been on ill terms with, and now dreaded the appearance of being governed by her father, received the embassador and three letters written with the King's own hand, in the haughtiest and most slighting manner. Lord Holderness was recalled in anger. The princess, equally unfit to govern, or to be governed, threw herself into the arms of France, by the management of one Dubacq, a little secretary, who had long been instilling advice into her, to draw her husband from the influence of Monsieur Bentinck and the Greffier, the known partizans of England; the former of whom, immediately after the death of the prince, refused to admit Dubacq to a council, to which she had called him, with the chiefs of the republic, at the House in the Wood.

The princess royal was accomplished in languages, painting, and particularly music; the Queen, and the King too, before their rupture, had great opinion of her understanding; but the pride of her race, and the violence of her passions *,

* The princess royal was so proud and ambitious, that one day, when very young, telling the Queen how much she wished that she had no brothers, that she herself might succeed to the crown, and the Queen reproving her, she said, "I would die to-morow to be queen to-day!" On the Queen's death, the princess royal, like others, imagining the King must be governed by a woman, pretended ill-health, and that her physicians had ordered her to Bath, and came over; but

had left but a scanty sphere for her judgment to exert itself. 1751.

Nov. 14.—The parliament met. Lord Coventry and Lord Willoughby, of Parham, moved the address in the House of Lords; Lord Downe and Sir William Beauchamp Proctor in the Commons. Sir John Cotton objected to the words *our flourishing condition;* but that was the only breath of opposition. November. 'Parliament.'

On the 18th there was a meeting at the Speaker's, to consult on punishing the sheriffs for their insolent behaviour on the delivery of Murray; but they came to no resolution, except on remanding Murray to his imprisonment. Accordingly on the 20th, Lord Coke moved to have the former votes on him read, and then to revive them. He spoke well, and treated Murray and the sheriffs with great contempt. Lord Coke * had ready parts, a great memory, great Whig zeal. There was too much pomp in his turn, and vehemence in the expression of his dislikes, which were chiefly now directed against the Scotch, who had persecuted him bitterly, on a quarrel with his wife, a daughter of the late Duke of Argyle. He was on ill terms too with Mr. Pelham, and had intended to have opened on the neglect shown to the old Whigs; but his friend, Lord Hartington, the officious tool to Mr. Pelham's ingratitude, had been with him that morning, and persuaded him to drop so general an attack. Lord Duplin seconded him.

having been so indiscreet as to let her motive be known, the King would not suffer her to stop in London, but sent her directly to Bath, and on her return, back to Holland; nor ever forgave her.

* Edward Coke, only son of Thomas, Earl of Leicester.

1751. November. 'Debates on privilege.'

Sydenham opposed, and Lord Egmont *, who spoke with great caution, and apologized for undertaking the cause, was against unnecessary asperity; [he] said, "This man had demonstrated the insufficiency of the power of the house; that his imprisonment would not put a stop to pamphlets; that the public, who cannot judge as the House of Commons does, would think the whole an election matter—a point in which they are most jealous; that Murray had already suffered greatly; that to revive the sentence would be inflicting banishment, which will be no farther voluntary, than as he will prefer it to imprisonment. That the sentence must be renewed every session; and that the Commons, though but a third part of the legislature, would be exerting the power of banishment, which is unknown to the crown itself. That such a stretch of authority would be doubly unpopular, after enacting a continuation of the parliament by the Regency Bill last session. That in one point you had set yourselves a precedent of moderation by slighting the second set of Queries, after censuring the first, though the second attacked both King and parliament; the first only the Duke. That contempt had stopped the progress of those libels; that contempt such as Lord Coke's would be the properest treatment of Murray. That this prosecution can't be pursued without some injustice, as it must be stopped

* Lord Chesterfield told Mr. Pelham from Lord Bolinbroke, that Lord Egmont being sent by prince to Lord Bolinbroke to consult on measures for opening his approaching reign, Lord Bolinbroke desired him to open his plan; Lord Egmont said it would be necessary for prince to begin with some popular act, and proposed for that end, immediately to restore feudal tenures! Lord Bolinbroke dissenting, they parted in heat.

1751. November. 'Debates on privilege.'

somewhere, and it will be unjust not to proceed as far hereafter on any election complaint:" and then after a definition of true and false honour, he moved to adjourn. Lord Coke replied in few but masterly words; defined true and false moderation, and said, "That true moderation is becoming, when the culprit submits, but that it is *parvi animique pusilli* not to persecute a criminal who plumes himself on his defiance, and is the patron of a lost, fallen, unanimated cause!" Mr. Pelham commended both speeches, and added, "If the house has not all the authority it wishes, it ought at least to exert all it has." The motion for adjournment was rejected, and the resumption of the sentence agreed to without a division. Lord Coke then moved, that Murray should receive the sentence on his knees; and that the pamphlet called *his Case* might be read, which was unanimously voted a false, scandalous, and seditious libel; and then Lord Coke moved to address the King to order the attorney-general to prosecute the author, printer, and publishers; adding, that he would not move any censure on the sheriffs, but hoped it would be a warning to the city what magistrates they choose. Sir John Barnard was to have made their submission, if any vote had been proposed against them.

'Vote of seamen.'

The 22d.—Lord Barrington moved that the number of seamen for the ensuing year should be encreased to ten thousand, and said archly, "That he did not intend to defend the change of his own opinion, but of those who ought to preserve a political steadiness in their conduct; that he did not think so large a number always necessary, but circumstances made

1751. November. them so now." The Bedfords and Sandwichs were removed; the Pitts and the Lytteltons were to be cajoled, and so ten thousand became necessary. They were voted.

'Debates on privilege.' The 25th, Lord Coke moved to call the serjeant at arms, who reported that Murray was absconded. Lord Coke moved for a proclamation and reward for apprehending him, which Vyner and Sydenham opposed, and the latter made a speech worthy the ages of fanaticism, comparing Murray to Prophet Daniel, who would not kneel to Nebuchadnezzar's Idol, and alledged the example of the dissenters, who do not kneel at the Sacrament. Alderman Jansen defended the city, on which Lord Coke had reflected, and said, "That to have touched the sheriffs would have raised a tumult." A reward of five hundred pounds for apprehending Murray was voted on a division of 98 to 26.

The Duke's illness. The Duke had a fall as he was hunting at Windsor, was taken up speechless, and refusing to be blooded, grew dangerously ill with a pain in his side, and was given over by the physicians; but recovered. The King was inexpressibly alarmed, wept over him, and told every body that was in his confidence, that the nation would be undone, left to nothing but a woman and children! He said to Mr. Fox of the Duke, "He has a head to guide, to rule, and to direct:" and always talked as if the Duke was to be sole regent. Mr. Fox repeated this to him, who said, the King had talked to him himself in the same strain. "Why then, sir," replied Mr. Fox, "don't you just put him in mind, in those fits of tenderness, of what he has done to prevent your being so?" He replied, "That it was

now too late to remedy; that the Regency Bill could not be repealed, and that even if it could, he had rather bear the ignominy that had been laid upon him, than venture giving the King the uneasiness of reflecting, if it were but for two hours in his own room, on the injury he had done him." 1751. November.

Mr. Pelham was uneasy at Mr. Fox's being admitted to the Duke in his illness, when he was excluded. The Duke asked Fox afterwards how the brothers had behaved during that crisis. He replied, "Both cried: the Duke of Newcastle overacted it, but Mr. Pelham seemed really concerned."—"Ay," said the Duke, "I know they both cried: for the Duke of Newcastle, he cried, because he had not been in the morning to know how I did—but for Mr. Pelham, he is such a fellow, that I can believe he was in earnest!"

The 27th, Mr. Fox in the committee proposed the same army as last year, *as there was no alteration of circumstances;* Sir John Cotton to reduce it to fifteen thousand; and was seconded by Northey, Beckford, Prowse, Thornton, Norris Bertie, and Robinson. Cotton was answered by William Lyttelton; as Beckford (who had wished that the army had committed outrages, in order to have the nation sensible of the dangers from it) was by Dr. Lee, who, to palliate the change of his style, was so injudicious as to insist that the situation of affairs was highly altered by the deaths of the prince and the Prince of Orange, and the birth of the Duke of Burgundy. Lord Egmont, who found himself almost alone in opposition, made a very artfull speech; said, "He had hoped to have

'Vote of army estimates and debate.'

1751. November. 'Debate on army estimates.'

heard some answer from the ministry to Sir John Cotton's arguments; that for his own part, he should be very gentle, as it was not a time to provoke a power that nothing could resist, but should coolly ask for an answer. He ridiculed Dr. Lee with great delicacy and compliments, knew that he had *reason* for what he did; that he had *great views*, and overlooked small ones, and that such principles would justify little deviations. Yet if the dreaded event of a possible minority should come to pass, it would always be easy to call troops from Ireland, where, and by the number of officers, you always have the root of an army. That to facilitate the assembly of one, the parliament will be sitting: that the ministry ought to affect to show the good disposition of government, now every thing is so quiet; and that such a display of tenderness to the subject would produce real security. He made a strong panegyric on the King, but said those good principles of his majesty were prevented from being exerted by his ministers, who govern by force in a reign that has given no pretence for it. That if any one of them would act constitutionally, he would support that man in spite of little reflections; and would extend his hand in defence, where he had never extended it, if once the government would quit this road of rigour. That the death of the Prince of Orange could be no argument for maintaining so large an army; we cannot govern Holland; that indeed were the Dutch strong, and in a more flourishing situation, it might be a reason, when we might give and receive mutual assistance. But for the pre-

1751. November. 'Debate on army estimates.'

tence of the birth of a Duke of Burgundy, nothing could be more ridiculous; no argument more absurd than the birth of foreign princes; or than our increasing our army whenever there is an heir to the crown of France. He asked, in what period of our history the crown had so much power? That in 1646, when the army had conquered king and parliament, they voted but 6000 men necessary. Yet, treble as the present army is desired, he would offer a composition, which, if accepted, he would vote for the present plan within 900 men: he would offer it to one (Mr. Pelham) not used to negotiate in public; would make a treaty, without one secret article; and would promise peace for one year,—a term as long as any modern treaty is likely to last. The condition was, that the ministry should consent to reduce the cavalry, and omit the staff, which would create a saving of 143,000*l*. He urged that the King had shewn by a former reduction, that, though he ought not to be without guards and marks of sovereignty, he despises show. That the grenadiers may still be kept up to attend on the King's person; but he wished to break the guards and the regiment of Blues. And he concluded with saying, that though he had no hopes of delivering the nation from the danger, yet he wished to rescue it from the expence of the army, which costs very near as much as that immense one of the King of Prussia." Mr. Pelham replied in a very dull speech, "That he had seen no force exerted by the administration; and attempted to defend Dr. Lee: that if the King dies, you have already provided for the strength of the government: will you now weaken it? that, whenever the

1751. November. 'Debate on army estimates.'

army has been much reduced, tumults have immediately arisen. France may be tempted to disturb you, without meaning to fix the Pretender here: that she might even mean that; and that some who heard him knew that there had been Jacobite meetings within the last six months. That his fears from that quarter made him always more earnest on the question of the army, than upon any other; and that he desired no overt act to convince him of the still real existence of Jacobitism. That the reduction proposed was a poor pittance, if meant for œconomy. That, indeed, if it were worth while, the Blues might be changed; he had not much objection to it, though they had always had the title of guards. That seventy men are as much as one officer can command; that the army had already been reformed; a farther reduction would be useless or dangerous, and will be a heavier burthen where quartered, from want of more officers. The house divided at five, and voted the same army by 180 to 43. Only Lord Middlesex and Martyn, of the late prince's faction, voting with Lord Egmont and the Speaker.

Affairs of France.

About this time, France seemed threatened with a cloud of intestine troubles. Lewis *the well-beloved* had outlived the flattery even of French subjects. Verses *, recommending the assassination of him, were pasted up on the Louvre and the Pont-Neuf. Yet, though marked for destruction by his priests, it was with great difficulty that Madame de Pompadour, his mistress, could divert the melancholy cast of his mind from sinking into a habit of devotion. She perpetually

* Vide the Appendix, I.

varied his pleasures, and carried him from one palace and hunting-seat to another,—journeys which cost immense sums, and made the people join in the clamour which the clergy had conjured up. Gunpowder and some treasonable papers were found in the cradle of the Duke of Burgundy. The dauphin, a dull bigotted prince, was zealously attached to his mother, and had hazarded brutalities to the mistress, which the king bore with great indulgence. It did not break out into factions, as the domestic quarrels of the royal family had done for two generations here in England, but appeared in little marks and distinctions, such as different manners of wearing the cordon, &c. among the creatures of either court. In the midst of these uneasinesses, a new flame broke out. The Archbishop of Paris was a favorite, having made his court even at the expence of his brethren the clergy. The hospitals had always been managed with so much integrity, as to become the most creditable fund for charity; the parliament directed them. The archbishop endeavoured to arrogate the sole command of them to himself: the king supported his pretensions. The parliament having in vain remonstrated, concurred to throw up their employments; and, though they submitted to resume their functions, it was not without having inspired the court with a temper of moderation, which is as seldom learnt by despotic kings, as such firmness is seldom practiced by parliaments renowned for far greater liberties.

1751. November. 'Affairs of France.'

December 4th.—Mr. Pelham opened the land tax of three shillings in the pound; and recommended, as his maxim

December.

1751. December. 'Debate on land tax.'

to preserve and improve our situation, seldom to gain, and then our enemies will not be offended. Lord Harley and Beckford, with Vyner, Oglethorpe, Robinson, Admiral Vernon, Sydenham, Thornton, and Cooke, (the sad refuse of all the last oppositions), opposed it. So did Sir John Barnard, who said, "He had declared two years ago, that, if the peace continued, he would vote no more for three shillings; that the peace was made because our allies had not contributed equally to the expence of the war; and he proposed a wild scheme of tying down 600,000*l.* a year, out of the sinking fund, to pay the national debt, by which means, in fifty years, we should be able to carry on as extensive a war as ever we ought to wage." A scheme by which, if strictly pursued, and a new war should intervene, we should be paying off money borrowed at three per cent, while obliged to borrow other money at five, six, or whatever interest extortion should find it a proper season to demand. Lord Strange spoke for the question. Sir John Cotton answered, "That country gentlemen would indeed have very *little ease* *, if three shillings land tax was thought necessary till our debts are paid, as Lord Strange had said, and nobody had contradicted." Mr. Pelham said, "Lands sell better now than ever they had done, and that luxury and election-contests between neighbouring gentlemen occasion the change of property." Cotton replied, "That country gentlemen had learnt from the report of the secret committee, that the court supports one side, and therefore they would

* This alludes to the proposal in the foregoing session, of confining Murray in the dungeon called *Little Ease*.

grow more wary. They divided for two shillings, but it was carried for three, by 176 to 50. 1751. December.

The next day, on the report, Sydenham made a lamentable speech, affected to cry, and asked pardon for quoting a ludicrous epitaph on so melancholy an occasion, but which he could not help thinking applicable to the great minister of these times, who has so burthened land: 'Debates on land tax.'

> Lie heavy on him, Land; for he
> Laid many a heavy load on thee.

The 10th, the Mutiny Bill was read in the committee. Lord Egmont made some faint opposition on the old points; but not finding himself supported, went away before the division, which was but 19 to 118. Sir Harry Erskine voted for the bill, without mentioning the clauses he had last year promised to bring in.

Lord Halifax had staid in the country out of humour, having in vain demanded to be made a cabinet counsellor, as an introduction to the regency, and the secretaryship for the West Indies. His friend, Lord Barrington, was now sent to acquaint him that the King persisted in a refusal, but might be brought to acquiesce in more moderate demands. Lord Halifax came to town, protesting he would resign, but was pacified with a promise of the West Indies being in a great measure subjected to the board of trade.

The 12th died Lord Bolinbroke*; a man who will not be Death of Lord Bolinbroke.

* Henry St. John, Lord Viscount Bolinbroke, secretary of state to Queen Anne, had, on the accession of George the First, been impeached for his share in

1751. December. 'Lord Bolinbroke.'

seen in less extraordinary lights by posterity than he was by his cotemporaries, though for very different reasons. His own age regarded him either as the greatest statesman, oppressed by faction, and the greatest genius persecuted by envy; or as the most consummate villain, preserved by clemency, and the most treacherous politician, abandoned by all parties whom he had successively betrayed. Posterity will look on him as the greatest philosopher from Pope's writings; or as an author of a bounded genius from his own. To see him in a true light, they must neither regard all the incense offerred to him by Tories, nor credit all the opprobrium cast on him by Whigs. They must see him compounded of all those vices and virtues that so often enter into the nature of a great genius, who is not one of the greatest. Was it being master of no talents to

the treaty of Utrecht, and fled. Sir Robert Walpole (strongly against the inclination of his brother Horace, Lord Townshend, and others of his friends), obtained his pardon, though Lord Bolinbroke and his advocates afterwards pretended that the minister had no hand in it. The day after his return he dined at Chelsea, to thank Sir Robert; but his confusion and uneasiness were so great, that he had like to have been choaked with the first bit he eat, and was forced to rise from table. He soon endeavoured to supplant Sir Robert, by the assistance of his enemy the Duchess of Kendal, who obtained an audience for him in the late King's closet, where he presented a representation against Sir Robert, which the King immediately afterwards delivered to Sir Robert, and repeated the conversation to him. A parallel case happened afterwards to the same minister: Lord Stair endeavoured to supplant him with Queen Caroline, and even was so hardy as to make love to her, which not succeeding, he wrote a long letter to her, and went the next morning for an answer. She sent him out word by her chamberlain, Lord Grantham, that she had given his letter to Sir Robert Walpole, and had ordered him to deliver her answer. Lord Stair saw his situation, and set out next morning for Scotland.

have acted the second part, when little more than a youth, in overturning such a ministry, and stemming such a tide of glory, as Lord Godolphin's and the Duke of Marlborough's? Were there no abilities, after his return from banishment, in holding such a power as Sir Robert Walpole's at bay for so many years, even when excluded from the favorable opportunity of exerting his eloquence in either house of parliament? Was there no triumph in having chiefly contributed to the fall of that minister? Was there no glory in directing the councils and operations of such men as Sir William Windham, Lord Bath, and Lord Granville? And was there no art in persuading the self-fondest and greatest of poets, that the writer of the Craftsman was a more exalted genius than the author of the Dunciad? Has he shown no address in palliating the exploded treaty of Utrecht? Has he not, in his letters * on that event, contrived to make assertions and hypothesis almost balance stubborn facts †? To cover his own guilt, has he not diverted our attention towards pity for the great enemy, in whose service he betrayed his own country? On the other hand, what infamy to have sold the conqueror to the conquered! What ingratitude in labouring the ruin of a minister, who had repealed his sentence of banishment! What repeated treasons to the Queen, whom

1751. December. 'Lord Bolinbroke.'

* On history, published since his death.

† See Lord Walpole's answer to these letters. All Lord Bolinbroke's art, all his beauties of style vanish before these plain, unadorned, argumentative, demonstrative replies.

1751. December. 'Lord Bolinbroke.'

he served; to the Pretender *, who had received and countenanced him; to the late King, who had recalled him! What ineffectual arts to acquire the confidence of the late King, by means of the Duchess of Kendal, and of the present King, by Lady Suffolk! What unwearied ambition, even at seventy years of age, in laying a plan of future power † in the favour

* In a late apology for Lord Bolinbroke, the author (supposed to be Campbell) has endeavoured to deny this known fact, but without the least proof.

† Lord Egmont gave me the following instances. Lord Bolinbroke gave the prince ‡ a scheme for vesting the revenue in the crown for every six years, without a civil list, and for having parliaments holden only every five or six years. The court he paid to the prince was to a degree of adoration. One day that he dined with Lord Egmont, the prince came in as they were drinking coffee, and bad them not mind him. Lord Egmont, who knew that to obey was respect, gave Lord Bolinbroke a dish; but he who thought that to disobey from respect was more respectfull, (and who perhaps knew, that though the prince seemed to encourage familiarity, he never forgave it), started and cried, "Good God! my lord, what are you doing? Do you consider who is present?" One of his views was to be an earl; and, knowing that the prince had had an inclination for his sister, Lady St. John, he took her son into his own house, under pretence of educating him and making him his heir, as an inducement to the prince to promise him the earldom. The prince often sent his first minister, Dr. Lee, to him; and one day said to Lord Egmont of Lord Bolinbroke, "That man is at fourscore just what he was at forty! I know how he flatters Lee to his face, and yet he is always teazing me to discard him, and telling me that he is not fit to hold a candle to an administration."

‡ A few years after this note was written, I met with the following words in the eleventh letter of the Dissertation on Parties, p. 151, of the quarto edition: "Should a King obtain, for many years at once, the supplies and powers which used to be granted annually to him, this would be deemed, I presume, even in the present age, an unjustifiable measure, and an *intolerable grievance*; for this plain reason, because it would alter our constitution in the fundamental article, that requires frequent assemblies of the whole legislature, in order to assist, and controul too, the executive power, which is entrusted with one part of it." What must be the heart of that man, who, merely to load an envied minister, could suppose instances of wicked administration, which had not entered into the head of any other man; and who could afterwards adopt

of the Prince of Wales! What deficience in the very parts that had given success to the opposition, to have left him alone excluded from reaping the harvest of so many labours! What blackness in disclosing the dirtiness of Pope *, who had deified him! And what philosophy was that which had been initiated in the ruin of the Catalans; had employed its meridian in labouring the restoration of popery and arbitrary power; and busied the end of its career, first in planning factions in the Pretender's court, by the scheme of the father's resigning his claim to the son; and then in sowing the seeds of division between a King and prince, who had pardoned all his treasons! 1751. December. 'Lord Bolinbroke.'

Sir Robert Walpole and Lord Bolinbroke had set out rivals at school, lived a life of competition †, and died much in the same manner, provoked at being killed by empyrics ‡; but with the same difference in their manner of dying as had appeared in the temper of their lives: the first with a calmness that was habitual philosophy; the other with a rage that 'Walpole and Bolinbroke.'

* Lord Bolinbroke had trusted him to get six copies printed off, of his Letters on Patriotism; after Pope's death, it was discovered that he had secured a vast number of copies for his own benefit. Vide the preface to the Idea of a Patriot King, where this story is exposed. What aggravated Lord Bolinbroke's exposing his friend, was, that after his own death it was discovered that he had secretly preserved a copy of Dr. Middleton's Essay on Prayer, which his lordship had persuaded the doctor's executors to burn.

† Vide Appendix, K.

‡ Sir Robert Walpole was killed by Jurin's medicine for the stone; Lord Bolinbroke by a man who had pretended to cure him of a cancer in his face.

those suppositions himself, and try to recommend himself to a prince by those individual bad measures, the creatures of his own brain; and this at past seventy years old! hazarding, for a very few years of unenjoyable power, to entail so calamitous a system on his country!

1751. December. 'Walpole and Bolinbroke.'

his affected philosophy could not disguise. The one had seen his early ambition dashed with imprisonment, from which he had shot into the sphere of his rival, who was exiled, sentenced, recalled; while Walpole rose gradually to the height of temperate power, maintained it by the force of his single talents against Bolinbroke, assisted by all the considerable geniuses of England; and when driven from it at last, resigned it without a stain or a censure, and retired to a private life, without an attempt to re-establish himself—almost without a regret for what he had lost. The other unquiet, unsteady, shocked to owe his return to his enemy, more shocked to find his return was not to power, incapable of tasting the retirement which he made delightfull to all who partook it, died at last with the mortification of owing his greatest reputation to the studies he had cultivated to distress his antagonist. Both were beloved in private life; Sir Robert from the humanity and frankness of his nature; Bolinbroke from his politeness of turn, and elegance of understanding. Both were fond of women; Walpole with little delicacy; Bolinbroke to enjoy the delicacy of pleasure. Both were extravagant; and the patriot who accused, and the minister who had been accused of rapine, died poor or in debt. Walpole was more amiable in his virtues; Bolinbroke more agreeable in his vices *.

'New appointments.'

Cresset was made treasurer to the Prince of Wales, in the room of Mr. Selwyn, who died. Nich. Herbert succeeded

* In quibusdam virtutes non habent gratiam, in quibusdam vitia ipsa delectant. *Quintil.*

him as treasurer, and Mr. Harding as auditor to Princess Emily, who had wished to give those places to William Leveson, Lord Gower's brother, but attached to the Duke of Bedford. Mr. Leveson applied to Mr. Pelham, who insisted on his asking Lord Gower's interest, which he refused to do. Oswald, who, by consent of Pitt, and the faction of cousins, was to have kissed hands for clerk of the green cloth to the Prince of Wales, but two days before the prince's death, was now made a lord of trade. 1751. December.

About the middle of this month, died his majesty's youngest daughter, the Queen of Denmark, a princess of great spirit and sense, and in the flower of her age. Her death, which was terrible, and after an operation that lasted an hour, resembled her mother's—a slight rupture which she concealed, and had been occasioned by stooping when she was seven months gone with her first child. The Queen had in a manner prophecied to her when she was expiring herself: "Louisa, remember I die by being giddy, and obstinate in having kept my disorder a secret!" Her fate too had born a resemblance to her mother's; for the King of Denmark, though passionately fond of her, to prevent the appearance of being governed, had kept a mistress, and given her great uneasiness: yet she never mentioned it in her confidential letters to her own family. The Duke said, she had always told them, that if she was unhappy, they should never know it. In her last moments she wrote a moving letter to the King, the Duke, and her sisters, to take leave of them. This letter, and the similitude of her's and her mother's death, struck Death of the Queen of Denmark.

1751. December. the King in the sharpest manner, and made him break out into warm expressions of passion and tenderness. He said, "This has been a fatal year to my family! I lost my eldest son—but I am glad of it;—then the Prince of Orange died, and left every thing in confusion. Poor little Edward has been cut open (for an imposthume in his side), and now the Queen of Denmark is gone! I know I did not love my children when they were young; I hated to have them running into my room; but now I love them as well as most fathers."

Cessation of opposition.

The 19th.—The parliament adjourned; an æra for ever remarkable in English annals! Opposition, which had lasted from the days of Queen Elizabeth, and even the distinctions of parties having in a manner ceased at this period! Popery, which had harrassed the reign of that heroine; the spirit of liberty which had strugled against four Stuarts; the spirit of slavery which had wrestled to restore their descendents; all the factions which had distracted King William, possessed Queen Anne, and ridiculed the House of Hanover; and the Babel of parties that had united to demolish Walpole, and separated again to pursue their private interests; all were now sunk into a dull mercenary subjection to two brothers, whose administration resembled that of King James for timidity, of King William for change of ministers, and of Queen Anne for an ignominious peace! Buckingham had been attacked in the arms of King James; Laud and Strafford beheaded; Hyde banished, though allied to the crown; the virtuous Somers impeached; the victorious Marlborough disgraced; the fa-

vourite Walpole removed. Pelham alone could teach servility to a parliament, whose privileges were yet untouched! In Sweden there seems the same indifference for liberty. Count Tessin, the pattern of the British minister, always affecting to resign, always intreated by his creatures to retain his power, is known to be meditating the restoration of absolute power. In France, where the crown is despotic, and the people bigotted to whatever phantom is their King, there is a set of men, whose remonstrances, steadiness, and patriotism would figure with any senate, that Greece, Rome, or former Britain knew. But it is time to conclude the history of this extraordinary year, all the chief events of which having terminated in confirming the power of Mr. Pelham, it will be proper, before I take leave of the reader, to add this person's portrait to those of the under-actors; and the better to illustrate it, I shall take the liberty of examining his and his master Sir Robert Walpole's characters together, though it is difficult to compare two ministers, when on one side genius must be entirely left out of the question: nor could any thing draw on a parallel between a man of genius and a man of none, but the singular case of the latter having affected what the former could not—I mean power without unpopularity.

1751. December.

'Parallel between Walpole and Pelham.'

When Elijah was hurried to Heaven, he left his cloak to Elisha with a *double* portion of his spirit: but that legacy * in

* This allusion is manifestly borrowed from Sir Charles Hanbury Williams, who, in an epistle written in 1745, but not printed till many years afterwards, thus draws the character of Mr. Pelham, and contrasts him with Sir Robert Walpole. Apostrophizing the Goddess of Prudence, he says,

Turn to your altars, on your votaries shine,
See Pelham ever kneeling at thy shrine;

1751. no sense happened to Mr. Pelham, who was as much inferior to Sir Robert Walpole in political courage as in abilities. Sir Robert Walpole was bold, open, steady, never dejected; he would attempt for honest ends where strict morality did not countenance his opinion; he always disclosed his arts after they had effected his purpose; and sometimes defeated them by too early discovery. He never gave up his party to serve himself, though he has departed from his own opinion to please his friends, who were serving themselves; nor did he ever loose his chearfullness, though he had hurt himself against his opinion. Mr. Pelham was timorous, reserved, fickle, apt to despair. He would often not attempt when he was convinced it would be right; would sooner hurt himself by not telling his mind, than attain his aim by being communicative; and often gave up his party, indeed, not to serve himself but his enemies, and frequently disappointed himself of success, by never expecting to succeed. Presumption made Sir

'Walpole and Pelham.'

By you at first by slow degrees he rose,
To you the zenith of his power he owes;
You taught him in your middle course to steer,
Impartial, moderate, candid, to appear;
Fearful of enmity, to friendship cold,
Cautiously frank, and timorously bold,
And so observant, never to offend
A foe, he quite forgets to fix a friend.
Long versed in politics, but poor in parts,
The courtier's tricks, but not the statesman's arts;
His smile obedient to his purpose still,
Some dirty compromise his utmost skill;
In vain his own penurious soil he till'd;
In vain he glean'd from Walpole's plenteous field;
In vain th' exchequer robes about him flow,
The *mantle* does not make the *prophet* now. E.

Robert Walpole many enemies; want of confidence in himself kept from Mr. Pelham many friends. Sir Robert Walpole was content to have one great honest view, and would overlook or trample upon the intermediate degrees. Mr. Pelham could never reach a great view, by stumbling at little ones; he would scruple to give an hundred pound to one opponent, and to buy off another would give up a question * that might endanger the nation. Sir Robert Walpole loved power so much, that he would not endure a rival; Mr. Pelham loved it so well, that he would endure any thing. The one would risk his administration, by driving every considerable man from court, rather than venture their being well there; the other would employ any means to take able men out of the opposition, though he ventured their engrossing his authority and outshining his capacity; but he dreaded abuse more than competition, and always bought off his enemies to avoid their satire, rather than to acquire their support: whereas, Sir Robert Walpole never trading but for numbers, and despising invectives, and dreading rivals, gained but weak uncertain assistance, and always kept up a formidable opposition. His apprehension of competitors was founded on prudence, because great part of his authority depended upon the King's favour: Mr. Pelham owing nothing to that, had the less reason to fear loosing it; as he maintained himself in the ministry in spite of the King's partiality to abler men, he

1751. 'Walpole and Pelham.'

* As he gave up the Hanover troops, to pavé the way for Mr. Pitt's coming to court—and voting for them himself next year!

1751. had no reason to be jealous of their getting interest at court.

'Walpole and Pelham.'

Sir Robert Walpole raised himself to the head of the administration, without interest, without fortune, without alliances, and in defiance of the chiefs of his own party *: he rose by the House of Commons—he fell by it. Mr. Pelham found himself next upon the list, and was recommended to a strong party by their leader. He would never have risen, had he had no other foundation than the House of Commons, and would fall to-morrow if he had no other support; for he must be undone whenever his safety depends upon himself. Sir Robert Walpole's eloquence was made for use, and he never could shine but when it was necessary † he should. He wanted art when he had no occasion for it; and never pleased, but when he did more than please. I am not going to contrast this part of their characters, nor to say that Mr. Pelham only shone upon trifling and unnecessary occasions, for he did not do even that; he was obscure upon the most trivial occurrences, perplexed even when he had but one idea, and whenever he spoke well, it was owing to his being heated; he must loose his temper before he could exert his reason. Sir Robert Walpole palliated too little, Mr. Pelham too much. The one would defend his errors by a majority; the other

* As Lord Sunderland, Lord Stanhope, Crags, and Lord Townshend.

† How little he shone in formal ornamental eloquence appeared from his speech at Sacheverell's trial, which was the only written one, and perhaps the worst he ever made.

1751.

Walpole and Pelham.

with a greater majority would excuse his merit, and would sooner obscure and depreciate his meaning when right and clear of itself, than not apologize for it. Sir Robert Walpole could not deviate but with openness and sincerity; the other degraded truth by timidity, sense by mystery, and right by asking pardon for it.

The one was honoured by his enemies, the other at best pitied by his friends. His most prejudiced opponents * often grew convinced that the former was in the right: the heartiest friends of the latter knew he meant to be so, but never found stronger reasons to confirm them in their opinion. The one durst do right and durst do wrong too; the other dared either so little, that it generally ended in his doing the latter. Sir Robert Walpole never professed honesty, but followed it; Mr. Pelham always professed it, and kept his word, when nothing happened to make him break it; and then he broke it for some other honest end, though perhaps far from being equally cogent.

Sir Robert Walpole's mastery was understanding his own country, and his foible, inattention to every other country, by which it was impossible he could thoroughly understand his own. Mr. Pelham understood more of his own country than of others, though he would have made a better minister for

* That Lord Granville, Pitt, and Lyttelton, recanted all their invectives, must not be produced as unbiassed evidence; but the Duke of Bedford and Lord Cornbury will be allowed too honest to have acted from any motives but conviction.

1751. any other nation; for as he would not have met with opposition or contradiction, two things his nature could not bear, and as he meant exceedingly well, he would have served the country that employed him to the best of his understanding, and that might have cleared up as well as his temper, when he had nothing to perplex it. In the knowledge of the revenue, he and all other men must yield to Sir R. Walpole, though he and all other men make the same use of that knowledge, which is to find new funds for the necessities of the government, and for the occasions of the administration: by those occasions, I mean corruption, in which I believe Mr. Pelham would never have wet his finger, if Sir Robert Walpole had not dipped up to the elbow; but as he did dip, and as Mr. Pelham was persuaded that it was as necessary for him to be minister as it was for Sir Robert Walpole, he plunged as deep. The difference was, that Mr. Pelham always bribed more largely as he had more power; for whenever it tottered, he the less ventured to prop it by those means, as he was the more afraid of being called to account for putting them in practice.

'Walpole and Pelham.'

Sir Robert Walpole, with the greatest confidence of himself, had no pride; Mr. Pelham had the most, with the least self-sufficience. Both were loved in private life. Sir Robert Walpole loved magnificence, and was generous to a fault: the other had neither ostentation nor avarice, and yet had little generosity. The one was profuse to his family and his friends, liberal indiscriminately, unbounded to his tools and spies:

1751.

'Walpole and Pelham.'

the other loved his family and his friends, and enriched them as often as he could steal an opportunity from his extravagant bounty to his enemies and antagonists. Indifferent people were too indifferent to him; and for intelligence, it was one of the greatest blemishes of his administration, he wanted it so entirely—not resolution more! Sir Robert Walpole's friendships were chiefly confined to persons much below him; Mr. Pelham's were almost all founded on birth and rank: the one was too familiar, the other never so. Sir Robert Walpole was forgiving to a fault, if forgiveness can be faulty; Mr. Pelham never forgave, but when he durst not resent. Sir Robert Walpole met with much ingratitude; Mr. Pelham was guilty of much. Both were frequently betrayed; Sir Robert Walpole without being deceived; Mr. Pelham not half so often as he suspected it. The one was most depreciated while he was minister; the other will be most when he ceases to be minister. All men thought Mr. Pelham honest till he was in power; the other never was thought so till he was out.

Both were fortunate in themselves, unhappy in their brothers. With unbounded thirst for politics, the Duke of Newcastle and Horace Walpole were wretched politicians: each inferior to their brothers in every thing laudable; each assuming and jealous of their own credit, though [neither] the Duke nor Horace could ever have been considerable, but by the fortune of their brothers. The one childish and extravagant; the other a buffoon and avaricious; Horace sunk into contempt

1751. when his brother fell with honour; the Duke was often on the point of dragging his brother down, and was the object of all contempt, even where his brother had still power and honour. Mr. Pelham maintained his inferiority to Sir Robert Walpole even in the worthlesness of his brother.

'Walpole and Pelham.'

J'aye dict le mot, pour ne frustrer la posterité.

H. Etienne, Apologie d'Herodote.

Lord Orford's Memoirs

Archibald Duke of Argyle

MEMOIRES

OF

THE YEAR 1752.

Pour être bon historien, il ne faudroit être d'aucune religion, d'aucun pais, d'aucune profession, d'aucun parti.

1752.

'Reflections of author on his work.'

I SIT down to resume a task, for which I fear posterity will condemn the author, at the same time that they feel their curiosity gratified. On reviewing the first part of these Memoires, I find the truth rigidly told. And even since they were written, I have often been struck with the censures which are passed on such historians as have fairly displayed the faulty sides of the characters they exhibit. Theopompus is called a satirist: Timæus was so severe *, as to be nicknamed Epitimæus, the Blamer. Some of our own annalists, as Wilson, Weldon, Osborn, (though frequently quoted), are seldom mentioned without reproach. I defend them not: if their representations are exaggerated, they not

* One of the reasons for reckoning him severe was, his laughing at those who wrote on Phalaris's bull.

1752.

'Reflections of author.'

only deserve reproach but discredit. On the other hand, I examined the candid authors. Two of our own, who deal wonderfully in panegyric, Clarendon and Echard, I find to have dispensed invectives, with a liberal hand, on men of parties opposite to their own—does then the province of praise and censure depend on the felicity of choosing one's party? *That* shall never influence me—I would as soon wish to be rejected for flattering one party, as for blaming another. Nor can I, on the strictest consideration, determine to write like biographers and authors of peerages and compendiums, who sink all executions in a family, all blots in a 'scutcheon, and lay out their personages as fair as if they wrote epitaphs, not history. Does any noble family extinguish? One should grieve, on reading their genealogies, that such a succession of heroes, statesmen, patriots, should ever fail; if a little knowledge of mankind did not call forth the blemishes, which these varnishers have slubbered over. If I write, I must write facts. The times I describe have neither been glorious nor fortunate. Have our affairs gone ill, and yet were our governors wise? Have parliaments been venal, servile, and yet individuals upright? If I paint the battle of Dettingen in prosperous colours, am I an admired historian? If I mention hostages sent to France, am I an abusive one? Are there no shades, no degrees of vices and misconduct? Must no princes be blamed, till they are Neros? Must Vespasian's avarice pass unnoticed, because he did not set fire to the city—because he did not burn the means of gratifying his exactions? Suppose I were to comply with this indulgent

taste, and write thus:—George the Second was the most glorious monarch that ever sat on the English throne; his victories over the united arms of Spain and France * will illustrate our annals till time is no more; and his condescension and generosity will conspire to raise his private character to a level with his public. The Duke of Newcastle was a prodigy of sincerity, steadiness, and abilities. Mr. Pelham was the humblest man, the bravest minister, the heartiest friend, the openest enemy. The Earl of Holderness the most gracefull dancer that ever trod the stage of business since the days of Chancellor Hatton—avaunt, Flattery! tell the truth, my pen! 1752.

The miscarriage of the rebellion had silenced Jacobitism; the death of the Prince of Wales had quashed opposition; and the removal of the Duke of Bedford and Lord Sandwich had put an end to factions in the ministry. The ascendant of the Pelhams drew the attention of the disaffected, who began to see a prospect of the restoration, if not of the Stuarts, at least of absolute power; and this union was not a little cemented by the harmony of hatred, in which both the Pelhams and the Jacobites concurred against the Duke and the Duke of Bedford; and neither the one nor the other were disposed at this juncture to stem the torrent. The Duke was determined not to give the Pelhams so fair an opportunity of mischief, as by setting up the standard of opposition 'State of parties.'

* This was written before the last war in the reign of George the Second, in which he really triumphed over both France and Spain, but it was by the ministry of Mr. Pitt.

1752. during his father's life; and the treasures which he expected at the King's death, and would not risque loosing *, he knew would indemnify the delay of his revenge. The Duke of Bedford, who had been driven into contention, not sought it himself, did not feel resentment enough for the loss of power, which he had never much coveted, to make him eager in returning ill-usage; and as he thought himself distinguished by the King's esteem, he affected gratitude to the master, more than revenge to the ministers. Pitt and his little faction were rather unsatisfied, than in possession of any title to complaint; and yet from that quarter seemed to lour the first small cloud that might at all obscure the present halcyon season. A new subsidiary treaty with Saxony (a strange codicil to a general peace!) had been lately concluded; the pretence, the purchase of another electoral vote for the Archduke Joseph, whom we persisted in making a candidate for the succession of the empire, though his father and his mother were equally averse to see him King of the Romans. As he was immediate heir to his mother's vast dominions, the emperor could not but foresee, that, if the estates of the House of Austria fell to his son, it might even become difficult for himself to retain the empty diadem, when the means of grandeur should be devolved on his child; and the empress-queen, who had not ceded a jot of power to a husband, whose person she loved, was not desirous of calling

'Treaty with Saxony.'

* The Duke of Cumberland's subsequent patience on his father's unjust ill-treatment of him after the battle of Hastenbeck, and his royal highness's total indifference to money, fully vindicate him from this suspicion.

her son emperor, who might be less tractable, and more impatient to reign in earnest. Yet the dread the King felt of a new war in Germany, his jealousy of his nephew of Prussia, and even the favourite impulse of acting in contradiction to him, made his majesty eager to hurry on the election, and profuse of subsidies, which were not to be issued from his own coffers. Lord Cobham, who, having no place to forfeit, was always used by Pitt as the trumpet of their discontents, openly sounded his disapprobation of the treaty: and old Horace Walpole, who had waded through, and transacted so many treaties, without attaining a peerage, was at last determined to try, if he could not traverse negotiations to better purpose than he had negotiated. 1752.

On January 7th, the parliament met again after the adjournment; and on the 16th, Mr. Pelham laid the treaty before the house. The Duke of Bedford came to town on the 15th; so far from meditating opposition, that he was resolved to make use of the remains of the King's favour, to ask a pension for the duchess's sister, Lady Elizabeth Waldgrave. The duchess, who could not bear to be out of favour as well as out of power, and who always kept a reconciliation in view, had planned this suit, with at least as much prospect to tye down the duke by an obligation to the King, from reverting to opposition, as from kindness to her sister; and there was no doubt but the Pelhams would have pressed the King to grant so trifling a boon; for what could they wish more, when they had driven the Duke of Bedford to resign the power of serving all his friends, than to silence his mur- January. 'Parliament.'

1752. January.

murs, by serving the first friend of his, for whom he should submit to sollicit?

Duke of Bedford opposes the Saxon treaty.

The prospect of allies in opposition was immediately hung out to the Duke of Bedford, by some * who wished to fix him against the court, and who wanted to engage him to speak against the treaty, which they knew would either prevent him from solliciting the pension, or by touching so tender a point as a German subsidy, would provoke the King to refuse his request. This train caught effectually; and, though the duchess was alarmed, yet not having time to work back her husband, whose warmth was most impetuous, the duke determined at once to oppose the Saxon treaty.

'Debate in Commons.'

22d, Mr. Pelham opened the treaty in the committee. Old Horace Walpole spoke against it in a manner that showed how well he knew where the weakness of such treaties lay; and however astonishing such arguments were when coming from him, they were pressed with such force and weight as stifled their ridicule, had he not himself done justice upon himself, and concluded his oration with professing such duty to the King, that, though so averse to the treaty, he should yet vote for it. The house burst into laughter at such absurd pretence for zeal, which could conquer its own conscience, but had not prevented him from exposing the measures of a prince, for whom he expressed such veneration! Murray, Potter, Sir Harry Erskine, Sir Thomas Robinson, Sir William Yonge, Lord Hilsborough, Mr. Fox, Sir Peter Warren, Mr. Legge, and Charles Townshend, spoke

* Particularly by the author of these Memoires.

for; Sir Walter Blacket, Beckford, Lord Strange, and Lord Cobham against it; but it was agreed to by 236 to 54. 1752. January.

On the 23d it was reported to the house. Northey and George Haldane opposed it again. Nugent was zealous for it. Sydenham, reflecting on Nugent's former religion, said, that he seemed not content with a majority of electors, but would have an emperor chosen, *like a pope*, by two-thirds. Vyner reflected on the King for bringing such expences on the nation, after such obligations to it, and such noble provision made for his children. This Mr. Pelham answered finely, seriously, and pathetically; a manner in which he particularly shone. There was no division. 'Debates on treaty.'

On the 28th the treaty was debated in the House of Lords. The Duke of Bedford opened the opposition to it, with professing, that his greatest difficulty lay in its having been the act of the King, so good a King, whom he had served seven years, and to whom he was agitated with the fear of being misrepresented: yet, that he could neither in conscience acquiesce, nor be content with silently opposing subsidiary treaties in time of peace; and the dangerous measures of wasting, when we ought to be saving. That if you treat after a war, you may obtain conditions certain; but what advantages can you make, where there is nothing to be given up or restored? That by paying for votes for the archduke, we are purchasing advantages for our allies, instead of for ourselves; and at the same time instruct those princes who take our money, never to unite with us but for money. That with the people it must be a measure most unpopular, to tax 'In Lords.'

1752. January. 'Debates on Saxon treaty.'

them for money to be sent abroad, when they cannot possibly discern how it touches their own interest. And that in no shape the measure can be right, but when a war is approaching; whereas, we are but just emerged out of one. That the preamble is most injurious to the dignity of our crown; it speaks us suppliants to that inconsiderable prince, the King of Poland, who is most incapable to serve us, not only from the situation of his country, but from his bad administration. Besides, he might have been obliged to join us by the two imperial courts, as his ruling passion is to make Poland hereditary in his family—how great then is his condescension, if he will not take part against you! If he did, it would be of little consequence: it is only giving so much for levy-money. If England were attacked, of what use would Saxons be? That he did not think this country or Holland should always have such preparatory connections on the continent; and yet that this treaty did not even stipulate that his Polish majesty shall increase his forces. That the fifth article was wretchedly drawn! and for that King's vote—had it been secured, when it might have been—that Cologn had been lost for want of proper words to tye him down: a fit example to have made us more wary! and yet how many evasions open, if this Saxon prince is disposed to elude his engagements! That we are not likely to bring about this election; and that we even keep off two of the electors, by showing them that they may ask a price for their votes. That Prussia's protesting against the election is a new doctrine—and as new is this opportunity for lords

1752. January. 'Debates on Saxon treaty.'

who love subsidizing! Notify your intentions, you may have thirty or forty of the College of Princes, who will take your money. Yet, while we are thus bounteous, Russia takes no steps, Austria few. But he supposed he should be told, that Holland is to pay part; he was sorry for it: Holland is still less able than we to be thus extravagant. But if Holland should not pay, who is to make good the deficiencies? If this is done with the consent of France, she only will have the merit: if without her consent, it will bring on a war. He then turned to home considerations, and (as this was supposed to be a sacrifice offerred by the Duke of Newcastle to the King's German passions, contrary to the inclination of Mr. Pelham), he said it was extravagant imbecillity, if this measure was yielded to by the minister against his will. That the tenour was throughout the same, and parsimony or profusion took their turns, as individuals took prepossessions. That to please individuals *, the material service, the navy, had been reduced to 8000 seamen: that to please individuals †, Nova Scotia had been profusely suckled, and its deficiencies always supplied. That the land-tax, the malt-tax, the reduction of interest, had been carried on with spirit: yet for what have the public creditors been taxed, if the savings made at their expence are scandalously lavished? If measures are not changed, if men are not changed, we must go on *de mal en pire*. That when we pretend to œconomy, how judiciously is it exerted! It is displayed in contracting the rewards for

* Pitt and the Grenvilles. See the preceding year.

† Lord Halifax.

1752. January. 'Debates on Saxon treaty.'

removing the mortality of the cattle, or for discovering highwaymen! That our youngest daughter, Nova Scotia, is favoured, while Jamaica is neglected, by an administration who neither grant protection to commerce, nor endeavour at any reformation of morals. The duke concluded with a motion for an address, to represent that subsidiary treaties ought never to be concluded in time of peace, especially after a long war, and that they are neither necessary at present, nor likely to procure any real advantage.

The Duke of Newcastle replied in a wild, incoherent, incomprehensible speech of an hour and a quarter, in which he set out with saying, that he would not answer general heads, because the Duke of Bedford had descended to particulars; and yet the greatest deduction of his defence was an account of the three last wars. That for this, it was a measure of peace and œconomy, and that *it is little as it is, because it is so great.* That he remembered the argument used to blacken the great war was, that we have no interest on the continent; and that the Dutch were reproached then, and are now. That he that is not for us, is against us: that there are those who would gladly accept the union of the Dutch. That if he thought this a greater burthen than England could bear, in proportion to the objections, he should be against it; but that if it prevents a war, the sooner England concludes this treaty the better. That if we do not connect with the continent, we shall be obliged to enter into the next, as we were into the last war. What was the occasion of the three last wars? Of the first, the succession to the crown of Spain—*but that can*

1752. January. 'Debates on Saxon treaty.'

never happen again. Every body knows the zeal of the present King of Spain. In the second, the war occasioned by the vacancy of the throne of Poland, England took no part: if we had, it would have prevented the last; at least, it would have been better carried on. The last war was occasioned by the ambition of Bavaria. *It cost us much, yet glad he was, for we should have been in a worse condition, if we had not entered into it.* From the treaty of Utrecht to that of Aix-la-Chapelle, there have been no four years without greater expences than these four last. If the last war was occasioned by the vacancy of the imperial throne, the treaty in question is calculated to prevent such a vacancy and such consequences. That Holland, he hoped, would emerge out of her difficulties *by the prudence of the present conjuncture*—that his meaning was sufficiently explained, though it might be more elegantly; that more plainly, would be improper. That we have received the strongest assurances—what they are: if there should be any motion for laying them before the house, he would be the first to oppose it. Have we never seen Saxony act against its interest? If any means had been omitted for engaging that power in the common cause, the ministry would have much to answer for. That the question of the necessity of the unanimity of the electors had been fully considered, *though there was a time when no elector would have opposed.* That the election had not hitherto proceeded, because Cologne did not understand itself obliged to concur. That we must get six votes, and therefore, whatever is demanded, must be granted, though Cologne did ask more, and it was not granted. All

1752. January. 'Debates on Saxon treaty.'

arts were tried to engage that elector without a subsidy. He then proved that the election might have been carried and been valid with a majority, and yet that we waited till we could secure two-thirds. That he was told we meddled every where; an accusation he was sometimes surprized to hear from some people. That the fleet had repaired the miscarriages of the army—was it not the duty of œconomic ministers to supply the sea service? That for what had been hinted of the provocation we should give to France, *the wisdom of that power will admire us, not be angry, if we do nothing to hurt her.*

This and some few preceding harangues of this extraordinary person, I give merely as a specimen of the rhetoric of a man, who certainly did not govern his country by his oratoric abilities. The reader must excuse me, if for the future I omit them, unless on very particular occasions; for though I have generally given myself the trouble to minute them down at the delivery, it were too impertinent to commit them to history. And I must beg so much indulgence, as when argument, or connection, or grammar is observably wanting, that it may be remarked that at least in all other speeches I have taken care to write true English: in those of the Duke of Newcastle the original has been faithfully copied.

Lord Sandwich then, with most ungracefull delivery, which yet was as powerfull as the matter of his speech, lamented his misfortune of differing with his friend the Duke of Bedford, which he must do, though he found the reasons preponderate very little on the side of the treaty, and though he agreed

1752. January. 'Debates on Saxon treaty.'

with his grace in near half he had said: that he considered how little regard was paid to œconomy, and that nobody was less prepossessed in favour of the ministry, whom he should gladly oppose, but where the exigencies of the public required his concurrence. That he knew their sentiments were to silence opposition at any rate; that influenced by that motive, they had last year reduced the navy; however, he must own that the event had justified the reduction; that he should not concur now, if he did not hope that granting this subsidy would stop greater profusion. And, that the public might at least have this security even from the badness of the present ministers, that they will even wave their own bad purposes, rather than hear disagreeable truths; which, for his part, he should always be ready to utter, though he did not approve being actuated by private connections in public affairs.

The secret of this speech was, that the Duke of Bedford having acquainted Lord Sandwich with his intention of opposing the treaty, and having desired him to consult the Duke, the latter had approved the opposition, but would not openly concur, for fear of offending the King: and as Lord Sandwich was the known creature of the Duke, it was thought proper that he should act this middle part, of voting for the treaty, and censuring the Pelhams. The Duke went so far as to tell the King, that the Duke of Bedford spoke just better than the Duke of Newcastle, but that Lord Sandwich alone shone. The truth was, Lord Sandwich ruined his little remains of character for abilities; the Duke of Bedford was seen in a new light. The method with which he went through the

1752. January. 'Debates on Saxon treaty.'

treaty, the great variety of matter of which through the whole debate he showed himself master, and the coolness with which he mastered his own temper too, made him considered as a very formidable and able speaker.

Lord Halifax then rose and said, "They who disapprove all treaties, cannot like this: they who are for no connection with the continent—" the Duke of Bedford interrupted him, and said, "That is not my opinion." Lord Halifax replied, "But very like it." The duke again interposed, but the Duke of Argyle called him to order, and with acrimony said, that he had never seen such interruption given twice in one debate. Lord Halifax then continued, that if the peace was not strengthened, it would only be a cessation of arms: that we must not be parsimonious, while France was dealing out a million in subsidies, (this had been a most exaggerated calculation of the sollicitor-general * in the House of Commons), that she had offerred more to Saxony, who had preferred our alliance with the lesser sum. That the money granted for Nova Scotia had been given to establish the settlement, not to carry on a war: that if the ships had been sent out too late last year, it was the fault of the Admiralty; and that of all men he least expected opposition from those two lords, who had so lately approved these treaties. This was the accusation for which the Duke of Bedford had waited; and he embraced it artfully: he said, that this was so far from a preventive measure, that it was more likely to raise a war; that

* Mr. Murray.

1752. January. 'Debates on Saxon treaty.'

he had indeed said nothing hitherto to explain the consistence of his own conduct, foreseeing that he might be attacked on it. That he had always wished to detach Bavaria from France, and thought it a great point gained, though not with a view to engage that vote for a King of the Romans; but that while he had acted in the ministry, he had disapproved this profusion of subsidies; and that having made the most earnest representations against that to Bavaria, he had received the strongest assurances from *one* *, who had inclination to prevent, and power to hinder, that the subsidy then granted to the Elector of Bavaria should be the last we would give. He had then in his pocket a letter from Mr. Pelham with a solemn promise of this. Lord Granville put an end to the debate by a speech of spirit and humour; that the motion was full of inflammatory matter, and that it was drawing the house into declaring against subsidiary treaties in general: that France can be attacked by no single power; that leagues must humble her, subsidies cement leagues. France has no Pretender to be set up against her. She might say, "I will give no subsidies"—and yet she does. That formerly during his embassies, he had been asked by a great prince † (the King of Denmark) what we meant by that magnificent bravado in the preamble to our Mutiny Bill, where we say, that we keep up eighteen thousand men to preserve the balance of Europe.

* Mr. Pelham.

† Very probable that a King of Denmark should have seen a preamble to a Mutiny Bill!—but there was no hyperbole too extravagant for Lord Granville to use.

1752. January. 'Debates on Saxon treaty.'

I told him, my lords, "one day can make those eighteen fifty thousand." If you say you will pay no more electors, you have erected a bridge without compleat arches—and what kind of policy is that, if this house rejects a treaty already ratified by King and Commons! The court of France does not regard guarantees—or indeed what powers do? Would Prussia retain Silesia long, if he had nothing to defend it with but the guarantee? for, my lords, concluded he, laughing, I must bring out some of my secrets too. The motion was rejected without a division. The next time the Duke of Bedford went to court, the King took no notice of him; nor for some time.

29th.—Lord Harley, seconded by Northey, made a motion for declaring against subsidiary treaties in time of peace. It occasioned a warm debate; and Prowse, escaping from his usual plausibility, said, that he could discover no symptoms of œconomy in the administration, though indeed they had enforced it, for by lowering interest, and by the land-tax of three shillings, both landed and monied men were reduced to be œconomists. Beckford, Fazakerley, Sir Roger Newdigate, Morton, Sydenham, Cooke, Delaval, and Sir Walter Blacket, spoke for the motion: Hampden against it, but with a sneer said, that he approved *bribing electors*, as he saw *by other instances* how it had contributed to quash opposition. Mitchell taxed old Horace Walpole with his unparliamentary behaviour, in speaking on one side and voting on the other. The solicitor-general, Sir Henry Erskine, Nugent, Ellis, Tracy, and Sir William Yonge, all opposed the motion; and lastly Mr.

Pelham, who seized the opportunity of venting the anguish he had felt the day before in the House of Lords (which from that day he never attended more), and of abusing with much bitterness and ability the Duke of Bedford and Lord Sandwich. The motion was rejected by 180 to 52. After the debate, Mr. Pelham asked Fox, if he had gone too far in invectives. "No," answered Fox, "as they began; though you originally gave the provocation." "Oh! Fox," replied he, "you did not feel for me, as I should for you in the same circumstances!" 1752. January.

In the beginning of February, Lord Cardigan was appointed governor of Windsor Castle, and was succeeded as chief justice in eyre by the Duke of Somerset. February.

4th.—Died Sir John Cotton; the last Jacobite of any sensible activity.

21st.—Sir John Barnard, whose popularity had sufferred by the share he had had in reducing the interest of the public debt to three per cent., made a proposal to tye down six hundred thousand pounds a year of the sinking fund, from the year 1758, towards discharging the whole national incumbrance. Beckford supported him; but Mr. Pelham and the sollicitor-general opposing it, his scheme was rejected without a division. We shall see him afterwards addressing himself to his lost popularity with more success, and as it often happens, on a worse foundation.

25th.—Lord Winchelsea had summoned the lords to consider an admiralty bill, which had passed the commons without opposition, and which was designed to commute the punish- Bill for commuting capital punishments dropped.

1752. February. ment of transportation into working in the dockyards. Bills of less invidious appearance had often raised a flame in combustible seasons: this seemed to introduce a kind of galley slavery, yet was really converting a species of disgracefull criminals, who only corrupt our plantations, into usefull members of society. Could the monthly shambles at Tyburn (that scene that shocks humanity, and reproaches our police!) be exchanged for severe labour in the same way, it would reflect honour on a legislature, which ought not to wanton in such punishment of its members as death and banishment, but to extract public utility, even from crimes. The Duke of Newcastle, fearing to be attacked himself, and the chancellor, as apprehensive for his silent son-in-law, Lord Anson, the head of the admiralty and patron of the bill, prevailed on Lord Northumberland to rise, commend the bill, and then move to have it put off for six weeks. The Duke of Bedford called him to order for entering upon the bill before it was read.

28th.—Lord Tyrawley was sent to Lisbon to accommodate some differences which had been occasioned by our captains openly running Portugal pieces, which had used to be brought on board our ships by the *decent* intervention of the monks.

History of the purchase of Scotch forfeited estates.

The same day was read for the first time a bill to empower the government to purchase, at the rate of about an hundred thousand pounds, the estates in Scotland forfeited by the late rebellion, and which the King was to cede to the public, in order to have colonies settled on them, especially of foreign protestants. The necessity of the purchase was pretended to

arise from mortgages on them, and which would even consume the propriety in a few years, and pass them from the King's hands into those of the mortgagees. Grants of money to Scotland have ever been suspicious: the influence of the Duke of Argyle over the ductility of the ministry was most notorious; the claims now erected on these forfeitures most incredible; and the establishment of colonies in parts so barren, so uninviting, of such unpleasant neighbourhood, most improbable and impracticable. One circumstance alone, of public notoriety, staggered all credit in the sum demanded. Lord Lovat, at the bar of the House of Lords, had declared that his was the best estate in Scotland, for there were no debts upon it—it now appeared charged with a mortgage of thirty thousand pounds! Vyner, Northey, Beckford, Sydenham, Fazakerley, Prowse, and the Whig-General, Mordaunt, opposed the bill. The Scotch lord advocate, Mr. Pelham, Sir William Yonge, and Oswald, with fine warmth, supported it, and it passed that day without a division; and again on the second reading, March 2d, when it was faintly opposed by the same people, and defended by the same, and by the attorney-general *.

1752. February. 'Scotch forfeiture bill.'

March 4th.—The bill was reported: Vyner observed that no retribution had been made to any parts of England that had suffered by the rebels, though ten thousand pounds had been given to Glascow alone, to compensate their damages. Sir John Mordaunt asked with spirit, whether Englishmen would go to these intended settlements for twenty pounds a

March.

* Sir Dudley Rider.

1752. March. 'Debate on Scotch forfeiture bill."

year, only to have land a fifth cheaper? Whether the English ministry meant to send 28,000 men only to starve? or whether they would suffer themselves to be sent? He said, the Scotch were so attached to the individual spots of their tribes, that when Glenbucket had wanted to transplant his M'Donalds to the scite of the M'Phersons, the colonists had been murdered, their houses burnt, and Glenbucket himself received several wounds. That this scheme would set the whole highlands in a flame—when that is done, said he, I will congratulate the gentlemen who brought in the bill—in the mean time, let me tell them, that so impotent or so supine is the government in that part of the island, that there is now a person, a man of five hundred pounds a year, who forced three or four hundred Drummonds into the rebellion, and has sons in Lord John Drummond's regiment in France, who lives tranquilly, securely, on his own estate in Scotland, and triumphs over the well-affected and loyal. General Campbell maintained the probability of establishing the colony in question, and instanced in one at Strontean, where mines are carried on by a company from hence, who are well received there, who have polished the country, and where three to one are well-affected. Legge said, that this system will have more effect than all that had been done about dress and jurisdictions, because those regulations were imposed by force; but this was to be purchased: that the œconomy of the measure could not be questioned, as by buying mortgaged estates, you may prevent future rebellions, and consequently avoid the heavy charges which rebellion occasions. That the colony must be sent

armed; and that for some time the army must be used as a succedaneum to this measure, though force produces only artificial loyalty in breasts, that will still be waiting for opportunities of revenge; but that nest-egg of rebellion must be crushed in time of peace; that if this measure is not adopted, the remaining alternatives were, to acquiesce under incidental rebellions, or to exterminate the disaffected by fire and sword; that what is loyalty or disloyalty here, is there food or starving. Feed the clans, they will obey; starve them, they must rebell: that the means, therefore, of eradicating this spirit in the common people are obvious; polish them, introduce the arts of peace amongst them—the disloyalty of the gentlemen is with more difficulty to be subdued. Lord Coke spoke with animosity * against the measure, as being a Scotch measure; Lord Hilsborough with approbation of it, as resembling what, he said, he had experienced in Ireland, where he had seen mountains of papists settled at last by protestants, after two or three colonies had been successively driven off; and he said sensibly, have we 6000 men who keep all Scotland in order, and will they not be able to protect this little colony?

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch forfeiture bill.'

Northey objected to the œconomy of a measure which was pretended [to be] calculated to save the expence of an army, and yet must be put in execution by an army! and he stated the collusive manner in which the calculation was drawn up, and observed that the claims erected were 270,000*l.*; that the

* He was much hated by the Scotch, since his quarrel with and separation from his wife, Lady Mary, youngest daughter of John, Duke of Argyle.

1752. March. estates to be purchased are 16,000*l.* a year; that it is allowed, that there is personal estate sequestered to the amount of 19,000*l.*; and yet that that sum was not allotted towards the purchase. The report was agreed to by 171 to 34. Lord Gower's sons* were in the minority: none of the Duke's servants were present but Felton Hervey, and he too was against the bill.

7th.—Prince Edward, the young Prince of Orange, and the Earls of Lincoln, Winchelsea, and Cardigan, were declared knights of the garter: the Scotch Earl of Dumfries had the green ribband, and Lord Onslow the red.

Some differences happened upon a ship of ours taking sailors out of an Embden vessel; and a bill was brought in to prevent insuring Embden ships.

9th, the Scotch Bill was passed in the Commons, on a division of 134 to 39.

10th.—Lord Bath moved for an account of the produce of the window-tax in Scotland. It had not, since first laid, brought in one shilling.

'Scotch bill.' The Scotch Bill had hitherto only raised some warmth in particular men, who either did not love that nation from prejudice, or from resentments contracted against them during the late rebellion. It now took a more serious turn. The Duke, who had conquered the Scotch like an able general, who had punished them like an offended prince, and whose resentments were not softened by the implacability of their

* Earl Gower stuck to the Pelhams: his sons, Lord Trentham and Richard Leveson, acted with their brother-in-law, the Duke of Bedford.

hatred to him, was not a little disgusted at seeing measures of favour to them adopted, and himself totally unconsulted upon those measures. Yet he could not, as they were concerted by the King's ministers, openly oppose them. It was almost as difficult for him to blow up any opposition against them underhand. The discontented in the House of Commons were either the refuse of the late prince's party, or the Jacobites; and even these latter could not be supposed heartily eager against favours being showered on their never-failing allies, the Scotch. In the other house, the only phantom of opposition consisted in half a dozen Jacobite Lords, and in the person of the Duke of Bedford, between whom and his royal highness a coldness had arisen, as has been mentioned. In this dilemma the Duke lighted upon a measure, which had ample effect. Lord Sandwich was too much connected with him, and too much detached from the Duke of Bedford to make it expedient to offer at any overtures directly through him: but the Duke sent him to a person* who had private connections with the Duke of Bedford, and who he knew would not be sorry to traverse Mr. Pelham's measures, to offer him very extraordinary anecdotes on the Scotch affairs, which he might impart to the Duke of Bedford. It is strange how this train caught! That person persuaded the Duke of Bedford to accept and make use of the information, without knowing from whom it came; and it must appear amazing, that a man who could make so distinguished a figure as his grace did, by the

1752. March. 'Scotch bill.'

* The author of these Memoires.

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.'

management of the materials, should have submitted to be put in motion so blindly!—but that was his character; when he shone in public with most energy, he perhaps acted the least upon his own motives—but it is proper to enter into a deduction of the debate.

17th, the bill was read in the House of Lords. The Duke of Bedford began with showing the impracticability of the measure, from the difficulties both of maintaining a colony on the forfeited estates, and of procuring people to settle on them. Troops can be of no service to support them in winter, unless forts are built; an expence that would far exceed the views of this bill. English would not go thither; Irish cannot be spared, for you must not weaken the protestant interest in that island; Scotch Highlanders will not remove thither from their own fastnesses; *Germans* indeed will migrate—but not to *worse* countries. But, he asked, had the ministry permitted the disloyal inhabitants to remain upon these estates for six years since the rebellion, and did they now propose to banish them? Would they engraft cruelty upon their negligence? and that in a case which decides the inhumanity, as it would punish the oppressed, yet not derive any benefit to the public,—the only justifiable pretence for national severities: for what benefit will the public reap from the change of lords, under whom these Highlanders are to be placed by this bill? Indeed, he said, he feared such encouragement was given to that country, by this and some other bills, as would, even in our time, produce a new rebellion—Glascow—the great Lords, have

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.'

received such sums, such means of new commotions, as they could have obtained no other way—and though particular towns and persons are pretended to be relieved, money is through their channels circulated over the whole country, and we deprive ourselves of the advantages that might accrue even from treason, when the disaffected have contributed to despoil and impoverish their own country. He feared rebellion would grow a national malady! Danger is even to be apprehended from the method of putting this bill in execution: should the commissioners not act, it is a needless, an useless bill—if they do, what is to encourage them? power and interest? and into what hands are you going to trust those formidable enemies? Are you not taking the same method you took with Lord Lovat? Will you empower more Lord Lovats to nurse up more rebellions? He was a single instance, and the subsidy to him a trifle in comparison: this is a plan for the most formidable power ever attempted hitherto to be established in that country. He then told the house, that he was but too well founded in his apprehensions of new commotions, both from the countenance showed to the disaffected, and the discouragement given to the loyal. He told them that he had in his hands a long and crying catalogue of facts, which would prove both his assertions, and which facts he was ready to prove. As a sample, he mentioned two cases; the first of one John Cummings, who at the time of the late rebellion being collector at Montrose, assisted the rebels in seizing the Hazard sloop, for which service the titular Duke of Perth appointed him collector for

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.'

the Pretender. This Cummings, on the Duke's arrival in Scotland, was imprisoned by his royal highness's command, and carried to Inverness; from thence he escaped, was again imprisoned, but at the desire of Lord Milton was released by Mr. Bruce, who had a power at that time to continue or to release prisoners. This Mr. Cummings is now collector of excise at Aberdeen; a place worth almost double of what he formerly enjoyed at Montrose! The other was the case of Hume of Munderson, a man engaged in the former rebellion, or, as the Scotch call it, in *the fifteen*. His brother was executed for the last rebellion; but he himself has been made a general supervisor of excise. My lords, continued the duke, these are among many flagrant instances of the favour, I may truly say, of the rewards conferred on rebels. I can, if I am called upon, produce many more equally striking, and of what perhaps is still more alarming, of punishments inflicted, or permitted to be inflicted, on the well-affected to his majesty's government and person. I will not now recapitulate them, nor dwell even on the fate of Mr. Davidson, minister of Navar, above Brechin, in the braes of Angus, who with sixty of his parishioners were prosecuted after the rebellion, for making bonfires on the Duke's birth-day, under the pretence of willfull fire-raising! After a pause, he said; My lords, these, and facts like these, call for inquiry: what I have more to say strikes directly at the bill itself, which various circumstances concur to evince, is but a more extensive job. Such is, the impropriety of the time, the end of a session, to offer a bill of this nature, when, so far from having leisure to examine it,

1752.
March.
'Debates on Scotch bill.'

we have barely time to pass it; and that this must have been the effect of design is evident, since the report of the barons of the exchequer, who were to examine into the nature and state of these forfeitures, was given in so long ago as December, 1749. The money to be raised is a most unjust burthen upon England: the commissioners at least, who are to see this act put in execution, ought to be English. If they are not, we are grounded to suspect that this money will be as much perverted as other taxes have been fallaciously collected. Let us cast our eyes but on the produce of the coach-tax in that part of the united kingdom; to what does it amount? for the first year to one thousand pounds!—for the second, to what? to nothing. Must we suppose that this burthen was so heavily felt that the whole nobility and gentry of Scotland at once concurred to lay down their equipages? In those years England paid on the same account 60,000*l.*, 58,000*l.* If such are their partialities, is it not allowable for Englishmen to have some? Be that as it may, my lords, let us know what grounds there are for these complaints, for these accusations. I move your lordships to put off the farther consideration of this bill, till we have had time to inquire into facts.

It required more art than the chancellor possessed, to efface the impressions made by this speech. To dispute the facts would be admitting that they ought to be examined. He thought the most prudent method was to admit their authenticity, but to endeavour to show that the previous examination of them was not necessary, either in that place,

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.'

or before the conclusion of the bill. This method he followed; it served to palliate the resolutions of a majority of which he was secure; but had that bad effect for the ministry, that the Duke of Bedford's assertion of the facts, and the chancellor's admission of them, or at least his not disputing them, left the world persuaded of their reality, and of the timidity, indolence, or wickedness of the administration.

The chancellor, therefore, in a very long and elaborate speech, said, that if what had been advanced against the bill was true, it was one of the worst bills on the best plan that ever was formed. That indeed the bill was only part of the plan formerly concerted of buying the jurisdictions of the great lords into the hands of the crown; and that it fell in naturally enough to that plan, as these estates must necessarily be sold. That the only blame he should have expected, was, that this bill had not been brought in sooner. Formerly the complaint had been, that forfeited estates were restored and given back from the crown. That indeed he did believe many of the claims upon these estates were fictitious: however, they must be determined in Scotland; here is the last place where they must be examined. That this bill alone can enable you to have fair purchasers; and that if the claims are fraudulent, it is an additional reason for passing such a bill; otherwise, the original proprietors might re-acquire their estates for nothing. That the great view of the government was to destroy clanships; his own great wish, to see the King a great Highland landlord: that one of the chief benefits to arise from this scheme, secondarily to the

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.'

extension of loyalty, is the improvement of the linnen manufactures; an establishment at once so usefull to our trade, and so inconsistent with arbitrary principles: that there had been but three single men of those manufacturers engaged in the last rebellion. That with regard to the difficulty of finding colonists, he did not doubt but some English might be prevailed on to settle there, probably some Lowlanders too, nay some Irish, if they can be spared. He believed indeed that the greater part of the old inhabitants must remain at first; but that some of the well-affected clans might be induced to transmigrate to those settlements; and that he did not despair of reclaiming even the present tenants, at least in the next generation of them, if they were once emancipated from dependence on their chiefs. That the danger from distributing money among the disaffected, formerly so impolitic a measure of King William, must not be considered here in that light: this is not money to bribe traitors, but to pay lawfull creditors; and that he had rather even fraudulent creditors should enjoy this money, than have the estates revert to their old proprietors. That even the position laid down of encouragement given to rebellions by largesses to that country, was not true; it was the restitution of forfeited estates which had hardened them to attempt new commotions; but that if we were still to see repeated insurrections, every rebellion cuts off so much strength from the faction. That indeed, as to the article of the commissioners, he wished those words, *without fee or reward*, were not in the bill; that he must own he saw many just grounds of complaint, but

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.'

could not approve national reflections. That to the honour of that country he must say, the linnen manufactures were carried on by directors who received no salary. If these commissioners should prove less meritorious, or more blameable, they are not for life; they are removeable. That now he must take a little notice of the heavy accusations enforced by the noble duke; but previously he must observe, that it is not proper in a debate, to raise objections from particular facts, which people cannot be prepared to answer. That Cummings's case was so flagrant, that if it was inquired into, he did not doubt but it would be remedied. But what did this and the other instances prove, but the want of the bill? That another view of the bill was, to raise towns and villages and stations *for* troops; not that it would take away the want *of* troops: that the money, supposing it a large sum, was but little in comparison of the benefits it was calculated to purchase: is it not a little sum, if it prevents only one rebellion? If it was true, as the Duke of Bedford had asserted, and as he believed it was, that the lowland share of the forfeited estates was not mortgaged to the full value, and that therefore they ought to be sold altogether, and the overplus go towards the purchase, for his part he believed nobody would advise his majesty to sell those estates. That he did not believe the claims would be allowed to the extent given in; that the King, of his grace, may give the overplus towards the purchase, but that he should not advise it: he should rather advise that the distribution should be made to reward loyalty; for instance, could a nobler use be made of it, than in rewarding Sir Harry

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.'

Monroe, who, and whose family, had done and had suffered so much for the service of the crown? That the last thing of which he should take notice, was the insufficient manner in which the taxes had been collected in that northern quarter of the kingdom: some method, to be sure, should be taken to make Scotland pay her taxes; but could any ministry ever hit upon that method? it is not *vitium temporis*, that the ministers have not done the impossible thing. One good effect the very proposal of this will have, if it points out, or leads to a remedy for the nonpayment of these taxes.

The young Marquis of Rockingham entered into a debate so much above his force, and pertly applied the trite old apologue of Menenius Agrippa, and the sillier old story of the fellow of a college, who asked why we should do any thing for posterity, who had never done any thing for us!

Lord Bath then joined the Duke of Bedford's opposition, after first reflecting on that duke himself, who he said had entered his complaint both ways, that the bill had not been brought in soon enough, and had been brought in too late. That for himself, he could not but think the proposal of examining the claims first very material: should he, would any man, purchase an estate, before he had examined the nature and validity of the incumbrances? That on the first face of the account, he could descry false claims and misprision. On one little estate of thirty pounds a year he observed a mortgage of four thousand pounds. Who, he asked, had been in possession of these 16,000*l.* per ann. since they had been forfeited? If the government, where is the receipt? who

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.'

accounts for it? If the creditors, why is not so much struck off from their claims? What must England say, if Scotland pays nothing towards four million of taxes? What must she say, when the weight of these taxes has been encreased by rebellions raised in Scotland? But who is it, must he ask, who takes upon them to remit taxes? Kings had been driven out for arrogating a dispensing power! where will these partialities end? He concluded with proposing a bill to be enacted for punishing any frauds relative to forfeitures.

The chancellor replied, that the bill had been prepared as soon as possible, and had been brought in soon after Christmas. That the time for sale would lapse, and the estates fall to the mortgagees, if the bill should now be postponed. That the mortgages, though real, could not extend beyond the value of the estates, which, he said, was a case frequent enough in chancery.

Then rose a man, on whom all eyes had turned during the debate,—the Duke of Argyle: how was every expectation disappointed! As his power was uncontrouled in Scotland; as partialities could only be exercised under his influence, or connived at by his intrigues; as the bill was known to be a sacrifice made to his ascendant; as its practicability had been questioned; who but himself was answerable, for favour to Jacobites, for tyranny to the loyal, for the necessity, for the utility, or for the feasability of the regulation in question? He looked down, seemed abashed, spoke low and but a few words, then contemptuously, and at last said nothing to refute the charge of partialities, or in defence of the bill. He only said, "What would have happened if any Scotch lord had

spoken against it? it would have been said, they are for keeping up their old barbarity and power. Whereas, the clans are to transfer their allegiance to commissioners appointed by the King during his pleasure. If any man suspected him to be so low, as to have private views in this, God forgive him! That with regard to taxes, such difficulties there had been on the old tax on houses, that it had never been paid: few counties had even named their collectors. That the window-tax, if paid, would raise but 6000*l.* and ninety-nine collectors would have but fifteen shillings a piece. That on the coach-tax, there was no deficience. For himself, he despised reports."

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.'

Lord Tweedale spoke after him, and with passion; but as nobody expected any great lights from him, so he disappointed nobody.

The Duke of Newcastle, *flustered* by the Duke of Bedford's attack, and confounded by the Duke of Argyle's no defence, seemed to speak only to mark his own confusion, and to enforce what the Duke of Bedford had urged. He said, he had taken minutes of the names mentioned by his grace, and hoped such recommendations would be taken no more. That he had already sent the King's orders to apprehend some rebels still resident in Scotland; but as yet they could not be taken.

Thus much effect followed: Cummings and some others in the Duke of Bedford's list were removed. The bill passed; but though one great argument for driving it on had been the danger of the estates lapsing, neither English nor Scotch

1752. March. 'Debates on Scotch bill.' ministers chose to have it discussed any farther in parliament. The Duke of Cumberland, who was present, did not vote. The court lords were fourscore; the minority only twelve: the Dukes of Bedford and Kingston; the Earls of Bath, Chesterfield, Sandwich, and Macclesfield; with six Tory lords, the Duke of Beaufort, the Earls of Litchfield and Oxford, and the Lords Wentworth, Ward, and Maynard. Mr. Pelham was enraged beyond measure at the Duke of Argyle; the King charmed with the Duke of Bedford; and both these sensations were heightened by the Duke giving his father a list of sixty Jacobites, who had been preferred in Scotland since the rebellion.

'Session ended.' 26th.—The King put an end to the session; and the Speaker, in his speech to him, launched out in invectives against the management in Scotland.

I shall conclude the history of this bill with the character of its patron, not its defender, the Duke of Argyle.

'Character of Archibald, Duke of Hamilton.' Archibald Campbell, Earl of Isla, was younger brother of the admired John, Duke of Argyle, whom he succeeded in the title, and with whom he had little in common, but the love of command. The elder brother was gracefull in his figure, ostentatious in his behaviour, impetuous in his passions; prompt to insult, even where he had wit to wound and eloquence to confound; and what is seldomer seen, a miser as early as a hero. Lord Isla was slovenly in his person, mysterious, not to say with an air of guilt in his deportment, slow, steady where suppleness did not better answer his purpose, revengefull, and if artfull, at least, not ingratiating. He loved power

too well to hazard it by ostentation, and money so little, that he neither spared it to gain friends or to serve them. He attained the sole authority in Scotland, by making himself usefull to Sir Robert Walpole, and preserved it by being formidable to the Pelhams. The former had disgusted the zealous Whigs in Scotland by throwing himself into the arms of a man of such equivocal principles: the earl pretended to return it, by breaking with his brother when that duke quarrelled with Sir Robert: yet one chief cause of Walpole's fall was attributed to Lord Isla's betraying to his brother the Scotch boroughs entrusted to his management in 1741. It must be told, that Sir Robert Walpole always said, he did not accuse him. Lord Isla's power received a little shock by Lord Tweedale's and Lord Stair's return to court on that minister's retreat; but like other of Lord Orford's chief associates, Lord Isla soon recovered his share of the spoils of that administration. He had been ill with the Queen (of whom he knew he was sure while he was sure of Sir Robert Walpole) from his attachment to Lady Suffolk: he connected with Lord Granville, while Lord Granville had any sway; and as easily united with the Pelhams, when power was their common pursuit, and the humiliation of the Duke and the Duke of Bedford the object of their common resentment; for common it was, though the very cause that naturally presented them to the Duke of Argyle's hatred, their zeal and services, ought at least to have endeared them to the brothers. By a succession of these intrigues, the Duke

1752. March. 'Archibald, Duke of Argyle.'

1752. March. 'Archibald, Duke of Argyle.'

of Argyle had risen to supreme authority in Scotland: the only instance wherein he declined the full exertion of it was, when it might have been of service to the master who delegated it; in the time of the rebellion: at that juncture he posted to London: the King was to see that he was not in rebellion; the rebels, that he was not in arms. But when this double conduct was too gross not to be censured, he urged a Scotch law in force against taking up arms without legal authority; so scrupulously attached did he pretend to be to the constitution of his country, that he would not arm in defence of the essence of its laws against the letter of them. In his private life he had more merit, except in the case of his wife, whom having been deluded into marrying without a fortune, he punished by rigorous and unrelaxed confinement in Scotland. He had a great thirst for books; a head admirably turned to mechanics; was a patron of ingenious men, a promoter of discoveries, and one of the first great encouragers of planting in England; most of the curious exotics which have been familiarized to this climate being introduced by him. But perhaps too much has been said on the subject of a man, who, though at the head of his country for several years, had so little great either in himself or in his views, and consequently contributed so little to any great events, that posterity will probably interest themselves very slightly in the history of his fortunes *.

* Archibald Campbell, [Earl of Isla, and, on the death of his brother], Duke of Argyle, died suddenly in his chair after dinner, at his house in Argyle Buildings, London, April 15, 1761.

31st.—The King set out for Hanover: the Duke of Newcastle, who attended him, would not venture himself in any yatch but the one in which Lord Cardigan had lately escaped a great storm. 1752. March. 'King goes to Hanover.'

While the King was absent, a scene was opened in a remote part of his dominions, which had not been accustomed to figure on the theatre of politics. Ireland had for many years been profoundly obedient to the government. The Roman Catholics were too much overbalanced by the power of the Protestants to be formidable: the latter were too certain, on any change of government, to meet with no quarter from the professors of a religion by whose plunder they were enriched, not to be inflexibly attached to the prince on the throne. Yet the insolence or wantonness of two men, new to power, contrived in a minute to throw that kingdom into a flame, and to create factions, who soon imbibed all the inveteracy of party, except disaffection. The internal councils of Ireland were chiefly guided by Mr. Boyle, the Speaker of the House of Commons, and chancellor of the exchequer, and during the absence of the lord-lieutenants, one of the lords justices. He was vain and popular, and as the idols of the people and of themselves generally are, a man of moderate capacity. It had been the unvaried practice of the lord-lieutenants to court this man, and to govern the House of Commons by his interest: the steadiness of his principles was unquestionable. Lord Harrington, the last governor, had been much disliked, but conforming himself to this maxim, some discontented History of the factions in Ireland.

1752. persons * had in vain attempted to give disturbance to the King's affairs. He was succeeded by the Duke of Dorset, who was a man of dignity, caution, and plausibility, and who had formerly ruled Ireland to their universal satisfaction. But he then acted from himself: he was now in the hands of two men most unlike himself, his youngest son, Lord George Sackville, and Dr. George Stone, the primate of Ireland. The former, a man of very sound parts, of distinguished bravery, and of as honorable eloquence, but hot, haughty, ambitious, obstinate. The primate, a man of fair appearance, of not inferior parts, more insinuating, but by no means less ambitious, had with no pretensions in the world, but by being attached to the house of Dorset, and by being brother of Mr. Stone, been hurried through two or three Irish bishopricks up to the very primacy of the kingdom, not only unwarrantably young, but without even the graver excuses of learning or sanctimony. Instead of attempting to conciliate the affections of a nation offended at his promotion, he thought of nothing but governing by the same influence by which he had been raised. Lord George, as little disposed to be controuled, would not stoop to the usual management for Mr. Boyle; and he was not likely to be persuaded to observe any attentions by the primate, who had shaken them off himself. The Speaker, who had not lost his taste for power by being

'Factions in Ireland.'

* Headed by one Lucas, an apothecary, who was soon after banished from that kingdom, and turned physician in London, where he wrote controversy in his own profession.

accustomed to it, was soon alarmed, and had an opportunity of revenge offerred to him almost as soon as the offence. 1752.

'Factions in Ireland.'

The Duke of Dorset had recommended to the parliament to provide more barracks for the soldiers, and to inquire into the late abuses of the money destined to that service. This was obliquely aimed at Lord Harrington, and intended, by casting odium on his administration, to heighten the popularity of the new lord lieutenant; but it had different and much farther consequences than the junto had foreseen. The money was voted; but the parliament, in prosecution of abuses, fell upon one Neville Jones, a creature of the primate, and determined to express their aversion to that prelate, by sacrificing his tool. When it is told that, till the æra in question, no opposition had been able to unite above eight and twenty voices in the Irish House of Commons against the government, it will appear surprizing that the contagion of new discontents should in a few weeks have infected even the majority there. Faction is as capricious as Fortune: wrongs, oppression, the zeal of real patriots, or the genius of false ones, may sometimes be employed for years in kindling substantial opposition to authority; in other seasons, the impulse of a moment, a ballad, a nickname, a fashion, can throw a city into a tumult, and shake the foundations of a state. Spain, which surely must sometimes produce some heroic, some patriot natures, has groaned for centuries under tyranny and the Inquisition: the poor fisherboy of Naples, Massaniello, could, in the space of two days, set at defiance, overturn, a haughty, an armed, an established government. It is certain

1752. 'Ireland.' that no innovation, no unwonted exertion of power, had provoked the Irish: but they thought themselves contemned: they saw the channel of power totally diverted from the natives: the indiscretion of the rulers presented a colour to the keenest invectives that a faction could wish to employ.

The Speaker furnished himself as chief to the faction; but they had wiser heads to direct both them and their chief. Of these were, Carter, the master of the rolls, Sir Richard Cox, and Malone. Carter had always been a Whig, but had as constantly fomented every discontent against the lord lieutenants, in order to be bought off: an able, intriguing man, of slender reputation for integrity. Sir Richard Cox was a patriot, and the first devizer of the linnen manufactures, which have been of such essential service to his country. He and Malone were distinguished orators, and had both been gained by Lord Harrington, but were neglected by the new court at the castle. Malone's family was popish, and his own conversion suspected. But the Speaker was for some time the only ostensible idol of the party's adoration: to confessed integrity and loyalty he united a romantic readiness for single combat, so much to the taste of his countrymen. The Castle were desirous of raising Mr. Ponsonby, a son of Lord Besborough, and son-in-law of the Duke of Devonshire, to the chair. The parliament of Ireland, unless specially dissolved, sits during a whole reign, and the Speaker's dignity is of the same duration. Lord George's measures were apt to be abrupt: he directly offerred the Speaker a peerage and a pension of 1500*l.* a year. The Speaker replied, "If I had a peerage, I should not think

myself greater than now that I am Mr. Boyle: for tother thing, I despise it as much as the person who offers it." This, and some indirect threats equally miscarrying, and the Castle finding that their creature Jones must be the first victim, endeavoured to defer what they could not prevent. The Speaker's party moved for a call of the house for that day three weeks; Lord George Sackville moved to have it that day six weeks—and was beat! Whoever * has seen the tide first turn in favour of an opposition, may judge of the riotous triumphs occasioned by this victory. The ladies made balls, the mob bonfires, the poets pasquinades—if Pasquin has seen wittier, he himself never saw more severe or less delicate lampoons. The address, that was soon after sent over to the King, applied directly to him, and not as was usual to the lord lieutenant; and they told his majesty, in plain terms, that it was from apprehension of being misrepresented. This was an unpleasant potion for the Duke of Dorset to swallow —but we must adjourn the farther account of these dissentions to their proper place in order of time; and proceed to open a new scene of division at home, in which one of the principal actors was intimately connected with the court-faction in Ireland.

1752. 'Ireland.'

In the former part of these Memoires, it has been mentioned, that the young Prince of Wales, on the death of his father, was placed by the King under the care of the Earl of Harcourt, as governor; of Dr. Hayter, Bishop of Norwich,

Divisions in the tutorhood of the Prince of Wales.

* The author could judge a little of this, by what he had seen himself at the conclusion of his father's ministry.

1752.

'Divisions in the tutorhood of Prince of Wales.'

as preceptor; and of Mr. Stone and Mr. Scot, as sub-governor and sub-preceptor. The two former were favourites of Lord Lincoln, the ministerial nephew: Stone was the bosom-confident of the Duke of Newcastle: Scot, as well as the Sollicitor-general, Murray, and Cresset, the favourite of the princess, were disciples of Lord Bolinbroke, and his bequest to the late prince. Stone, in general a cold, mysterious man of little plausibility, had always confined his arts, his application, and probably his views, to one or two great objects. The princess could answer to all these lights: with her, he soon ingratiated himself deeply. Lord Harcourt was minute and strict in trifles; and thinking that he discharged his trust conscientiously, if on no account he neglected to make the prince turn out his toes, he gave himself little trouble to respect the princess, or to condescend to the sub-governor. The bishop, thinking himself already minister to the future king, expected dependence from, never once thought of depending upon, the inferior governors. In the education of the two princes, he was sincerely honest and zealous; and soon grew to thwart the princess, whenever, as an indulgent, or perhaps a little as an ambitious mother, (and this happened but too frequently), she was willing to relax the application of her sons. These jars appeared soon after the King's going to Hanover: and by the season of his return, they were ripe for his interposition.

Account of the Pretender's family and court.

The English court at Rome was as little free from intestine divisions, as the Hanoverian court at London. The Cardinal of York, whose devotion preserved him from dis-

obedience to his father as little as his princely character had preserved him from devotion, had entirely abandoned himself to the government of an Abbè, who soon grew displeasing to the old Pretender. Commands, remonstrances, requests, had no effect on the obstinacy of the young cardinal. The father, whose genius never veered towards compliance, insisted on the dismission of the Abbè. Instead of parting with his favourite, the young cardinal with his minion left Rome abruptly, and with little regard to the dignity of his purple. The Holy See, which was sunk to having few more important negotiations to manage, interested itself in the reconciliation, and the haughty young Eminence of York was induced to return to his father, but without being obliged to sacrifice his Abbè. As I shall not often have occasion to mention this imaginary court, I will here give a cursory picture of it.

1752.

Pretender's family and court.

The Chevalier de St. George is tall, meager, melancholy in his aspect. Enthusiasm and disappointment have stamped a solemnity on his person, which rather creates pity than respect: he seems the phantom, which good-nature, divested of reflection, conjures up, when we think on the misfortunes, without the demerits, of Charles the First. Without the particular features of any Stuart, the Chevalier has the strong lines and fatality of air peculiar to them all. From the first moment I saw him, I never doubted the legitimacy of his birth—a belief not likely to occasion any scruples in one whose principles directly tend to approve dethroning the most genuine prince, whose religion, and whose maxims of government are incompatible with the liberty of his country.

1752.

'Pretender's family and court.'

He never gave the world very favourable impressions of him: in Scotland, his behaviour was far from heroic. At Rome, where, to be a good Roman-catholic, it is by no means necessary to be very religious, they have little esteem for him: it is not at home that they are fond of martyrs and confessors. But it was his ill treatment of the Princess Sobieski, his wife, that originally disgusted the papal court. She, who to zeal for popery, had united all its policy, who was lively, insinuating, agreeable, and enterprizing, was fervently supported by that court, when she could no longer endure the mortifications that were offerred to her by Hay and his wife, the titular counts of Inverness, to whom the Chevalier had entirely resigned himself. The Pretender retired to Bologna, but was obliged to sacrifice his favourites, before he could re-establish himself at Rome. His next prime minister was Murray, nominal Earl of Dunbar, brother of the Viscount Stormont, and of the celebrated sollicitor-general. He was a man of artfull abilities, gracefull in his person and manner, and very attentive to please. He had distinguished himself before he was of age, in the last parliament of Queen Anne, and chose to attach himself to the unsuccessfull party abroad, for whose re-establishment he had co-operated. He was, when still very young, appointed governor to the young princes, but growing suspected by the warm jacobites of some correspondence with Sir Robert Walpole, and not entering into the favourite project of Prince Charles's expedition to Scotland, he thought fit to leave that court, and retire to Avignon, where, while he was regarded as lukewarm to the

cause, from his connection with the sollicitor-general here, the latter was not at all less suspected of devotion to a court where his brother had so long been first minister. 1752. 'Pretender's family and court.'

The characters of the Pretender's sons are hitherto imperfectly known; yet both have sufficiently worn the characteristics of the house of Stuart, bigotry and obstinacy and want of judgment. The eldest set out with a resolution of being very resolute, but it soon terminated in his being only wrongheaded.

The most apparent merit of the Chevalier's court is the great regularity of his finances, and the œconomy of his exchequer. His income before the rebellion was about 23,000*l.* a year, arising chiefly from pensions from the pope and from Spain, from contributions from England, and some irregular donations from other courts. Yet his payments were not only most exact, but he had saved a large sum of money, which was squandered on the unfortunate attempt in Scotland. Besides the loss of a crown, to which he thought he had a just title, besides a series of disappointments from his birth, besides that mortifying rotation of friends, to which his situation has constantly exposed him, as often as faction and piques and baffled ambition have driven the great men of England to apply to or desert his forlorn hopes, he has, in the latter part of his life, seen his own little court and his parental affections torn to pieces, and tortured by the seeds of faction, sown by that master hand of sedition, the famous Bolinbroke, who insinuated into their councils a project for the Chevalier's resigning his pretensions to his eldest son, as more likely to

1752. conciliate the affections of the English to his family. The father, and the ancient Jacobites, never could be induced to relish this scheme. The boy and his adherents embraced it as eagerly as if the father had really had a crown to resign. Slender as their cabinet was, these parties divided it; and when I was at Rome, Lord Winton was a patriot at that court, and the ragged type of a minority, which was comprehended in his single person.

September. 'German alliances unlucky.' In September, the Margrave of Anspach, nephew of the late Queen, and to whom on that relation the King had given the order of the garter, wrote a circular letter to the princes of the empire, to dissuade them from holding a diet of election, till it was declared necessary to have a King of the Romans. The King was unlucky in his German alliances. The Landgrave of Hesse, and the Duke of Saxegotha, the one father-in-law of the Princess Mary, the other, brother of the Princess of Wales, declared themselves against the election.

November. With these disappointments, the King returned to England, and arrived at St. James's, November 18th. The princess appeared again in public, and the King gave her the same honours and place as the Queen used to have. He was not in the same gracious mood with others of the court. The calamity of Lord Holderness, the secretary of state, was singular; he was for some days in disgrace, for having played at blindman's-buff in the summer at Tunbridge. To Lord Harcourt, the King said not a word. In the beginning of December, the chancellor and the archbishop sent to Lord

1752. November. 'Dissentions in Prince of Wales's household.'

Harcourt that they would wait on him by the King's command: he prevented them, and went to the chancellor, who told him that they had orders to hear his complaints. He replied, "They were not proper to be told but to the King himself," which did not make it a little suspicious, that even the princess was included in his disgusts. The first incident that had directly amounted to a quarrel, was, the Bishop of Norwich finding the Prince of Wales reading Père d'Orleans's *Revolutions d'Angleterre;* a book professedly written by the direction, and even by the communication, of James the Second, to justify his measures. Stone at first peremptorily denied having seen that book in thirty years, and offerred to rest his whole justification upon the truth or falshood of that accusation. At last it was confessed, that the prince had the book, but it was qualified with Prince Edward's borrowing it of his sister Augusta. Stone acted mildness, and professed being willing to continue to act with Lord Harcourt and the bishop; but the sore had penetrated too deep, and they, who had given the wounds, had aggravated them with harsh provocations. The bishop was accused of having turned Scot one day out of the prince's chamber, by an imposition of hands, that had at least as much of the flesh as the spirit, in the force of the action. Cresset, the link of the connection, had dealt out very ungracious epithets both on the governor and preceptor; and Murray, by an officious strain of strange imprudence, had early in the quarrel waited on the bishop, and informed him, that Mr. Stone ought to have more consideration in the prince's family: and repeating the visit and opinion, the

1752. November. 'Dissentions in Prince of Wales's household.'

bishop said, "He believed that Mr. Stone found all proper regard, but that Lord Harcourt, the chief of the trust, was generally present."—Murray interrupted him, and cried, "Lord Harcourt! pho! he is a cypher, and must be a cypher, and was put in to be a cypher." A notification, however understood before by the world, that could not be very agreeable to the person destined to a situation so insignificant! Accordingly, December 6th, Lord Harcourt had a private audience in the King's closet, and resigned. The archbishop waited on his Majesty, desiring to know if he would see the Bishop of Norwich, or accept his resignation from his (the archbishop's) hands. The King chose the latter.

'New governor appointed.'

The Junto did not find it so easy to fix new cyphers, as to displace the old. Dr. Johnson, the new Bishop of Gloucester, was the object of their wishes for preceptor; but his education with Murray and Stone, and his principles, which were undoubtedly the same with theirs (whatever theirs were), proved obstacles they could not surmount. The Whigs were violently against his promotion; the archbishop strongly objected to him. It was still more difficult to accomodate themselves with a governor: the post was at once too exalted, and they had declared it too unsubstantial, to leave it easy to find a man, who could fill the honour and digest the dishonour of it. Many were named; some refused it. At last, after long waving it, Lord Waldegrave, at the earnest request of

December.

the King, accepted it, and after repeated assurances of the submission and tractability of Stone. The earl was very averse to it: he was a man of pleasure, understood the court, was

1752.
December.

firm in the King's favour, easy in his circumstances, and at once undesirous of rising, and afraid to fall. He said to a friend, "If I dared, I would make this excuse to the King; Sir, I am too young to govern, and too old to be governed."— But he was forced to submit. A man of stricter honour, or of more reasonable sense, could not have been selected for the employment; yet as the Whig zeal had caught flame, even this choice was severely criticized. Lord Waldegrave's grandmother was daughter of King James; his family were all papists, and his father had been but the first convert. The preceptor was not fixed till the beginning of the new year, but I shall include his promotion here, not to interrupt the thread of the narration: it was Dr. Thomas, who, during the first civil war of Leicester-house, had read prayers to the present King: it was not till within two years of this period that the King had found an opportunity of preferring him, and then made him Bishop of Peterborough. He was a man of a fair character, esteemed rather a Tory in his principles. It may not be unentertaining to mention another instance of the King's good fortune in being able to promote an old friend. General Legonier one day went and offerred his Majesty the nomination to a living in his gift. The King expressed the greatest joy and gratitude, and said, "There is one I have long tried to make a prebendary, but my ministers never would give me an opportunity; I am much obliged to you, I will give the living to him."

'Lord Waldegrave, governor.'

'Dr. Thomas, preceptor.'

Lord Orford's Memoires.

H. Pelham

MEMOIRES

OF

THE YEAR 1753, AND OF PART OF 1754.

Vernon. Then for the truth and plainness of the case,
I pluck this pale and maiden blossom here,
Giving *my* verdict on the *white rose' side.*
Lawyer. Unless my study and my books be false,
The argument you held, was wrong in you;—(*To Somerset*)
In sign whereof *I* pluck a white rose too.
Shakesp. first Part of Henry VI.

THIS year, soon made remarkable by some extraordinary occurrences, opened quietly; at least with events scarce worth recording. A few independents of Westminster attempted on the death of their representative, Sir Peter Warren, to revive an opposition to the court, by again presenting Sir George Vandeput to the mob; but the idol's holiday was past; and he himself soon declined the contest. The Earl of Marchmont, adopted into the court, moved the address in the House of Lords, but coldly and unanimated; the fire and acrimony, which made him shine in opposition, were gone, and no grace had succeeded. In the other house, Lord Egmont reflected

1753. January.

'Debates in parliament.'

1753. January. on the address, which, he said, he expected, would have been prudent and discreet, but found some parts of it improper and vain-glorious: that he believed the measures were well intended, but would prove unsuccessfull; that the College of Princes had objected to an election of a King of the Romans; that the new memorial of the King of Prussia, outwardly relative to the Silesian loan, was founded, he believed, on that prince's dissatisfaction with our conduct in the affair of the election; that he desired to avoid petulance, but thought it improper to give approbation to measures as wise, in which no wisdom had appeared, and that therefore in wording the address, he would omit the words *wisdom as well as* goodness; that he acknowledged the goodness, not the wisdom. Mr. Pelham replied, that he thought the noble lord (*who was as accurate as any body in writing**), had made a false emendation; that the purpose of maintaining peace was all that was aimed at in the speech; who would not own the wisdom as well as the goodness of his Majesty in this? this is all the speech says: is it good in the King, or in his ministers, to pursue bad measures? there cannot be great goodness, and little wisdom.

February. Feb. 9th.—Lord Egmont, in the course of the Mutiny Bill, moved to have oaths administered to evidences on regimental courts martial. He still combated the giant of military power: Sir Henry Erskine, the old companion of his chivalry, was now the first to oppose him. The consideration, at the motion of Lord George Sackville, was deferred till the report.

* Lord Egmont had written some pamphlets against the Pelhams.

13th.—The Duke of Bedford moved to have the accounts of Nova Scotia laid before the house. Lord Halifax added, that all letters to and from the secretary of state relative thereto should be produced. The Duke of Newcastle opposed this, and desired that only extracts might be brought. The Duke of Bedford artfully inflamed this contest, praised Lord Halifax, and acquiesced. 1753. February.

15th.—Was published the Duke of Newcastle's answer to the memorial presented by Mons. Michell, secretary of the embassy from the King of Prussia. This memorial and other papers had been presented in November and December of the preceding year, and was a pretended justification of the Prussian King's conduct in stopping the last payment of the money due to the subjects of Great Britain on the Silesian loan. This money had been borrowed of private persons in the year 1734 by the Emperor Charles VI., and he had mortgaged to them as a security his revenues arising from the dutchies of Upper and Lower Silesia, for payment of principal and interest till the whole debt should be discharged, which was fixed to be in the year 1745. But no sooner was the imperial debtor dead, than the new King of Prussia seized the province of Silesia, on the cession of which to him in form by the treaty of Breslau in 1742, he agreed to take the debt upon himself, and to stand exactly in the place of the emperor; and actually did continue to discharge part of it; but being intent on erecting himself into a naval power, and as intent on traversing the views of his uncle, he had involved himself in squabbles with England by transporting and furnishing naval Affair of the stoppage on the Silesian loan.

1753. February. 'Silesian loan.'

and hostile stores to France on board his Embden ships, some of which had been taken by our men of war, some condemned, some restored. These discussions not turning out to his satisfaction, or he being determined not to be satisfied, at length resolved to detain the last payment on the Silesian loan; that is, after a certain balance had been liquidated by his own ministers, he stopped about 30,000*l.* of 45,000*l.* which were due, and offerred to our subjects to pay the remainder, provided they would give a full and authentic discharge for the whole debt: a transaction the more arbitrary and unjustifiable, as his complaints were not dated till 1746, and the whole debt ought to have been discharged the year before. The measure was violent and insulting, and a glaring comment on the inconveniences resulting from our connections with the continent. The great superiority of the navies of Great Britain over the baby fleet of Prussia, the only arms by which nations so separated could come to any discussion of interests, was too evident for that Prince to have dared to hazard his infant hopes in so unequal a contest, had he not been sensible that we had a pawn on the continent with which he might indemnify himself for any exertion of British resentment;—and indeed, while we have this pledge staked for our good behaviour, every petty prince who is a match for Hanover is too powerfull for England; nor is it a question any longer what nations can cope with Great Britain, but what little landgrave is too formidable to the electorate. With the Duke of Newcastle's letter was delivered a confutation of the memorial, drawn up by Sir George Lee, Dr. Paul, the King's advocate for civil law, Sir

Dudley Rider, attorney, and Mr. Murray, sollicitor-general. The examination was made in concert by all, the composition solely by the last; and perhaps few pieces in any language can stand in comparison with it, for elegance, perspicuity, art, and argument. The genius of the author did honour to his country in a performance of such notoriety; but perhaps the dignity of England had been less hurt, if we had been made appear to be less in the right. What advantage was there in having the better of the argument against a prince, who lay out of danger from the resentments of Great Britain, while Hanover lay at his mercy? It is unseemly for great nations to combat with the pen; and except in the scholastic reign of James the First, England never dictated to other kingdoms by a superiority in controversy. What is still more striking, and a remark that I might, but will not often make, scarce a murmur followed this supineness of conduct. Even those who sufferred in that tender point their interest, seemed contented with our pedantic victory. In the year 1743, a yellow sash, worn by the King in the field, and one or two Hanoverian prejudices as trifling, were on the brink of raising a civil war in this country. In the year 1753, both national honour and national avarice, could not, did not attempt to raise so much as a debate in the House of Commons in their own defence! A little spark, in comparison, kindled the flame that followed.

1753. February. 'Public paper on Silesian loan.'

At the end of the last year, while the dissentions in the tutorhood had been carried so high, an anonymous memorial*, pretended to have been signed by several noblemen and gentle-

The pretended memorial.

* It was written by the author of these Memoires.

1753. February. men of the first rank and fortune, had been sent to five or six particular persons: it ran in these words:

A Memorial, &c.

'Pretended memorial.' The Memorialists represent,

That the education of a Prince of Wales is an object of the utmost importance to the whole nation.

That it ought always to be entrusted to noblemen of the most unblemished honour, and to prelates of the most disinterested virtue, of the most accomplished learning, and of the most unsuspected principles, with regard to government both in church and state.

That the misfortunes, which this nation formerly sufferred or escaped under King Charles the First, King Charles the Second, and King James the Second, were owing to the bad education of those princes, who were early initiated in maxims of arbitrary power.

That, for a faction to engross the education of a Prince of Wales to themselves, excluding men of probity, property, and wholesome learning, is unwarrantable, dangerous, and illegal.

That, to place men about a Prince of Wales, whose principles are suspected, and whose belief in the mysteries of our holy faith is doubtfull, has the most mischievous tendency, and ought justly to alarm the friends of their country, and of the protestant succession.

That, for ministers to support low men, who were originally improper for the high trust to which they were advanced, after complaints made of dark, suspicious, and unwarrantable

1753. February. 'Pretended memorial.'

means made use of by such men in their plan of education; and to protect and countenance such men in their insolent and unheard of behaviour to their superiors, is a foundation for suspecting the worst designs in such ministers, and ought to make all good men apprehensive of the ambition of those ministers.

That, it being notorious that books inculcating the worst maxims of government, and defending the most avowed tyrannies, have been put into the hands of the Prince of Wales, it cannot but affect the memorialists with the most melancholy apprehensions, when they find that the men who had the honesty and resolution to complain of such astonishing methods of instruction are driven away from court, and that the men who have dared to teach such doctrines are continued in trust and favour.

That the security of this government being built on Whig principles, and alone supported by Whig zeal; that the establishment of the present royal family being settled on the timely overthrow of Queen Anne's last ministry, it cannot but alarm all true Whigs, to hear of school-masters of very contrary principles being thought of for preceptors; and to see none but the friends and pupils of the late Lord Bolinbroke entrusted with the education of a prince, whose family that lord endeavoured by his measures to defeat, and by his writings to exclude from the throne of these kingdoms.

That, there being great reason to believe that a noble lord has accused one of the preceptors of Jacobitism, it is astonishing that no notice has been taken of a complaint of so high a

1753. February. 'Pretended memorial.'

nature; on the contrary, the accused person continues in the same trust, without any inquiry into the grounds of the charge, or any steps taken by the accused to purge himself from a crime of so black a dye.

That no satisfaction being given to the governor and preceptor, who, though a nobleman of the most unblemished honour, and a prelate of the most unbiassed virtue, have been treated in the grossest terms of abuse, by a menial servant in the family, is derogatory to his majesty's authority, under which they acted, is an affront to the peerage, and an outrage to the dignity of the church.

That whoever advised the refusal of an audience to the Lord Bishop of Norwich, who was so justly alarmed at the wrong methods which he saw taken in the education of the prince, is an enemy to his country, and can only mean at best to govern by a faction, or is himself influenced by a more dangerous faction, who intend to overthrow the government, and restore the exiled and arbitrary house of Stuart.

That to have a Scotchman of a most disaffected family, and allied in the nearest manner to the Pretender's first minister, consulted on the education of the Prince of Wales, and entrusted with the most important secrets of government, must tend to alarm and disgust the friends of the present royal family, and to encourage the hopes and attempts of the Jacobites.

Lastly, the memorialists cannot help remarking, that three or four low, dark, suspected persons are the only men whose situation is fixed and permanent, but that all the great offices

and officers are so constantly varied and shuffled about, to the disgrace of this country, that the best affected apprehend that there is a settled design in those low and suspected persons to infuse such jealousies, caprices, and fickleness into the two ministers whose confidence they engross, as may render this government ridiculous and contemptible, and facilitate the revolution, which the memorialists think they have but too much reason to fear is meditating. 1753. February. 'Pretended memorial.'

God preserve the King!

Of these papers, one had been sent to General Hawley, and another to Lord Ravensworth. The former immediately carried one copy of his to the Duke, who gave it to the King, and another to the Duke of Newcastle, whose fright was only equalled by the noise raised by other copies of the memorial, which was soon dispersed. Whoever was ill at or discontented with the court, whoever was popular, whoever was remarkably Whig, were said to be in the number of the memorialists. But why Hawley was selected for one of the first copies, was not so easily guessed. It was well said, by somebody, that it was judiciously intended by the author, if he meant to have it propagated; for as Hawley could not read, he must of necessity communicate it to others. Why Lord Ravensworth received one was obvious. He was reckoned one of the warmest and honestest Whigs in England. His being reckoned so, was a reason for the authors of the memorial to address one to him; perhaps not their only reason; perhaps their thinking him rather a factious and interested,

1753. February. than an honest Whig, was the chief inducement to them to sow their seeds of discontent in a rank soil, which did indeed produce an ample crop.

History of Lord Ravensworth and Fawcett.

In the beginning of February, Lord Ravensworth came to town, and acquainted Mr. Pelham that he had strong evidence of Jacobitism to produce against Stone, Murray, the sollicitor-general, and Dr. Johnson, Bishop of Gloucester. The notification was not welcome; yet could not be overlooked nor stifled. Lord Ravensworth had already communicated his intention of having the affair sifted to the Duke of Devonshire, the chancellor, Lord Anson, and Mr. Fox, the latter of whom he had consulted, whether he should carry the notice to the King or to the Duke. Mr. Fox told him that the Duke never meddled out of his own province, the army. The ministry determined, against the opinion of Lord Granville, that the cabinet council should hear Lord Ravensworth's information.

On the 15th, 16th, and 17th, the cabinet council sat long and late, but with much secrecy, inquiring into this affair. The first night Lord Ravensworth was heard for four hours. The purport of his accusation was, that some few weeks before at Durham, one Fawcett, an attorney, reading the newspaper which mentioned the promotion of Dr. Johnson to the bishoprick of Gloucester, said "He has good luck!" being asked what he meant by that expression, he had replied, "Why, Johnson has drunk the Pretender's health twenty times with me and Mr. Stone and Mr. Murray." Dr. Cowper, Dean of Durham, who had been present at this dialogue, was called, and in a short and sensible manner confirmed Lord Ravens-

worth's account. The conversation made no noise at the time; only Dr. Chapman, master of Magdalen college in Cambridge, gave private intelligence of it to Harry Vane, a creature of the accused triumvirate, and he, by Mr. Pelham's order, wrote to Fawcett to know the meaning of this imputation. Fawcett denied what he had said, and acquitted the bishop of the charge. The clamours against Stone, on his quarrel with the Bishop of Norwich and Lord Harcourt, and the Memorial reaching Lord Ravensworth soon after this conversation happened, he determined to signalize his zeal, and hastened to London; Fawcett having confirmed to him what he had denied to Vane, but begging not to be produced as an accuser.

1753. February.

16th, Fawcett was examined: never was such an instance of terror and confusion! yet with reluctance and uncertainty he owned that what he had uttered at Durham was true. The substance of his evidence was, "that, about twenty years ago, Murray, then a young lawyer, Stone, then in indigence, and himself, had used to sup frequently at one Vernon's, a rich mercer, a noted Jacobite, and a lover of ingenious young men. The conversation was wont to be partly litterature, partly treason; the customary healths, *The Chevalier* and *Lord Dunbar*.

'Examination of Fawcett.'

Had the greater part of the council not wished well to the accused, it must have shocked them to hear a charge of such consequence brought after an interval of twenty years, brought on memory, the transactions of a private company, most of them very young men, at worst flattering an old rich bachelor of no importance, and, in their most unguarded moments, never

1753. February. 'Lord Ravensworth and Fawcett.'

rising beyond a foolish libation to the healths of their imaginary monarch and his minister. Considering the lengths to which party had been carried for the last twenty years; considering how many men had been educated at Oxford about that period, or had been in league with every considerable Jacobite in the kingdom, if such a charge might be brought after so long a term, who almost would not be guilty? Who almost would be so innocent as not to have gone beyond a treasonable toast? It was necessary to be very Whig to see Lord Ravensworth's accusation in an honorable light.

17th, Lord Ravensworth and Fawcett were called to sign their affidavits: the latter asked if he might alter his? The chancellor told him he might add for explanation, but not make two affidavits. He said, "My lords, I am fitter to die than to make an affidavit." He contradicted many things that he had told Lord Ravensworth, and behaved so tragically, yet so naturally, that the council were too much moved to proceed, and adjourned.

The accused were warm and earnest in denying the charge: Stone in particular affirming, that he would allow the truth of all that had been alledged against him for the last six months, if he had so much as once drunk the Pretender's health in the most invenomed companies, even when a student at Oxford; adding many menaces of prosecuting Fawcett for calumny. Such minute assurances from one so suspected, or such strains of prudence in his very youth, did not much contribute to invalidate Fawcett's testimony in the eyes of the world.

19th, the House of Commons went on the supply for

Nova Scotia, as opened by Lord Duplin. Colonel Cornwallis, just returned from that government, gave a short and sensible account of the colony, where, he said, the trade and improvements had been carried to as great a height as could be expected in the time. Beckford spoke strongly in behalf of the colony, and for attending to the West Indies, where all our wars must begin and end; that till we attended to our navy, we had done nothing in the last war; how preferable this, to flinging our money into the gulph of Germany! He commended Cornwallis, and the board of trade. Sir Cordel Firebrace inquired into the state of the civil government; Cornwallis gave it. Gray spoke for improving it. Mr. Pelham desired to have it remembered, that the support of the colony was the sense of the House; and he told Beckford, that if he would praise oftener where it was deserved, his reproofs would be more regarded.

1753. February. 'Debate on Nova Scotia.

The council sat late again that night: Fawcett collected more resolution; said, that Lord Ravensworth had been in the right to call upon him; that it was fact that he had been with the three accused when the treasonable healths were drunk; that at such a distance of time, he could not swear positively that they drank them; but he would endeavour with time to recollect particular circumstances.

'Fawcett's testimony.'

21st and 22d, the council continued sitting, and heard Mr. Stone purge himself, who, with other articles of defence, called Bishop Hay Drummond to the character of his principles.

On the 23d, Mr. Murray appeared before them, but rejected impetuously the reading of the depositions: he said, he

1753. February. 'Fawcett's testimony.'

was positive to their falshood, be they what they might: as he was aware that suspicions might arise from the connections of his family, he had lived a life of caution beyond even what his principles would have dictated.

Lord Ravensworth grew unquiet. Fawcett's various and uncertain behaviour distressed him: though the world was willing to believe the accused Jacobites, the evidence did not tend to corroborate the opinion: was drinking a treasonable health all the treason committed by men from whom so much danger was apprehended? Were no proofs of disloyalty more recent than of twenty years to be found against men who were supposed involved in the most pernicious measures? If no acts of a treacherous dye could be produced against them since they came into the King's service, might it not well be supposed, that their views and establishment under the present government had washed out any stains contracted by education or former adulation? and it did appear that Vernon the mercer had actually made Murray the heir of his fortunes. Lord Ravensworth consulted the Speaker, who advised him to establish his own truth, in having received the advertisement from Fawcett—but neither was that denied, nor the drinking the healths disbelieved, though both Stone and Murray at the last session of the council on the 26th, when the latter made an incomparable oration, took each a solemn oath, that the charge was absolutely false.

The council made their report to the King, signed unanimously, that Fawcett's account was false and scandalous—yet the Duke of Grafton, one of the unanimous, owned to

Princess Emily, that Fawcett being asked if he had seen Mr. Murray since he had been in town, confessed he had, that he had been sent to him by Harry Vane. "What did Mr. Murray say to you?" "He advised me to contradict what I had said." And the chancellor, who communicated the whole transaction to the Duke of Bedford, seemed to own Mr. Murray guilty. How his jealousy of Murray, and his mean court to Stone, made him choose to distinguish between them, will appear still more strongly hereafter. 1753. February. 'Fawcett's testimony.'

The King's acceptance of Lord Ravensworth's zeal was by no means gracious. Whether those frowns provoked, whether the cabinet's censure might inflame, whether disappointment from the ill success of such notable policy had sowered, or whether he was still persuaded that the house of Hanover was in danger by employing men who had had such dangerous connections in their youth with a Jacobite mercer, Lord Ravensworth was eager and busy in blowing up farther and more public inquisition. His temper was naturally hot; he was reckoned honest; two strong motives to prevent his acquiescing calmly to the disgrace he had received. His manner of prosecuting his measure, whatever was the end, was neither warm nor over-righteous. He tampered with the Duke of Bedford, communicated his papers to him, and even told him that it would not be disagreeable to him to be called upon in the House of Lords to explain his conduct. Yet to others he protested that he had no dealings with the duke. His grace was warned of this intricate behaviour; yet being still warmer than Lord Ravensworth, and incapable of indirect policy him-

1753. February. 'Proceedings in Lords on Fawcett's testimony.'

self, he slighted the notice; and on March 16th, acquainted the Lords, that on the Thursday following he should move for the papers relating to the examination of Stone and Murray. This was a strain of candour a little beyond what was exacted by honour or policy. If the notification exceedingly embarassed the ministry, it must be owned that the measures they concerted, from the time given them by the duke, were as discreet and artfull as could be devized.

The 22d was the day of expectation. The house was crouded. The Duke of Bedford began with observing that the public attention had been so engrossed by the late cabinet councils, that he was not surprized at the multitude he found assembled to hear the discussion, or at least to get some light into an affair, which though touching the public so nearly, had been wrapped in such mysterious secrecy: such solemn councils held on treason, yet so little known of either accusation or process!—the effects indeed, the acquittal and the continuation of confidence were divulged and notorious. His difficulties in a disquisition of this tender nature were great; difficult it was for him, after repeated obligations, to name the name of his majesty—yet, if ever he should suggest a doubt, he could only mean his majesty's ministers. It is the very spirit of the law, the King can do no wrong—and not only the language of law and of parliament, it was the language of his heart—his experience of the King had taught it him: his majesty cannot err, but when facts are not fairly stated to him. Those who state them unfairly, may misrepresent me. The notoriety, said the duke, that an inquest of treason had been in agitation, made

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

me conclude that it must be brought hither for our advice—could I doubt but it would? What other judicature is there for crimes and criminals of this high nature? The incompetence of the Lords who had been assembled for this trial was evident: can the cabinet council condemn? Can they acquit? if they cannot condemn nor acquit, can they try? or who that is accused, is innocent, till he has had a more solemn purgation, than their report can give him? But if no character can be purified by their verdict, what becomes of their own? My lords, what a trust is reposed in the cabinet council! Can they be at peace till their opinions are sanctified by our sentence? But why do I talk of their satisfaction? the nation has a right to be satisfied. Here is an accusation of treason brought against men in such high and special trust, that the councils of his present majesty, and the hopes of the nation in the successor, are reposed in them: and this charge brought by a lord of parliament, who—but it is not for me to enter upon facts; the lord himself is present, and has given me leave to call upon him: he showed me papers, though he said, he was fully satisfied that he had cleared his own character—I call upon that noble lord to give your lordships the necessary information.

Lord Ravensworth, not from want of any facility of expressing himself, for his manner was natural and manly, but from perplexity of mind, whether to own or not to own that he had instigated the Duke of Bedford to this examination, was ambiguous and unsatisfactory; and he endeavoured to cover his ungenerous behaviour to that duke with frankness

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

and candour. He said, that by the King's consent, he had received what papers he thought necessary, that is, he had received his own examination and the report—indeed he had not been permitted to have a copy even of Harry Vane's letter. For his part, he had determined to proceed no farther. When the Duke of Bedford asked him, he had shown him the examination, not the report. That he had told his grace that it would not be disagreeable to him to have the whole world know the story, and let them judge on it. That he should never have sought this discussion, yet could not but be glad of it. That so many aspersions had been thrown on him, that he believed his story had never been twice told in the same manner. That he had represented to the ministers, as was his duty, what he had heard, and had left it to them to proceed upon as they should think proper—that, now he was called upon, he was willing to lay open the whole to their lordships, provided they would allow him to name a lord of parliament, who was concerned in the affair, and was now present—but must first desire that they would let himself be sworn to the strict veracity of what he should say. The Duke of Bedford told him, that as the lord was present, he might name him, unless it was opposed; that the lord, if he thinks proper, may retire: that it would be very irregular for Lord Ravensworth to be sworn. The Duke of Newcastle said, that he supposed it proceeded from the bishop's ignorance of the forms of the house, that he had not risen and given leave to be named; but that he would answer for his lordship's permission. The Bishop of Gloucester (the person hinted at) pleaded ignorance

1753.

February.

'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

of forms, and consented to the free mention of his name. Lord Ravensworth told him, that as he was perfectly acquitted, the lords would be ready to do him justice. Lord Ravensworth then told the story shortly, clearly, well: that company having dined with the dean at Durham on the King's birthday, as two of them, Fawcett and a Major Davison, were drinking coffee with the dean in the evening, and reading a newspaper which mentioned a report that Dr. Johnson was to be preceptor * to the Prince of Wales, Fawcett said, "He has good luck! twenty years ago he was a Jacobite." That this conversation had seemingly been forgot: but that on the 12th of January following, as he (Lord Ravensworth) was at a club at Newcastle with Fawcett, the latter had showed him a letter from Harry Vane, inquiring into the meaning of those words. That he recollected no particulars of the letter—and he said with emphasis, *This letter, my lords, I have not.* It only, as far as he remembered, expressed that Mr. Vane was desired and authorized by Mr. Pelham to inquire into that conversation, as it had occasioned some talk. He dwelt on his great regard to Mr. Pelham, and said, that urged by that motive, he had desired Fawcett to come to him the next day; that he had exhorted him to stick to the truth, and in *four* several conversations had always found him uniform. In those conversations he added the names of Mr. Stone and Mr. Murray—

* Lord Ravensworth at first, as is mentioned, p. 266, thought that Fawcett's observation on Dr. Johnson's promotion, had been in relation to the bishoprick; but on recollection and discussion, it appeared to have related to the intention of making him preceptor to the Prince of Wales.

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

then, my lords, I took it up; it then grew important. I feel none higher, none of more moment than Mr. Stone. That he had advised Fawcett to write no answer, but to go to Mr. Pelham; he went. That what tended to confirm his own suspicions, and led him to believe the imputed connection, was his finding, upon inquiry, that Vernon had been a notorious Jacobite; that Mr. Murray had been Vernon's sole heir. That some other incidents had not weakened his doubts; that Mr. Murray had advised Fawcett to let the affair drop; that Bishop Johnson said Fawcett had acquitted him in a letter written to him; the letter had been written to the bishop, but his lordship stood by while Fawcett wrote it. That soon afterwards the bishop would have persuaded Mr. Fawcett to add these words, *and this is all I can say consistent with truth.* Fawcett refused. He concluded with saying, My lords, I was not the accuser; I told the ministers, that, having come to the knowledge of the accusation, I was determined to bring the affair to light in some shape or other. I did it from duty and from zeal, not, as has been said, to revenge the quarrel of a noble lord *, my friend, who has quitted a shining post on some disgusts with some of the persons involved in this charge.

The Duke of Bedford observed, that Lord Ravensworth had made some omissions in his narration, of which, as he had given him leave, he would put him in mind—to which the other replied hastily, that he had communicated nothing to the duke from the last papers he had received, only from his

* Lord Harcourt.

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

own examination. The duke owned that he had not seen the report; but took notice that Lord Ravensworth had forgot to mention that Fawcett had kept no copy of Vane's letter, and that Fawcett had owned to the council that he had given Lord Ravensworth all the information which the latter affirmed to have received from him. The chancellor, who was to conduct the solemn drama of the day, took care to keep off all episodes that might interfere with the projected plan of action, and interrupted the two lords, by laying it down for order, that Lord Ravensworth must not repeat what he had only *heard* passed in council. But this authoritative decision was treated as it ought to be by the Duke of Bedford, who with proper spirit launched out upon the indecent assumption of power in the council, a step that added double weight to the reasons for bringing this matter before parliament. That indeed even the chancellor's supposing it had been brought before the *council* was an unfounded assertion; that he denied its being the *council;* it was only a private meeting of certain lords—were they a committee of council? as such was it, that they arrogated the power of tendering oaths, and listening to voluntary evidences? if they were, the president of the council should have presided—but here was no president, no forms, no essence, no authority of council. In their own persons only these lords were respectable. The secretary of state is no justice of peace. An unheard of jurisdiction had been attempted to be erected, unknown to this country, derogatory from the authority of this house! Before this revived Star-chamber, this Inquisition,—different indeed from the Inquisi-

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

tion in one point, for the heretics of this court were the favorites of it!—before this court the accused were admitted to purge themselves upon oath—a leading step to the introduction of perjury! But what was the whole style of their proceedings? mysterious! secret! arbitrary! cruel! The minutes are secreted; the witnesses were held in a state of confinement*: Lord Ravensworth was required to deliver up letters: orders for filing informations against Fawcett were given—or said to be given—for I doubt the intention of carrying them into execution, said the duke: though, if they are pursued, the hardship on Fawcett will be the greater, as he is already prejudged. The report, concise as it was, was threefold; it pronounces Fawcett's accusation false and malicious; it pronounces the accused innocent; it justifies Lord Ravensworth, the accuser! how many powers assumed! Fawcett, though a lawyer, was terrified at such a court! It was their proceedings, the duke said, he blamed; he had great regard for more than half of the lords concerned, yet he must say they had erred greatly, if their proceedings were any thing more than preparatory. However, these transactions did not strike him more than the high rank of the accused. Mr. Stone stands in as public a light as any man in Britain—there are other points in which the public should be satisfied too—for his part, he had never conferred with the reverend

* The Dean of Durham (Dr. Cowper) and the others were litterally detained privately in seperate rooms for several hours; yet Murray, one of the accused, as it appeared, had evidently tampered with Fawcett the accuser, and seen him at his own house; so had Dr. Johnson.

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

and noble lords *, who had lately retired from that important turbulent scene, yet he owned their resignations had already filled him with suspicions. They had been dismissed for no misbehaviour: he hoped they would vouchsafe to lay their motives before the house, that, *in this acquitting age*, they too may be disculpated—nay, the council too should be disculpated; it should be manifest that they were not biassed, and that their report is fit to see the light. Seen to be sure it will be; it cannot be meant to be secreted. Till it is produced, the world is left to perplexity, to argue in the dark—till more is known, one is apt to dwell on the uniformity of Fawcett's behaviour for four different times—no deviation, no inconsistence in his narrative, till after his interviews with Bishop Johnson and Mr. Murray—then it grew retrograde—then he faltered in his evidence—this gives suspicion; this calls for the whole system of the council's procedure—how to produce that properly he did not know. You all wish the accused may be cleared; assist me, my lords, in dragging into light every testimonial of their innocence: it is our natural business; and at the same time no business more arduous on which to give the King advice. Here he may want it; sinister advices may make our unbiassed, honest opinions more necessary, more welcome. The noble lord who presided lately over the education of the Prince, has been as well replaced as possible; the choice was the more acceptable, as it was his majesty's own—*he* can do no wrong; he always acts right, when he acts himself. The time is proper for inquiring into this

* Bishop of Norwich and Lord Harcourt.

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

affair; it is no longer under examination; nor could he be told, as he generally was, "*we have a clue: don't stop us: these are the King's secrets.*" This inquiry can be attended with no inconvenience; it may be attended with good: the King desires to have the accused persons cleared. For the papers that are denied, they must be produced in Westminster-hall, if Fawcett is prosecuted—there *the King's secrets* must come out. That now was not merely the proper, it was the only time for searching into the character of the person entrusted with the education of the prince—should a minority happen (and sorry he was he had not been able to be present and to give his dissent to a bill of so pernicious a precedent and nature as the Regency Bill!) if that dreaded contingence should happen, might not they who are possessed of the person and authority of the King, might not they, however suspected, however accused, shelter themselves under the clause of præmunire; a clause calculated not to guard the person of the prince, but the persons of his governors from danger? He moved for all the papers, examinations, and letters, that had been before the cabinet council.

The chancellor, with acrimonious tenderness, began with protesting, that he should have taken this for a factious motion, had it not come from a lord of so unsuspected a character—but he would enter at once into the matter. Lord Ravensworth had applied to have the affair examined, and his majesty had ordered his council to inquire into it. Mr. Stone had made the deepest asseverations of his innocence; nay, he went so far as to beg that the distance of time might be

1753.

February.

'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

thrown out of the question, and that if the least tittle of the accusation could be proved against him, his guilt might be considered as but of yesterday. That the term *cabinet* council, said to be borrowed from France, was no novelty; that it was to be found in the journals of parliament. That the Duke of Devonshire being added by his majesty's particular order on this occasion, was not unprecedented. That it had been called by our ancestors, sometimes the cabinet for foreign affairs; sometimes the cabinet for private. How they corresponded as a council in Queen Elizabeth's time might be seen in Forbes's State Papers. That they had not proceeded by compulsory summons: that it had been determined in Westminster-hall, that a secretary of state may administer oaths. That magistrates indeed might not accept the oath of an accused person: here in truth their oaths had been accepted now by an act of grace, which was the more excusable, as they were subject to no punishment from the council that examined them. That this had been an inquiry for satisfaction, not for prosecution: that their oaths was the only satisfaction to be obtained: Vernon was dead; nobody else was present at these pretended treasonable meetings, (this was false, for he presently afterwards urged in their favour, that Mr. Cayley, who is living, and used to be present, had been examined, and could remember no such passages); that the oaths had not been administered by authority, but admitted at their own desire. He commended the great solemnity of the proceedings, and added, we have all of us the King's leave to answer any questions. He dwelt on the prevarications and inconsistence of

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

Fawcett's behaviour, who had often said that he could not charge any body but himself. He then turned to encomiums on the zeal and conduct of Mr. Stone during the rebellion; and mentioned Mr. Cayley's evidence. Slightly he mentioned Mr. Murray, who, he said, had always behaved in his court in an irreproachable and meritorious manner from the year 1742. (Servile was this court to Stone; envious this transient approbation of Murray!) He added, that no orders had been given for prosecution of Fawcett—but in a higher tone he talked of the impropriety of the motion: that no prerogative was so appropriate to the King as the government of his own family: that ten judges had declared for it *—therefore you will not wantonly invade it—have you any distrust of the lords who have sifted this matter? to what good end would farther inquiry tend? That much he was surprized how the Regency Bill came to be drawn into the question! Is there one word in that bill of the governors of the Prince of Wales? He never knew that the noble duke had disapproved that bill. He reflected with pleasure on the many converts that had been made from Jacobitism, and hoped that by raking into old stories their lordships would not prevent and discourage change of principles: that it would make those who were willing to come over to the pale of loyalty dread parliamentary inquiries hanging over their heads: they would never think themselves safe: and it would be ungenerous to exclude men of any principles from enjoying the sunshine and blessings of

* In the late King's reign, on the difference between his majesty and the prince.

such a reign and government—for his part he hated names and distinctions, and to stifle any attempts for reviving them would give his negative to the motion. 1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

Lord Harcourt rose next, and though a little abashed as never accustomed to speak in public, said, with great grace and propriety, that he thought the King had the best right to judge in his own family; that he had communicated to his majesty alone the reasons of his dissatisfaction in the government of the prince: his majesty had not thought his reasons good; he had therefore resigned a post which he thought he could not hold with credit and reputation.

If the decency and consistence of this speech had wanted a foil, it would have found it in Lord Talbot's subsequent harangue; who said, that if the motion had come from a person of less known integrity, he should have thought it dictated by a spirit of confusion. That some indeed love the crown, some a jumble of administrations. That a very sensible man drunk, may make a very good Jacobite: that he knew Fawcett, and had had a good opinion of him; but that often where he thought there was most perfection, he had found least. That he would not have acted like Lord Ravensworth—yet—(what a *yet* after such a prelude!) shall a private council exclude the activity of the greater? The management of the royal children is of public import: shall the council engross the direction of them? Hereafter, if this precedent is suffered, a cabal of ministers will be worse than the Star-chamber. The precedent will be used to stifle all inquiries against

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

sycophants, by applying to the crown to appoint a trial by the cabinet council.

Hayter, Bishop of Norwich, the late preceptor, with no less decency than Lord Harcourt, but with a little more artfull desire of inflaming the prejudice against Stone and Murray, said, that he would not declare the reasons of his resignation till he should be forced. That all he would say, was, that he had met with obstructions from inferiors, *most cruel obstructions*. That he did not think himself at liberty to appeal from the King, *yet would willingly tell if he was obliged to it.* This insinuating offer the Duke of Bedford had not the presence of mind to take up; and the bishop's gauntlet not being challenged, he could not with propriety go any farther. Perhaps the ministry had not more reason to triumph on the event of the day, than on the Duke of Bedford's overlooking so fair an opening into their most vulnerable part!

At last rose the Bishop of Gloucester. If provocation often sharpens the genius, it did not in his case. Yet he was not confused, he was insolent: he spoke like a man that had governed children *, not like one fit to govern them. His language and circumstances were vulgar and trivial; he dwelt more on his housemaid letting in Mr. Fawcett when he came to him, than on any part of his defence. He said, he did not doubt but their lordships would treat this accusation with the abhorrence it deserved. That for himself, he yielded to many on the bench for capacity, he would not to any in loyalty.

* He had been one of the masters of Westminster-school.

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

That he had had promises of favour formerly from his grace of Bedford, and hoped he had not forfeited them: that it was not true that there had long been a scheme of making him preceptor; that [he] himself had never heard of it till he was at the Hague, and then he was told of such a design by a noble duke, who had heard it from a noble lord, who had heard such a report—but not one of his own friends had thought of it for him: that if his majesty had designed it, he did not know it. That in the Roman state, when informers were most rife, yet nothing had happened of this kind. He insisted on the badness of Fawcett, and affirmed that he did not dictate to him the letter for himself, though he owned he stood by while Fawcett wrote it; and that two days afterwards, when he desired Fawcett to add some words to it, they were not, *This is all I can say consistent with truth*, but, *This is the truth.*

Lord Ravensworth entirely acquitted the bishop, and added this extraordinary problem, that Fawcett's character was so bad only from its being so good. He desired to know of all the lords, whether they did not acquit him; and whether they did not believe that Fawcett had told him all he had announced.

Of the Duke of Newcastle's speech, an hour in length, I shall touch but a few of the most remarkable passages, such as, after acquitting Lord Ravensworth, were, his panegyric on Harry Vane, *who never said a false thing, or did a bad one!* and another, scarce less exaggerated, on the Duke of Devonshire's *sagacity*, for which his majesty had ordered him to be added to the council. Of his own immediately going to the

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

King, and saying, "Sir, I am come to keep my promise; that you should be the first to hear any complaints against Stone; if he is a Jacobite, he is a greater traitor to me than to you." How Stone, who had had the fate of kingdoms in his breast, had desired to have the accusation examined, and to be sequestered from his attendance on the Prince of Wales, till he should be acquitted; and lastly, how these stories had been propagated by cabal and intrigue, and by the anonymous memorial sent assiduously all over the kingdom, full of falsities and irreverence to the King; and which General Hawley, as was his duty, had brought to him within an hour after receiving it.

At last opened the solemnity of the scene! the chancellor's hackneyed sophistries, the Bishop of Gloucester's pedantic scorn, and the Duke of Newcastle's incongruous volubility, were rightly judged or foreseen to want a proper weight on so serious an occasion. To raise the comely, pompous dignitaries of the cabinet council, and make them break their long mystic silence in favour of the accused, was a resource that did honour to the policy, as it effectually did the business of the secret junto. The Duke of Marlborough first, and then the archbishop, rose and gave short accounts of their having fully agreed in the sentence and report of the council. Lord Waldegrave, with decency and spirit, commended Stone, spoke highly of the young prince, and added, that he would not act a moment longer as governor, than he should find Mr. Stone a man of honour, principles, and integrity. Dr. Hay Drummond, Bishop of St. Asaph, and brother of Lord Duplin,

made a very elegant and eloquent speech in behalf of the accused. The Marquis of Hartington and the Duke of Dorset gave their testimonials, like the two former *, to the acts of the cabinet council. Lord Granville added to his, "That innocence was no defence against temporary clamour; it will blow over: but I don't like Mr. Stone's desiring to have it heard any farther; it would be making ourselves an inquisition. Some often accuse others, to come at a third person. I love my Lord Harcourt for what he said." The Duke of Grafton, too, bore his testimony. The Duke of Bedford rose again, and said, that if he had been angry, he had had time to cool: and must say, on the utmost deliberation, and with the greatest attention to what he had heard, that he had not found sufficient reason to acquit the accused persons, and for this strong reason, amongst others, that it rèmains evident that the Bishop of Gloucester had tampered with Fawcett—do the innocent tamper with evidence? as little could he agree with the Duke of Newcastle, who said he would be guilty to be so acquitted by the chancellor—Newcastle interrupting him, that he had only said, he would be suspected; the Duke of Bedford rejoined, that when his grace had gone so far, it was no wonder if he had gone a little farther; but so far from agreeing even to that modification, he would not be suspected by one man, to be acquitted by that whole house. That, when he had been of the cabinet council, he had never known such a thing as their sitting on a

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

* The Duke of Marlborough and the archbishop.

1753. February. 'Debate on Fawcett's testimony.'

trial. That the Duke of Newcastle had told them almost the whole examination; what can induce their lordships still to refuse to ask for it? That he had been particularly called upon to make this motion; that the nation demands it; that the very parliament of Paris would go into such an examination. That if any, in so high a trust as the care of the Prince of Wales, are suspected, can it be called a point of domestic concern only? can it be deemed so domestic as to forbid public inquiry? That he must still urge that Fawcett had never prevaricated, till the bishop had been with him—but if his lordship is really desirous of purging himself of this charge, let him promote this motion: here he will be sure of the most impartial trial, of the most open, and consequently of the most satisfactory acquittal. To prompt witnesses to prevaricate—to stifle inquiry—these arts will not quiet the suspicions of mankind. A more manly way it had been to have said, we did drink these healths, we were as Jacobite as it is pretended we were, but we are converted—but, my lords, concluded the duke, it is not to prove that these healths were drunk that I contend—if any part of the charge is true, more is true.

Lord Bath objected to any farther examination of a man, who had so prevaricated with the cabinet council, whose proceedings, he said, were not only sufficient, but not unprecedented. That he had once been examined so himself, with Sir Paul Methuen and Mr. Cholmondeley, and that they had been examined separately; it was in relation to one Lewis, a clerk to Lord Oxford, who, by mistake for one Levi, a Jew,

had been suspected of negotiations with the court of St. Germains: it was in the Queen's time, and she had referred it to the cabinet council. 1753. February.

Lord Northumberland, perceiving it was a day for great men to stand forth, thought it a good opportunity to announce his own dignity; but he said little to the purpose. Still less was said by the young Marquis of Rockingham, though he had prepared a long quotation from Tacitus about informers; and opened with it. 'Debates on Fawcett's testimony.'

The Duke of Argyle sneered at ministers out of place—not at future ministers, for he was profuse in flattery to Stone, who, till lately, he had never heard had an enemy! that, during the rebellion, happening to be at the secretary's office, two men came to sollicit Mr. Stone for a place; the refused went away the better pleased of the two, from Mr. Stone's gracious manner of refusing!

Lord Anson bore his testimony to the unanimity and report of the cabinet council. Dr. Madox, of Worcester, ungraciously and rudely said, that though it might be right to countenance converts, yet would it be wrong to entrust the whole to one, who had been a Jacobite. That there were great dissatisfactions already: what would ensue, if a Star-chamber was erected to protect the most unpopular? why not remove Mr. Stone to any other employment? let him come and take his place among your lordships. He added, that great would be the hardship on Fawcett, if tried in Westminster-hall; for what jury but would be influenced by the authority and decision of the council? Lord Holderness notified his assent

1753. February. 'Debates on Fawcett terminate without a division.'

to the proceedings of the cabinet council. The Bishop of Worcester and Lord Sandys had some jarring; and then Lord Ravensworth put a period to this solemn mummery, in which he had acted such various parts, by saying that he was satisfied with his acquittal; that he thought nothing farther necessary to his honour; would take no farther part; did not desire any body else would; would leave it here—and went away! A silence of confusion ensued for some minutes; nobody rising to speak, the Duke of Bedford, Lord Townshend, Lord Harcourt, and the Bishop of Worcester, went below the bar to divide, and the Bishop of Norwich was going; but no more following, they gave it up without telling the house; all the Tory lords keeping their seats, to vote for Stone and Murray.

Seizure of Dr. Cameron.

About this time was taken in Scotland, Dr. Archibald Cameron, a man excepted by the act of indemnity. Intelligence had been received some time before of his intended journey to Britain, with a commission from Prussia to offer arms to the disaffected Highlanders, at the same time that ships were hiring in the north to transport men. The fairness of Dr. Cameron's character, compared with the severity he met from a government, most laudably mild to its enemies, confirmed this report. That Prussia, who opened its inhospitable arms to every British rebel, should have tampered in such a business, was by no means improbable. That king hated his uncle—but could a protestant potentate dip in designs for restoring a popish government?—of what religion is policy? to what sect is royal revenge bigotted? The Queen-dowager,

though sister of our King, was avowedly a Jacobite, by principle so—and it was natural: what prince, but the single one who profits by the principle, can ever think it allowable to overturn sacred hereditary right? It is the cause of sovereigns that their crimes should be unpunishable. Two sloops were stationed to watch; yet Cameron landed; and was taken with difficulty: an officer and ten men pursued him: they divided —yet where ever they turned, they found children posted, who ran swiftly and screamed, to give notice. At last they overtook a boy, who had hurt his foot, and by him were directed to a house in a wood; yet the doctor was gone; but, on the wood being surrounded, was taken. 1753.

'King of France's amours.'

By the very loyal, consequences equally threatening were feared from a new amour of the King of France, who had taken a mistress of Irish extraction, the daughter of a shoemaker, formerly a life-guardman: her name, Murphy, and of signal beauty. Madame Pompadour was a friend to peace and England. This deviation in the monarch's constancy was, however, of transitory duration. With scarce complaisance, with no affection, he had for many years confined himself to his homely, elderly, unattractive queen. All the intrigues of a gallant court, or of interested factions, had not been able to undermine his conjugal regularity, for it was no more. Accident threw him into the arms of Madame de Mailly, a sensible woman, a fine figure, but very plain; he demanded not beauty, and became as regular as with the queen. To engage him more, that is, to govern him, Madame de Mailly associated to their suppers her sister, Madame de Vintimille, a

1753.

'King of France's amours.'

woman of great wit, but exceedingly ill proportioned with beauty—a great oversight in an ugly woman, who had dispossessed an ugly one. The coadjutrix soon displaced her introductress; but died in labour; of poison, as the state of intrigues would of course suppose. The monarch hankered about the same family, and took a third sister, who was gloriously beautifull, and whom he created Duchesse de Chateauroux. In the triumph of her concubinage, the King fell ill at Metz. Fitz-James, Bishop of Soissons, attacked a frightened piety, which was natural, and only subdued by constitution. The mistress was not only discarded, but publicly affronted, the monarch permitting it, and the queen, who was sent for, made a foolish triumphal entry to thank the Lord for the recovery of the king's soul and body—but as soon as the latter was re-established, the queen was sent to her prayers, the bishop to his diocese, and the duchess was recalled—but died suddenly. Though a jealous sister may be supposed to dispatch a rival, can one believe that bishops and confessors poison? Madame Pompadour, the wife of a fermier general, succeeded: grace, beauty, address, art, ambition, all met in that charming woman. She governed him more than he had ever been governed but by Cardinal Fleury: she engaged in all politics, she gave life and agreeableness to all; she amassed vast treasures herself, she was the cause of squandering vast treasures, in varying scenes of pleasure, to divert the gloom of a temper which was verging nearer to the age of devotion. The clergy hated her, for she countenanced the parliament; the people imputed oppressions to her; the Dauphin, who

was a bigot, and who loved his mother, affected to shock her: yet the King, who was the best father in the world, bore with great mildness so unpleasant an attack on royal and parental authority. 1753. March.

The session of parliament was languishing towards a conclusion, when a bill sent down from the Lords to the Commons, and which had passed almost without notice through the former house, having been carried by an hundred lords against the Duke of Bedford and eleven others, raised, or gave occasion to raise, extraordinary heats. This was the famous *Marriage Bill;* an act of such notoriety, and on which so very much was said at the time, and on which so much has been written since, that it would be almost impossible, at least very wearisome, to particularize the debates, and very unnecessary to enter much into the state of the question. Some of the most particular passages, such as tend to illustrate or explain the characters, the politics, and the factions of the time, I shall according to my custom succinctly touch. The Marriage Bill.

The bill had been originally moved by my Lord Bath, who, attending a Scotch cause, was struck with the hardship of a matrimonial case, in which a man, after a marriage of thirty years, was claimed by another woman on a præcontract. The judges were ordered to frame a bill that should remedy so cruel a retrospect. They did; but drew it so ill, and it was three times printed so inaccurately, that the chancellor was obliged to give it ample correction. Whether from meer partiality to an ordinance thus become his own, or whether in shaping a law, new views of power opened to a mind, fond of

1753. March. 'Marriage Bill.'

power, fond of dictating; so it was that the chancellor gave all his attention to a statute into which he had breathed the very spirit of aristocracy and insolent nobility. It was amazing, in a country where liberty gives choice, where trade and money confer equality, and where facility of marriage had always been supposed to produce populousness, it was amazing to see a law promulged, that cramped inclination, that discountenanced matrimony, and that seemed to annex as sacred privileges to birth, as could be devized in the proudest, poorest little Italian principality; and as if the artificer had been a Teutonic margrave, not a little lawyer, who had raised himself by his industry from the very lees of the people; and who had matched his own blood with the great house of *Kent!*

The abuse of præcontracts had occasioned the demand of a remedy—the physician immediately prescribed medicines for every ailment to which the ceremony of marriage was or could be supposed liable! Publication of banns was already an established ordinance, but totally in disuse except amongst the inferior people, who did not blush to obey the law. Persons of quality, who proclaimed every other step of their conjugation by the most public parade, were ashamed to have the intention of it notified, and were constantly married by special licence. Unsuitable matches in a country where the passions are not impetuous, and where it is neither easy nor customary to tyrannize the inclinations of children, were by no means frequent: the most disproportioned alliances, those contracted by age, by dowagers, were without the scope of this bill. Yet the new act set out with a falshood, declaiming against

clandestine marriages, as if they had been a frequent evil. The greatest abuse were the temporary weddings clapped up in the Fleet, and by one Keith *, who had constructed a very bishoprick for revenue in Mayfair, by performing that charitable function for a trifling sum which the *poor* successors of the apostles are seldom humble enough to perform out of duty. The new bill enjoined indispensable publication of banns, yet took away their validity, if parents, nay, if even guardians, signified their dissent, where the parties should be under age —a very novel power!—but guardians are a limb of chancery! The archbishop's licence was indeed reserved to him. A more arbitrary spirit was still behind: persons solemnizing marriages, without these previous steps, were sentenced to transportation, and the marriage was to be effectually null—so close did congenial law clip the wings of the prostrate priesthood! And as if such rigour did not sufficiently describe its fountain and its destination, it was expressly specified, that where a mother or a guardian should be *non compos*, resort might be had to the Chancellor himself for licence. Contracts and præcontracts, other flowers of ecclesiastic prerogative, were to be totally invalid, and their obligations abolished: and the gentle institution was wound up with the penalty of death for all forgeries in breach of this statute of modern Draco. Quakers, Jews, and the royal family had the only toleration.

1753. March. 'Marriage Bill.'

May 14th.—The bill came down to the Commons. Nugent took it to pieces severely and sensibly, pointed out the

May.

* Being deprived of this income, Keith swore he would be revenged of the bishops—that he would buy a piece of ground and outbury them.

1753. May. 'Debates on Marriage Bill.'

impropriety of it in a commercial nation, and the illnature and partiality of the restrictions. He showed himself a great master of political disquisitions, and it seemed that a desire of displaying that learning was the sole cause of any opposition to the bill. This was all that passed material the first day, and the bill was read on a majority of 116 to 55.

21st.—A second adversary appeared against the bill. This was Charles Townshend, second son of my Lord Townshend, a young man of unbounded ambition, of exceeding application, and, as it now appeared, of abilities capable of satisfying that ambition, and of not wanting that application: yet to such parts and such industry he was fond of associating all the little arts and falshoods that always depreciate, though so often thought necessary by, a genius. He had been an early favourite of Lord Halifax, and had already distinguished himself on affairs of trade, and in drawing plans and papers for that province; but not rising in proportion to his ambition, he comforted himself with employing as many stratagems, as had ever been imputed to the most successfull statesmen. His figure was tall and advantageous, his action vehement, his voice loud, his laugh louder. He had art enough to disguise any thing but his vanity. He spoke long and with much wit, and drew a picture, with much humour at least, if not with much humility, of himself and of his own situation, as the younger son of a capricious father, who had already debarred him from an advantageous match: "were new shackles to be forged to keep young men of abilities from mounting to a level with their elder brothers?" Nugent had not shone with more

parts the preceding day; Nugent on no day discovered less modesty. What will be their fates I know not; but this Mr. Townshend and Mr. Conway seemed marked by nature for leaders, perhaps for rivals in the government of their country. The quickness of genius is eminently with the first, and a superiority of application: the propriety and amiableness of character with the latter. One grasps at fortune; the other only seems pleased to accept fortune when it advances to him. The one foresees himself equal to every thing; the other finds himself so, whenever he essays. Charles Townshend seems to have no passion but ambition; Harry Conway not even to have that. The one is impetuous and unsteady; the other cool and determined. Conway is indolent, but can be assiduous; Charles Townshend can only be indefatigable. The latter would govern mankind for his own sake; the former for theirs.

1753. May. 'Mr. C. Townshend and Mr. H. Conway.'

The speeches hitherto had only been flourishes in the air: at last the real enemy came forth, Mr. Fox; who neither spared the bill nor the author of it, as wherever he laid his finger, it was not wont to be light. He was supported by Fazakerley and Sir William Yonge. Mr. Pelham, the attorney and sollicitor, Lord Hilsborough, Hampden, and Lord Egmont supported the bill, and it was carried that day by 165 to 84.

'Debates on the Marriage Bill.'

On the 23d and 25th, the house sat late each day on the bill, Mr. Fox attacking and Mr. Pelham defending with eager peevishness. The former repeated his censures on the chancellor, which old Horace Walpole reproved; Nugent was

1753. May.

absurd; and the measure growing ministerial, the numbers against the bill diminished.

'Debates on the Marriage Bill.'

28th.—The committee sat till half an hour past three in the morning on the clause for annulling marriages that should be contracted contrary to the inhibitions in the bill. The churchmen acquiesced in the legislature's assuming this power in spirituals, as they had done in the single case of the young King's marriage in the Regency Bill: but however commendable the moderation of the clergy might be; the pontific power arrogated by the head of the law, and his obstinate persisting to enforce a statute, by no means calculated or called for by general utility, was most indecent. The Speaker argued with great weight against the clause; Wilbraham, well for it. Mr. Fox at one in the morning spoke against it for above an hour, and laid open the chicanery and jargon of the lawyers, the pride of their Mufti, and the arbitrary manner of enforcing the bill. A motion for adjournment was moved, but was rejected by above 80 to 40 odd.

30th.—The committee went upon the clause that gave unheard-of power, in the first resort to parents and guardians, and then to the chancery, on the marriages of minors. Fox spoke with increasing spirit against this clause too; and on Wilbraham's having said, if you have a sore leg, will you not try gentle remedies first? he drew a most severe picture of the chancellor, under the application of the story of a gentlewoman at Salisbury, who having a sore leg, sent for a country surgeon, who pronounced it must be cut off. The gentlewoman, unwilling to submit to the operation, sent for another,

1753.
May.

more mercifull, who said he could save her leg, without the least operation. The surgeons conferred: the ignorant one said, "I know it might be saved, but I have given my opinion; my character depends upon it, and we must carry it through" —the leg was cut off. Charles Yorke, the chancellor's son, took this up with great anger, and yet with preciseness, beginning with these words, "It is new in parliament, it is new in politics, it is new in ambition;" and drew a lofty character of his father, and of the height to which he had raised himself by his merit; concluding with telling Fox, how imprudent it was to attack such authority, and assuring him that he would feel it. Mr. Fox replied with repeating the sententious words; "Is it new in parliament to be conscientious? I hope not! is it new in politics? I am afraid it is! is it new in ambition? it certainly is, to attack such authority!" Mr. Pelham answered him well. Mr. Fox once more replied, urging how cruel and absurd it was to force the bill down: that he knew he should not be heard by above one-third of the house, but would speak so loud, that he would be heard out of the house. That from the beginning to the end of the bill, one only view had predominated, that of pride and aristocracy.—There was much of truth in this. At the very beginning, on the Duke of Newcastle's declining to vote in the bill, the chancellor told Mr. Pelham, "I will be supported in this, or I never will speak for you again." As the opposition had at that time been inconsiderable, this breathed a little more than a meer spirit of obstinacy, and foretold a bill to be framed not without an interested meaning: at least a legislator is uncommonly

'Debates on the Marriage Bill.'

1753. May. zealous for the public good, who forgets the philosophy of his character to drive on his honest ordinances by political menaces!

'Debates on the Marriage Bill.'

The next day the committee finished without a division. Sir Richard Loyd, a lawyer, who had spoken against the bill, voted for it afterwards, without assigning any reasons for his change of opinion. Captain Saunders, who had said that he would go and vote against the bill for the sake of the sailors, having once given forty of his crew leave to go on shore for an hour, and all returned married, was compelled by Lord Anson, the chancellor's son-in-law and his patron, to vote for it. Henley and the sollicitor-general declaring of the same words, the one, that they could not be made clearer; the other, that they were as clear as the sun at noonday, though each gave a totally different interpretation of them, were well ridiculed by Fox; as a serious speech of Lord Egmont was with much humour and not a little indecence by Nugent.

June. June 1.—The report was made of the bill, and the house sat till ten. On one clause only there was a division of 102 to 20.

'The Protester.' 2. A new anti-ministerial paper appeared, called the Protester, supported at the expence of the Duke of Bedford and Beckford, and written by Ralph, a dull author, originally a poet, and satirized in the Dunciad: retained, after his pen had been rejected by Sir Robert Walpole, by Doddington and Waller; but much fitter to range the obscure ideas of the latter, than to dress up the wit of the former: from them, he devolved to the Prince of Wales in his second opposition, and

laboured long in a paper called the Remembrancer, which was more than once emboldened, above the undertaker's pitch, by Lord Egmont and others. Ralph's own turn seemed to be endeavouring to raise mobs by speculative ideas of government; from whence his judgment at least may be calculated. But he had the good fortune to be bought off from his last journal, the Protester, for the only paper that he did not write in it. 1753. June.

4th.—The marriage bill was read for the last time. Charles Townshend again opposed it with as much argument as before with wit. Mr. Fox, with still more wit, ridiculed it for an hour and half. Notwithstanding the chancellor's obstinacy in maintaining it, and the care he had bestowed upon it, it was still so incorrect and so rigorous, that its very body-guards had been forced to make or to submit to many amendments: these were inserted in Mr. Fox's copy in red ink: the sollicitor-general, who sat near him as he was speaking, said, "How bloody it looks!" Fox took this up with spirit, and said, "Yes, *but you cannot say I did it; look what a rent the learned Casca made*, (this alluded to the attorney), *through this the well-beloved Brutus stabbed!*" (Mr. Pelham)—however, he finished with earnest declarations of not having designed to abuse the chancellor, and with affirming that it was scandalous to pass the bill—but it was passed by 125 votes to 56. 'Debates on the Marriage Bill.'

6th.—The bill being returned to the lords, the amendments were read. The Duke of Bedford, who began to attack the whole bill, was obstructed by the chancellor, who would have confined him to the meer amendments; but the duke, appeal- 'In House of Lords.'

1753. June. 'Debates on the Marriage Bill in Lords.'

ing to the House whether he might not argue against the face of the whole bill as it now stood, the chancellor seemed to acquiesce; but the duke, not finding any disposition to support him, soon dropped the cause; objecting chiefly to the last clause on not extending the act to foreign countries. The chancellor replied, that he was sorry the clause was there; but the bill was too good to be lost, and might have much good engrafted on it hereafter*. Lord Sandys declared that he would agree to all the amendments made by the House of Commons, against any that should be offerred by any body else. An absurd declaration, founded on the design of proroguing the Parliament on the morrow, which would leave no time for returning the bill to the Commons; and a plain indication of the indigested manner in which a law of such importance was hurried on. On its being urged that several women could not write, the Bishop of Oxford, with a sophistry that would have distinguished him in *any* church, replied, that the clergyman might write to himself, and give it to the woman, and she to him again, for that the bill did not say, that when she gave her consent in writing, it must be of her own writing! Lord Bath said, the opposition had proceeded from faction and party. The Duke of Bedford replied, that his opposition had arisen from conscience, that he had not troubled himself about what the House of Commons did; yet he had perceived that the bill had been crammed down both houses.

* Yet no amendment was ever made in it, and all its clauses and faults supported by the utmost rigour of the power of chancery.

1753.
June.
'Debates on the Marriage Bill in Lords.'

At last rose the chancellor—not, as he has been represented *, in the figure of *public Wisdom speaking*, but with all the acrimony of wounded pride, of detected ambition, and insolent authority. He read his speech; not that he had written it to guard himself from indecency; or that he had feared to forget his thread of argument in the heat of personality: he did not deign an argument, he did not attempt to defend a bill so criticized. He seemed only to have methodized his malice, and noted down the passages where he was to resent, where to threaten. He introduced himself with just allowing conscience and candour to the Duke of Bedford; but what he had to complain of had passed without those walls, and in another place. That, as to the young man, (Charles Townshend), youth and parts require beauty and riches, flesh and blood inspire such thoughts, and therefore he excused him—but men of riper years and graver had opposed; that the first, (the Speaker), was a good, well-meaning man, but had been abused by words—that another (Fox) dark, gloomy, and insidious genius, who was an engine of personality and faction, had been making connections, and trying to form a party, but his designs had been seen through and defeated. That in this country you must govern by force or by law; it was easy to know that person's principles, which were to govern by arbitrary force. That the King speaks through the seals, and is represented by the chancellor and the judges in the courts where the majesty of the King resides; that such attacks on the chancellor and the law was flying in

* An expression of Lord Lyttelton on Lord Hardwicke.

1753. June. 'Debates on the Marriage Bill.'

the face of the King: that this behaviour was not liked; that it had been taken up with dignity *, and that the incendiary had been properly reproved; that this was not the way to popularity or favour; and that he could take upon him to say, that person knows so by this time; a beam of light had broken in upon him; but, concluded he, I despise his scurrility, as much as his adulation and retractation. This *Philippic* over, the bill passed. Lord Granville, who had threatened to oppose it, did not attend.

The prorogation of the parliament prevented any farther open war. Mr. Fox seemed wantonly and unnecessarily to have insulted the chancellor, and had even manifested some fear at having done so. Indeed, he who had always been rash and resolute, now first discovered some symptoms of irresolution; and the time advanced but too fast, when the provocation offerred to Yorke, and the suspicion of his want of a determined spirit, were of essential detriment to him. He could not but feel the chancellor's haughty scorn of the atonement he had offerred; yet, though he let slip both sentences of resentment and indications of an ambition that began to aspire higher, he soon yielded to a silent pacification. Mr. Pelham affected to be rather ignorant of the heights to which the rupture had openly been carried; and on the King's being told, that Mr. Fox's behaviour had been concerted with the Duke of Bedford, Mr. Pelham protested to Fox, that he had assured the King that the latter, on some proposal of union about elections from that duke, had refused any such

* Meaning by his son, Charles Yorke.

connection while he should remain in the King's service. For the storm between Fox and the chancellor, Mr. Pelham said it would blow over, "Yet neither of you," said he to the former, "will forgive." Mr. Fox in return, who gave no credit to this affected candour, reproached him in strong terms with the chancellor's (and by necessary implication, with the Duke of Newcastle's) treachery to Sir Robert Walpole. The duke's conversation on this occasion with Mr. Fox was remarkable. "The chancellor meaned me," said he, "by arbitrary force." Mr. Fox thought not. "Why," said the duke, "do you think that he imagines you would govern by an army without me?" "Sir," said Fox, "how will the King act on what has happened?" "The King," replied the duke, "would part with you, or even with me, to satisfy them: but if you can maintain yourself for six months, he will like you the better for what has passed, for he thinks you a man, and he knows none of the rest have the spirit of a mouse." Mr. Fox said, "If they turn me out, I shall not acquit Mr. Pelham, nor shall I spare him. Let him raise up Murray; Mr. Pelham knows he has betrayed him, but is willing to forget it. I know he fears me still more; he has often told me I was like Mr. Pultney. It may be vanity, but if I am stronger than Murray, I am ten times stronger than Mr. Pelham." "Mr. Pelham," replied the duke, "has neither candour, honour, nor sincerity. Fox, how do you think I have been entertaining myself this morning? It was poor pleasure, but I had no better. The Duke of Newcastle asked me how I would have

1753. June. 'Dissentions caused by the Marriage Bill.'

1753. June. the warrant for Cranborn * drawn. I thanked him, but heard Mr. Pelham was uneasy that I had not thanked him; so to-day I met them together, and thanked the Duke of Newcastle again, and only asked t'other when he went to Esher." The duke concluded with advising Fox to speak to the King, and not let him brood on it: "He will talk on the bill," said the duke: "let him; and you, who could not be convinced in the house, be convinced by him." The King was civil to Fox at his next levee: afterwards in his closet Mr. Fox beginning to say, "Sir, last Wednesday the chancellor"—the King interrupted, "Oh! sir, I believe you had given him cause; it is now pretty even." Mr. Fox said, "Sir, I shall only beg to be heard as to there being any faction or intrigue in my behaviour: I give you my honour it is not true." "The moment you give me your honour," replied the King, "I believe you; but I must tell you, as I am no lyar, that you have been much suspected." He then repeated to him accusations of such low caballing, of balls given at Holland-house to the Duchess of Bedford, to which Mr. Pelham's daughters had not been invited, of persons who were disagreeable to the Pelhams being invited; in short, accusations of such feminine and peevish trifles, that if Mr. Pelham was not the whisperer of them, and the chancellor was, the latter had certainly very tender sensations, when they could extend themselves to the dancing disgusts of his friend's wife and daughters! Mr. Fox answered these cursorily, disclaimed any political connections

* The King had just given Cranborn Lodge in Windsor Forest to the Duke.

with the Bedfords, and repeated with emphasis, "Such intrigues, Sir, would be worse in me, while in your service, than in any man living, as nobody blamed such intrigues in those who undermined Sir Robert Walpole so much as I." This dialogue ended so well, that Mr. Fox asked for a little place for one of his dependents, and obtained it. 1753. June.

7th.—Dr. Archibald Cameron sufferred death at Tyburn. He had been forced into the rebellion by his brother Lochiel, whom he had tried to confine, to prevent his engaging in it: not that Lochiel had taken arms voluntarily: he was a man of great parts, but could not resist the desperate honour which he thought the Pretender did him, in throwing himself into his arms, and demanding his sword and interest *. The doctor, who was a man of learning and very valuable humanity, which he had displayed in endeavours to civilize that part of a barbarous country, and in offices of benevolence to the soldiers employed on the Highland roads, and to the mine-adventurers established at Strontean, was torn from these sweet duties, from his profession, from a beloved and large family, and attended his rash brother at Prestonpans and Falkirk, escaped with him, and was appointed physician to Lochiel's regiment in the French service. He ventured back, was taken as mentioned above, and underwent a forced death with as much composure, as a philosopher could affect at dying a natural one. Execution of Dr. Cameron.

During the course of the summer the troubles in Ireland increased. Lord Kildare returned thither towards the end of

* Il marche en philosophe, on l'honneur le conduit,
Condamne les combats, plaint son maitre, et le suit.—*Henriade.*

1753. June. Continuation of the troubles in Ireland.

June, after having presented a memorial to the King against the administration of the Duke of Dorset, and the ascendant of the primate. Nothing could be worse drawn: he was too weak to compose better, and too obstinate to submit to any correction. No facts were alledged against the lord lieutenant, nor any crime pretended in the primate but that he was a churchman. Yet these no accusations, he told the King he would return to prove whenever he should be required, and would answer that the Irish House of Commons would stand by him. He had no experience; nor knew that many men will say with party heat what they will not support with party steadiness. Lord Holderness, by the King's command, wrote to the chancellor of Ireland, telling him, that the King had sent the Duke of Dorset to govern them, because he had pleased them so much formerly, and because he had the good of Ireland so much at heart: that his majesty wondered at any man taking upon himself to answer for a nation; and that he expected that all who loved him would support the lord lieutenant: that his majesty permitted this letter to be communicated to Lord Kildare, to any body. Thus the absurdity of the memorial was balanced by the haughtiness of the mandate. Lord Kildare had transfused into a state manifesto the most licentious topics of party libels: the English ministers adopted, in the King's answer, the most exalted diction of French prerogative.

Whatever might be the temper in Ireland, the increasing servility in England encouraged such a spirit in the court. Mr. Pelham, who went to Scarborough this summer for his

health, received the extravagant and unprecedented compliment of being desired to recommend a member to that borough, which happened to be vacant. The people of Bristol proceeded so far as to offer the same nomination to the King himself on this occasion: riots had happened there on the erection of new turnpikes; a citizen knocked down one of the rioters, and another stabbed him. The jury brought it in wilfull murder in the first. The attorney-general moved in the King's Bench to reverse the judgment. This so pleased both parties in that city (the condemned person being a chief Tory), that they acknowledged it by this offer, so repugnant to all ideas of freedom of elections. What followed was only ridiculous. The King recommended Nugent: the Bristol men begged to be excused, as Nugent had been the principal promoter * of the bill for a general naturalization.

1753. June. 'Seats in parliament offered to government.'

Some little time before the Irish parliament met, the Speaker's friends gave out, that the primate had made acknowledgments to him of his concern for the confusion that was likely to follow, that he would meddle no more with the House of Commons, but would give all his interest and influence there to the Speaker: that the latter had replied, the primate had such underhand ways, and had deceived him so often, that he could not trust him; and for his influence he despised it. All this passed by the intervention of Luke Gardiner, who, on the primate's party denying it, being called on, avowed the message. However, as it was decent for the Speaker to act candour and contrition too, he went to the

'Ireland.'

* Vide Appendix.

1753. June. Duke of Dorset, and told him, that he had got a majority in the House of Commons, and that they were determined to omit in the address to the King the usual thanks for sending his grace; and that if his grace would acquiesce in that omission, they would make the rest of the session easy to him. The duke, as hardhearted as the Speaker had been to the primate, would by no means give his own consent to being stigmatized. An hour before he went to open the parliament, the Speaker returned and acquainted him that he had prevailed on his friends to suffer the usual address—and it was made.

November. The Jew Bill. The English parliament, which opened on the 15th of November, was employed till the end of the year in an affair, which showed how much the age, enlightened as it is called, was still enslaved to the grossest and most vulgar prejudices. The year before an act had passed for naturalizing Jews. It had passed almost without observation, Sir John Barnard and Lord Egmont having merely given a languid opposition to it, in order to reingratiate themselves with the mobs of London and Westminster. The bishops had honestly concurred in removing such absurd distinctions, as stigmatized and shackled a body of the most loyal, commercial, and wealthy subjects of the kingdom. A new general election was approaching; some obscure men, who perhaps wanted the necessary sums for purchasing seats, or the topics of party to raise clamour, had fastened on this Jew Bill; and in a few months the whole nation found itself inflamed with a Christian zeal, which was thought happily extinguished with the ashes of Queen Anne

and Sacheverel. Indeed this holy spirit seized none but the populace and the very lowest of the clergy: yet all these grew suddenly so zealous for the honour of the prophecies that foretell calamity and eternal dispersion to the Jews, that they seemed to fear lest the completion of them should be defeated by act of parliament: and there wanted nothing to their ardour but to petition both houses to enact the accomplishment. The little curates preached against the bishops for deserting the interest of the Gospel; and aldermen grew drunk at county clubs in the cause of Jesus Christ, as they had used to do for the sake of King James. Yet to this senseless clamour did the ministry give way; and to secure tranquillity to their elections, submitted to repeal the bill!

1753. November. 'The Jew Bill.'

It is worth while to recapitulate some instances of the capriciousness of the times. An inglorious peace had been made, and the first hostages imposed that ever this country gave: not a murmur followed. The Regency Bill, with the tremendous clause of *præmunire*, had been passed without occasioning a pamphlet. The Marriage Bill, that bane of society, that golden grate that separates the nobility from the plebeians, had not excited a complaint from the latter. A trifling bill, that opened some inconsiderable advantages to a corps of men, with whom we live, traffic, converse, could alarm the whole nation—it did more: a cabal of ministers, who had insulted their master with impunity, who had betrayed every ally and party with success, and who had crammed down every bill that was calculated for their own power, yielded to transitory noise,

1753. November. and submitted to fight under the banners of prophecy, in order to carry a few more members in another parliament.

'Debates on the Jew Bill.' I shall be very brief on the debates that attended this repeal; the topic was foolish, the chief speakers not considerable, the events not memorable.

On the very day the Houses met, the Duke of Newcastle moved to repeal the bill, which, he said, had only been a point of *political policy*. The Bishop of Oxford undertook the apology of his bench, and (though in a manner too ironic) defended them well, for having given way to a bill, which they had considered only in a political light, had never much liked, and were glad to have repealed, to quiet the minds of good people. Drummond of St. Asaph, sensibly and in a more manly style, urged that the bishops could not have opposed the bill without indulging a spirit of persecution, abhorrent from the spirit of the Gospel. Lord Temple, with his accustomed warmth, opposed the repeal, grew zealous for the honour of a ministry which he wanted to censure, and protested against the legislature listening to clamour, which was less intended to serve the protestant religion, than to wound the protestant succession. Loved he did the liberty of the press, yet thought the abuse in the daily papers ought to be noticed. He had never listened to popular clamour, nor always thought that the voice of the people was the voice of God. That the approaching general election had given foundation to this uproar, and therefore should not have wondered at a repeal being consented to by the other House, but for the Lords to consent, would be subscribing to the ac-

cusation. Lord Temple was still more violent on the second reading; pronounced the clamour disaffection cloathed in superstition, and a detestable high-church spirit: trembled lest the Plantation Act should be repealed; trembled lest fires should be rekindled in Smithfield to burn Jews; shuddered at our exceeding the heinous days of Charles the Second, who, though he oppressed presbyterians, encouraged Jews. That to give way to this spirit, would invite persecution against the presbyterians. For him, he acted on the principles in which he had been bred, had lived, and would die. The chancellor replied to him with temper, and defended the measure of a free government giving way. That the longer bills of naturalization existed, the more difficult they grow to repeal, as they have been hanging out invitation to foreigners to accept the advantages of them: was earnest against any thought of repealing the Plantation Act, which had subsisted thirteen years, and allows seven years for settling: that as Jews are chiefly concerned in remittances, it would undo our colonies to repeal bills made in favour of that people.

1753. November. 'Debates on the Jew Bill.'

On the 21st the Duke of Bedford said he had been against the bill, and was now against the repeal, which was an effect of the imbecillity of the administration. Lord Temple again spoke against it, and well. Lord Granville with humour, turned the whole into ridicule; said, he remembered many religious bills in which religion had nothing to do; they were made or repealed from clamour. When the Schism Bill passed, Lord Harcourt, then *not* chancellor, was for it; afterwards against it, and then pleaded, that it was only a bill to

1753. November. 'Debates on the Jew Bill.'

make school-mistresses take the sacrament three times a year, and what was that to government? The Uniformity Bill was rejected, after being carried so high by party, that it was not regarded whether a man was for peace or for war, but whether he was for or against that bill. That it had been afterwards brought in by the Whigs to gain a single lord, Lord Nottingham; that when it was objected that a persecuting bill was surely paying dear for one man, a grave Whig lord replied, "It is true; but let our friends be persecuted sometimes, or they will not think they want us." That undictated by religion as those bills were, or the clamour against them, they breathed the very essence of it, compared to this Jew Bill, which, with its clamour, was the nothingness of a nothing. Lord Temple commended the bench, but feared there might be Toryism lurking in some corner of it; and then painted the Bishop of London, who, he said he had heard, was disposed to a repeal even of the Plantation Act. He would not suffer Jews even in that diocese * of his—he did not know whether he ought strictly to call it his diocese; the plantations were subjected to his lordship's pastoral jurisdiction; but perhaps he had not taken out his patent; it might cost fourscore or an hundred pounds! He talked again of disaffection, and said he had been raking into the London Evening Post, that Augæan stable of filth and calumny—thus was Lord Temple at once a zealous Whig, and scandalized at libels! Whigs have not generally disliked libels, nor had he, but it was when he was less Whig. The Bishop of Oxford answered for his brother of

* The plantations are reckoned in the diocese of London.

London, and denied that he was averse to the Plantation Act. The chancellor said, that the only imbecillity of the administration was in tolerating such libels; that the liberty of the press could not give liberty to print what a man may not write; that what a man could not justify to do, he could not justify to print; that he thought the libels on this bill ought to be prosecuted; that the Lords and Commons might trust themselves with looking into the licence of the press. 1753. November. 'Debates on the Jew Bill.'

22d.—On the third reading of the bill, Lord Temple made a very bad obscure speech; tried to answer Lord Granville; tried to encourage the Tories to continue the clamour; tried to excuse his invective on the Bishop of London; but succeeded in none of those points; and the repeal passed.

In Ireland, the new parties from personalities turned to matters of government. A bill had been prepared to enable them to dispose of an overplus of the revenue for the benefit of the kingdom; and it was specified in the preamble that it was with the King's consent. The opposition refused to admit this preamble: the Castle were afraid to proceed to a division, and suppressed the preamble, but sent over the bill, depending on the English ministry not suffering such a diminution of the prerogative. The next day, on a trifling question about some words relating to Neville Jones, the Castle stood a division, and had a majority, though but of three votes. As the parties were so equally balanced, the animosities did not flag, but proceeded to great extremities, both in the English manner of abuse, and in the Irish of duels. 'Ireland.'

27th.—Lord Temple, after having mysteriously summoned

1753. November. 'Debates on the Jew Bill.' the Lords to an affair, as he told them, of great importance, moved to have the judges asked, if Jews could purchase land, and whether it would legally descend to their children. The chancellor, Lord Cholmondeley, Lord Granville, and the Duke of Argyle opposing the motion, and nobody supporting it, Lord Temple gave it up.

The same day the repeal was agitated in the other House; Northey proposed to have the words in the preamble, *have taken occasion to raise clamour*, altered to *have raised clamour*. He was seconded by Prowse, Lord Egmont, and Admiral Vernon. On the other side Nugent, Sir W. Yonge, Sir Richard Loyd, Mr. Pelham, old Horace Walpole, and Mr. Pitt, who was just come abroad again after a year of sullen illness, defended the words and the repeal, and it passed by a majority of 150 to 60.

'Ireland.' 28th.—Letters came from Ireland with an account of the first parliamentary victory obtained there by the opposition over the court. Neville Jones had been voted guilty of abuse in his office * by 124 to 116. The strangers in the gallery of the House huzzaed; the city was crouded by the triumphant mob. Lord Kildare, the popular hero, was an hour passing to his own house at eleven at night.

December. Dec. 4th.—A call of the House being appointed, Lord Harley and Sir James Dashwood moved for a repeal of the Plantation Act. Martin, the West Indian, opposed the mo-

* [He was consequently dismissed, and, with an allusion to his profession of architect, said, with much good humour and pleasantry, "So after all, I shall not be Inigo, but *Out I go*, Jones.] E.

1753. December. 'Debate on the proposal to repeal the Plantation Act.'

tion in a speech of wit. He said, this act had been made thirteen years ago; had occasioned no clamour then, nor since. Foreigners would begin to think that there was no combustible matter left in England but these poor miserable Jews. One hundred and eighty five have taken the benefit of the act. He had been so idle, he said, as to read all the pamphlets and papers on the late act, and must pronounce that no subject ever occasioned the spilling so much nonsense. That America can only be peopled by foreigners, unless you would drain your own country, over and above those valuable colonists, the transported.

Sir Roger Newdigate spoke for the last moved repeal. Nugent ridiculed it, and said, that if once the principle was admitted, there would be no stopping. Why have 130 Jews been naturalized in Jamaica, and none in Barbadoes? because three parts of the former are desart, and no part of the latter. Would you drive them out of the desart? Spanish Jews are the most proper, because they can best support the climate. That noble pirate, the Knight of Malta, says, make perpetual war with perpetual enemies: so says the Inquisition—imitate them—and you will only lose your Mediterranean trade. Then break with those who league with the enemies of your religion, as Spain does with Denmark*—but no; you have done what you meaned to do; stop here: a Christian knows no perpetual enmity. The most prosperous, happy man here has the best chance for the next world. They who made this clamour, now smile with us; if we gave way, would laugh at

* For making a league with the Algerines.

1753. December. 'Debate on the proposal to repeal the Plantation Act.'

us. Sir John Barnard made a short, bad speech, and went away. Mr. Pelham said, to repeal the plantation act would be to tell the people, we will repeal this law, not because it has, but because it ought to have made you uneasy. But it would be too serious to pay such attention even to clamour: who part with their wealth, part with their strength. Such a repeal would revive the principle of the church, which has had such pernicious effects—but no encouragement must be given to that spirit, though it has been laboured by some who can only figure in a hot contest, and who can thunder out their ecclesiastic anathemas, but have nothing to say when they come to preach on morality. Pitt carried this still farther; and though he did not act like, yet he affected to speak with, the same spirit of Whiggism as his friend, Lord Temple. He had not expected, he said, that this would be the first return to parliament for their condescension in repealing the late act. Here the stand must be made, or *venit summa dies!* we should have a church spirit revived. He believed the late clamour was only a little election art, which was given way to genteely; that the other bill was not a toleration of, but a preference given to, Jews over other sects. That his maxim was, never to do more for the church than it now enjoys: that now you would except the Jews in the opposite extreme. It is the Jew to-day, it would be the presbyterian to-morow: we should be sure to have a septennial church clamour. That we are not now to be influenced by old laws enacted before the Reformation: our ancestors would have said, "A Lollard has no right to inherit lands." But we do not fear

indulging Jews; they will never be great purchasers of land; they love money, and trade with it to better advantage. This silly effort of old prejudices was baffled by 208 to 88. Not that even eighty-eight men were actuated by such monkish principles; some were obliged to espouse them to secure their approaching elections. 1753. December.

The heats in Ireland increased with the success of the opposition. The Speaker was adored by the mob; they worshipped him under the name of *Roger*. They made bonfires of reproach before the door of the primate: they stopped coaches, and made them declare for England or Ireland. The hackney chairmen distinguished their patriotism by refusing to carry any fare to the castle. A Dr. Andrews of the castle-faction, reproaching a Mr. Lambert at the door of the House of Commons, with forfeiting a promise of bringing him into parliament, and proceeding to a challenge, Lambert said, "I will first go into the house, and vote against that rascal Neville Jones." Dr. Andrews repeating the insult, Lambert went in and complained, and Andrews was ordered into custody; Carter, master of the rolls, saying, "What, would that man force himself into a seat here! and for what? only to prostitute his vote to a man*, the known enemy of this country! I need not name him, you all know whom I mean." Malone's brother, a rising young man, on Lord George's imputing the prosecution of Neville Jones to the rage of party, said, "He did not believe there subsisted any such thing; but if there did, it was more laudable than threats, bribes, and Irish affairs continued.

* Lord George Sackville.

1753. December. promises, which that noble lord had used to procure a majority." The accusation was not groundless; Sir James Hamilton, a very indigent member, refused an offer from the castle of 2000*l.* and 200*l.* per annum for life. Satires and claret were succesfull arms even against corruption! The money bill was sent back from England, with the preamble re-instated, but was rejected in Ireland by a majority of five.

1754.

1754. 'Ireland.' The new year began with orders sent to Ireland to prorogue the parliament, and to disgrace the most obnoxious, at the discretion of the lord lieutenant; but the Duke was moderate. He contented himself with obtaining an adjournment for three weeks, and with displacing Carter, the master of the rolls; Malone, prime serjeant, (a convert from popery), Dilks, quarter-master and barrack-master general; and with stopping the pension of Bellingham Boyle, register of the prerogative court, and a near relation of the Speaker. Andrew Stone was inclined to temporize, but Murray counselled, and drove on measures of authority.

February. 'Motion to repeal bribery oath.' February 7th.—Sir John Barnard, on the view of the approaching elections, and their concomitant perjury, moved to repeal the bribery oath; and was seconded by Sir William Yonge. But the consideration that the repeal would avow permission of bribery prevailed over the certainty of bribery heightened by perjury, and the motion was rejected without a

division. In the other house, the next day, the Bishop of Worcester had as little success in another moral attempt: he moved for reformation and a fast—in vain. 1754. February.

19th.—There was a debate on a bill for subjecting to military law the troops going to the East Indies; but it passed on a division of 245 to 50. 'Parliament.'

March 4th.—The Duke of Bedford offerred a bill to postpone the activity of the Marriage Bill, till it should be maturely considered and amended. The chancellor opposed it dictatorially; and it was rejected by 56 lords to 10. March.

These were the last occurrences in the life of that fortunate minister, Henry Pelham, who had surmounted every difficulty, but the unhappiness of his own temper. The fullness of his power had only contributed to heighten his peevishness. He supplied the deficiencies of genius by affected virtue; he had removed superiors by treachery, and those of whom he was jealous, by pretexting or administring to the jealousies of his brother: but the little arts by which he had circumvented greater objects, were not applicable even to his own little passions. He enjoyed the plenitude of his ministry but a short time, and that short period was a scene of fretfullness. He had made a journey to Scarborough in the summer for scorbutic complaints, but receiving little benefit from a short stay, and being banquetted much on the road, he returned with his blood more disordered. It produced a dangerous boil, which was once thought cured; but he relapsed on the third of March, and died on the sixth, aged near sixty-one. Death of Mr. Pelham.

1754. March. 'Mr. Pelham.'

It would be superfluous to add much to the character already given of him in the former part of these Memoires. Thus much may be said with propriety: his abilities, I mean, parliamentary, and his eloquence cleared up, and shone with much greater force, after his power was established. He laid aside his doubling plausibility, which had at once raised and depreciated him, and assumed a spirit and authority that became him well. Considering how much he had made it a point to be minister, and how much his partizans had proclaimed him the only man worthy of being minister, he ought to have conferred greater benefits on his country. He had reduced interest, and a part of the national debt; these were his services. He had raised the name of the King, but he had wounded his authority. He concluded an ignominious peace; but the circumstances of the times made it be thought, and perhaps it was, desirable. The desertion of the King in the height of a rebellion, from jealousy of a man with whom he soon after associated against some of the very men who had deserted with him, will be a lasting blot on his name—let it be remembered as long, that, though he first taught or experienced universal servility in Englishmen, yet he lived without abusing his power, and died poor.

MEMOIRES

FROM

THE DEATH OF MR. PELHAM, TO THE END OF THE YEAR 1756.

Plus on etudie le monde, plus on y decouvre le ridicule.—*La Bruyere.*

Les exemples du passé touchent sans comparaison plus les hommes, que ceux de leur siècle. Nous nous accoutumons à ce que nous voyons; et je ne sçai si le consulat du Cheval de Caligula nous auroit autant surpris que nous nous l'imaginons.—*Card. de Retz.*

1754.

'Motives for continuing this work.'

HAVING never proposed to write a regular history, but to throw together some anecdotes and characters which might cast a light on the times in which I have lived, and might lead some future and more assiduous historian to an intimate knowledge of the men whose councils or actions he shall record; I had determined to lay down my pen at the death of that minister, whose fortune, situation, and genius, had superinduced a very new complexion over his country, and who had composed a system of lethargic acquiescence, in which the spirit of Britain, agitated for so many centuries, seemed willingly to repose. But as the numbness of that enchantment has been dispelled by the evanition of the talisman, though so

1754. many of its mischievous principles survive, I shall once again endeavour to trace the stream of events to their secret source, though with a pen more unequal than ever to the task. A monkish writer may be qualified to record an age of barbarity and ignorance: Sallust alone was worthy to snatch the rapid episode of Catiline from oblivion; Tacitus, to paint monsters whose lives surpassed caricatura; Livy, to embrace whole ages of patriots and heroes. Though no Catiline, I trust, will rise in my pages, to deform his country by his horrid glory; though our present minister*, notwithstanding he has the monkey disposition of Heliogabalus, is happily without his youth or lusts, and by the character of the age that disposition is systematized into little mischiefs and unbloody treacheries; though we have no succession of incorrupt senators; yet the times beginning to wear in some lights a more respectable face, it will require a steadier hand, and more dignified conceptions than served to seize and to sketch out the littlenesses and trifles that had characterized the foregoing period.

'Solemnity not necessary in Memoires.'

The style, therefore, of the following sheets will perhaps wear a more serious aspect than I have used before: yet shall I not check a smile now and then at transient follies; nor, as much appropriated as gravity is to an historian, can I conceive how history can always be faithfull, if always solemn. Is a palace a perpetual shrine of virtue, or incessantly a tribunal of severity? do not follies predominate in mankind over either virtues or vices? and whoever has been conversant in a court, does he not know how strongly the cast of it verges towards

* The Duke of Newcastle. This was written in 1756.

ridiculous? Besides, I am no historian: I write casual Memoires; I draw characters; I preserve anecdotes, which my superiors, the historians of Britain, may enchace into their weighty annals, or pass over at their pleasure. In one point I shall not vary from the style I have assumed, but shall honestly continue to relate the blemishes of material personages as they enter upon the scene: and whoever knows the interior of affairs, must be sensible to how many more events the faults of statesmen give birth, than are produced by their good intentions. 1754.

If I do not forbid myself censure, at least I shall shun that frequent poison of histories, flattery. How has it preponderated in most writers! My Lord Bacon was almost as profuse of his incense on the memory of dead kings, as he was infamous for clouding the living with it. In the reign of Henry the Seventh the whole strain of his panegyric (and it is more justly to be called so than Pliny's, whose patron was really a good prince), is to erect that sordid monarch's tyranny into prudence, nay, his very knavery into policy! Comines, an honester writer, though I fear by the masters whom he pleased, not a much less servile courtier, says, that the virtues of Louis the Eleventh preponderated over his vices! Even Voltaire, who feels for liberty more than almost ever any Frenchman did, has in a manner purified the dross of adulation, which cotemporary authors had squandered on Louis the Fourteenth, by adopting and refining it after the tyrant was dead. In his war of 1741 he paints that phantom of royalty, the present king, extinguishing at Metz, with as much energy of con- 'Flattery the vice of historians.'

1754. cern, as if he was describing the deathbed of a Titus or an Antonine.

But how unpardonable is a flattering history!—if any thing can shock one of those mortal divinities (and they must be shocked before they will be corrected), it would be to find that the truth will be related of them at last. Nay, is it not cruel to them to hallow their bad memories? one is sure they will never *hear* truth; shall they not even have a chance of *reading* it?

'Author's apprehensions for the constitution.'

It may be wondered, that I, who know and have drawn the emptiness of present royalty, should in the exordium to a new period, in which surely the effulgence of majesty has not been displayed with any new lustre, detain the reader with reflections on a pageant which has so little operation on the reality of the drama. But I must be pardoned: though I now behold only a withering King, good, as far as acquiescing to whatever is the emergent humour of his people, and by no means the object of jealousy to his subjects, yet I am sensible that from the prostitution of patriotism, from the art of ministers who have had the address to exalt the semblance while they depressed the reality of royalty, and from the bent of the education of the young nobility, which verges to French maxims and to a military spirit, nay, from the ascendant which the nobility itself acquires each day in this country, from all these reflections, I am sensible, that prerogative and power have been exceedingly fortified of late within the circle of the palace; and though fluctuating ministries by turns exercise the deposit, yet there it is; and whenever a prince of design and

spirit shall sit in the regal chair, he will find a bank, a hoard of power, which he may play off most fatally against this constitution. That evil I dread—the steps to that authority, that torrent which I should in vain extend a feeble arm to stem, those steps I mean to follow and record. My reflections led me early towards, I cannot quite say republicanism, but to most limited monarchy; a principle as much ridiculed ever since I came into the world, as the profligacy of false patriots has made patriotism—and from much the same cause—republicans professed to be saints, and from succesfull sainthood became usurpers: yet republicanism as it tends to promote liberty, and patriotism as far as it tends to preserve or restore it, are still godlike principles—a republican who should be mad, should be execrable enough to endeavour to imbrue his country in blood merely to remove the name of a monarch, deserves to excite horror—a quiet republican, who does not dislike to see the shadow of monarchy, like Banquo's ghost, fill the empty chair of state, that the ambitious, the murderer, the tyrant, may not aspire to it; in short, who approves the name of a King, when it excludes the essence; a man of such principles, I hope, may be a good man and an honest; and if he is that, what matters if he is ridiculous? A republican, who sees monarchy realizing, who observes all orders of men tending to exalt higher, what all orders had concurred to depress; who has found that the attempts of the greatest men to divert the torrent, have been turned afterwards to swell it; who knows the inefficacy of all endeavours to thwart the bent

1754.

'Author's political principles.'

1754. of a nation, and who is but too sensible how unequal his own capacity and virtue would be to so heroic a character; such a man may be pardoned, I hope, if he contents himself with the silent suffrage and wishes of his heart, though he has not the parade of martyrs, nor the courage of a Roman, in as *un-Roman*—(why should it be beneath the dignity of history to say?) in as *un-British* an age as ever was!

March. 'Embarrassments on death of Mr. Pelham.' Mr. Pelham's death was unexpected; he was healthy, and not old: all men had concurred to serve under him; none had prepared any intrigues to succeed him. The King had found it comfortable to be governed absolutely, as long as the *viceroy* over him* could govern the kingdom as absolutely: being told of his minister's death, he said with a sigh, that could not excite much compassion, "I shall now have no more peace!"

The Houses, who certainly were not to be consulted on the successor, adjourned themselves for a week—who *should* be consulted, was the question—for nobody pretended to suppose that the sovereign was to choose his delegate himself. What was as ridiculous as this state of doubt, was the measure taken for solving it—the Duke of Devonshire was sent for—a proper dictator, had the only business of the state been to drive a nail into a wall! The event put the finishing stroke to the ridicule. In the mean time the Lord Chief Justice Lee was appointed chancellor of the exchequer, the forms depending on that office not admitting an interregnum. Lord Chief

* Expression of Shakespear in the Tempest, in one of the scenes of sailors.

Justice Prat had been supplied in like manner on the demission of Aislabie*. 1754. March.

As the temper of the age did not admit the ancient folly of that presumptuous officer called a King's favourite; and as ministers in late times had towered to power from ascendants gained by abilities or address in the House of Commons, it was natural for the nation to turn its eyes thither: three subjects there presented themselves before the rest, as candidates for the first ministership; but each attended with almost insuperable difficulties: these were Fox, Pitt, and Murray. The chancellor hated the first: the Scotch and the law, two formidable bodies, whom Fox had wantonly and repeatedly provoked, readily listed under that banner: the princess could not love him from his connection with the Duke; and though he had been the ostensible second to Mr. Pelham, he had never lived upon any terms with the Duke of Newcastle: but he was the ablest man in parliament, at least the craftiest parliament-man, had acted steadily with the Whigs, and had in their eyes the seeming right of succession. Pitt had, or had unluckily acted, very ill health; and was now at Bath. Mr. Pelham, who had adopted him, had, however, died without removing, probably without trying to remove, his Majesty's excommunication; and that was now allowed all its force, as Pitt had no party that wished his elevation. Murray was a Scot, and had too lately been the object of clamour on the worst species of Scotch principles. The chancellor was already jealous of him; and both Fox and Pitt would have

Agitations on chusing a successor in the ministry.

* In the reign of George the First.

1754. March. concurred for his exclusion. He was timid himself, and always waving what he was always courting. This gordian knot was soon cut; and the world that had pretended to look out for a genius worthy to govern them, in six days descended from their ambition, and submitted to be ruled by no abilities at all.

Fox acted reserve and retirement, and expected to be wooed. His enemies indulged this humour, and deceived him. Stone went to him, and in Murray's name disclaimed all emulation of that kind, that he never meant to quit his profession, that he aspired *only* to be chancellor. The chancellor on his part contributed: he sent Lord Anson to Fox, to offer reconciliation, though justifying himself on the former quarrel. Between the King and Fox several messages passed by the intervention of Lady Yarmouth. The princess, however, expressed her dislike; and the Duke of Argyle was warm against his promotion. The late beloved minister was in the mean time totally forgot, or only remembered by daily discoveries of the duplicity of his conduct. Even his brother, who whimpered for him like a child for the first hours, like a child forgot him, as soon as he formed the plan of inheriting his power: and nothing tended so much to unravel the mystery of devotion which the nation had conceived for Mr. Pelham, as its appearing, that it had not been the genius of the man, but the servility of the times, which had established his authority—in a fortnight the whole country was prostrate before his brother.

The Duke of Newcastle, who for thirty years together had

sapped every administration, could not resist having courage enough to seize it for himself, now it lay so exposed. A faint offer was made to the Duke of Devonshire to sit at the head of the treasury, which he declining, on the 12th of March at night, only six days after the death of Mr. Pelham, to the astonishment of all men, yet only to their astonishment, it was settled, that the Duke of Newcastle should take the treasury, with Legge for chancellor of exchequer, and that Mr. Fox should be secretary of state with the management of the House of Commons. Those solemn personages, the cabinet council, were directed to offer this disposition to his majesty, as the result of their wisdoms and opinion—an opinion, that in two days more they were reduced to disavow. The King confirmed this establishment, with this salvo to his royalty, that Legge should never enter his closet; to so scanty a space was his kingdom shrunk! That very night Lord Hartington was sent to notify the new regulation to Mr. Fox, with this supplement, not imparted to the council, that his grace would reserve to himself the disposal of the secret-service money, though he would always exactly communicate to Mr. Fox how it had been employed.

1754. March.

Appointment and disappointment of Mr. Fox.

The next morning the marquis carried Mr. Fox to the chancellor, where a reconciliation was compleated; though, as this sincere man told Lyttelton and Grenville, he had made peace with Fox, yet would never act in concert with him. From thence they went to the new vizier. On opening upon terms and measures, Mr. Fox mentioned the secret-service money—the duke cut him short with saying, that his

1754. March. 'Appointment and disappointment of Mr. Fox.'

brother had never disclosed the disposal of that money, nor would He. Mr. Fox represented, that if he was kept in ignorance of that, he should not know how to talk to members of parliament, when some might have received *gratifications*, others not. The duke answered ministerially, that though he would not inform Mr. Fox, he would inform no one else. Lord Hartington ventured to urge that this was not the message on which he had been sent; and Mr. Fox pushing for farther explanation, asked who was to have the nomination to places? Newcastle replied, I myself. Fox, "Who the recommendation?" N. "Any member of the House of Commons." Fox then inquired into the projected measures for securing the approaching parliament, and what list Mr. Pelham had left for composing it. The duke said, "My brother had settled it all with Lord Duplin." Fox replied, "Not all;" and named some unsettled boroughs. The duke said hastily, "No, no, all was settled." Fox said, "I will come and look over the list with your grace." He answered, "No, I will look it over with Duplin, and then show it to you." They came away.

Before I prosecute this barter for power, let me make one reflection. How avowed was become the traffic for parliaments! how extensive the breach of the constitution, since Pym and Hampden presented their bosoms to cover and close the gap! Yet what has befallen this country, but what is common to sublunary establishments? How few years had rolled away between the age of Cato's, Brutus's, Cicero's, and the domination of that imperial fidler, Nero? Within how

small a period did the stockjobber, Julianus, purchase the very empire which Trajan had extended to its utmost limits? The auction of votes is become an established commerce, and his grace did nothing but squabble for the prerogative of being sole appraiser. 1754. March. 'Appointment and disappointment of Mr. Fox.'

Fox felt he was bubbled—yet was irresolute. He seemed unaccountably to have lost the spirit which the duke seemed as unaccountably to have acquired. But in this transaction, and in many subsequent instances, it appeared, that his timidity was consistent with extreme rashness: his brother's timorousness more unallayed, had predominated, and given the colour of fear to their joint administration. The duke left to himself, always plunged into difficulties, before he shuddered for the consequences: the other had possessed more foresight.

Lord Hartington acquainted the chancellor with what had passed. He seemed struck; but, as if conscious to the violation of the terms, or determined at once to profit of it, said, he could not see the duke that evening, but would next morning. At night the duke sent for Lord Hartington; not repentant; he was not apt to repent of advantageous treachery. He would not deny the breach of his engagements, but honestly declared he would not stand to them. Lord Hartington, as if avowal of treachery repaired it, expressed no resentment. His impartiality was ludicrous; he thought he displayed sufficient friendship to Fox, by publishing the Duke of Newcastle's breach of faith; and he knew he should not offend the latter, by adhering to a simple relation of his perfidy.

1754. March. 'Mr. Fox's appointment and disappointment.'

Fox in the mean time consulted his friends. The Duke of Cumberland dissuaded his complying with terms infringed ere ratified. Horace Walpole, the younger, laid before him the succession of the Duke of Newcastle's wiles and falshoods; and being persuaded that this coalition was intended only to prejudice Mr. Fox, and that he would be betrayed, mortified, disgraced, as soon as the new minister should have detached him from his connections, and prevented his strengthening them, urged him to refuse the seals. Sir Charles Williams, who happened to be in England, and whose interest as a minister in foreign courts, indubitably pointed to make him wish Mr. Fox secretary of state, yet with great honesty laboured in the most earnest manner to tear him back from the precipice on which he stood. He yielded, yet never * forgave Sir Charles Williams, whose dissuasion having been most vehement, had made most impression on him. He sent the following letter by Lord Hartington to the Duke of Newcastle:

March 14th, 1754.

My Lord Duke,

As your grace intends to wait upon his Majesty to-day, I must lose no time to desire your grace would not acquaint his Majesty that I have accepted the office of secretary of state. But, if his Majesty has already been acquainted with my acceptance of it, your grace will, I hope, tell his Majesty

* [There are no traces of this in Mr. Fox's papers. On the contrary, he and Sir Charles continued intimate friends till the illness and death of the latter.] E.

that I purpose, with the utmost submission, to beg his Majesty's leave to decline it. It is impossible his Majesty could think of raising me to so exalted a station, but with a design that I should, with and under your grace, have the management of his affairs in the House of Commons. This was the whole tenor of your grace's messages by Lord Hartington, which, in your grace's conference with Lord Hartington and me yesterday morning, and with Lord Hartington last night, have been totally contradicted. Unable, therefore, to answer what, I dare say, is his Majesty's expectation (though your grace has frankly declared it not to be yours), that I should be answerable for his Majesty's affairs in the House of Commons, I beg leave to remain where I am, heartily wishing success to his Majesty's affairs, and contributing all that shall be in the power of a single man towards it. I am, &c. 1754. March.

On 16th, Fox saw the King. The former said, with humility, that in seven years he had never presumed to enter first on other affairs than of his province. The King interrupted him, "It was a great place I designed for you; I thought I did much for you; many dukes have had it." Fox answered, "Sir, your Majesty has been told that I asked for too much." The King said, "You did; the secret service money has never been in other hands than the person's at the head of the treasury." "Perhaps, Sir," replied Fox, "I did ask too much; but they were more in fault who promised and broke their word: Lord Hartington is witness. I shall speak with truth, not with modesty. I might be a great man in the House of Commons, if I would be secretary of state at the 'Mr. Fox has an audience.'

1754. March. head of an opposition—but I prefer serving your Majesty as a private man, without seeing the Duke of Newcastle. He promised me his confidence: I never can believe him more. I am honest, he is not." The King concluded, "I know it cannot be made up; you are not apt to depart from your resolution—it is a great office! but I have learned *nemini obtrudere beneficium.*"

Duke of Newcastle sole minister.

The triumphant duke having disabled Fox, and being possessed of Murray, or rather the agent of power for him, had little trouble with the remaining competitor. Sir George Lyttelton, whose warmest prayer was to go to heaven in a coronet, undertook to be factor for his friends. Unauthorized, he answered for Pitt's acquiescence under the new plan. He obtained a great employment for himself, overlooked Lord Temple, and if he stipulated without commission for George Grenville, at least it was for a preferment, large beyond the latter's most possible presumption.

New disposition of employments.

All impediments thus removed, Newcastle obtained his full list of preferments; and the rest of the month was employed in forming and establishing his new court. Legge, as has been said, was made chancellor of the exchequer—unwillingly: he preferred his own more profitable place, less obnoxious to danger and envy. The meaness of his appearance, and the quaintness of his dialect, made him as improper for it as unwilling. Sandys's solemn dullness had made men regret Sir Robert Walpole's chearfull dignity: Legge's arch gravity struck no impression after Mr. Pelham's peevish authority: men had no notion of an epigrammatic chancellor of the exchequer. Lord Barnard, Lord Duplin, and Nugent, composed

the rest of the treasury. George Grenville succeeded Legge, as treasurer of the navy. Sir George Lyttelton was made cofferer; Lord Hilsborough comptroller of the houshold, and Lord Barrington master of the great wardrobe, in the room of Sir Thomas Robinson, who, to give some relief to Lord Holderness, and no possibility of umbrage to the fretfull duke, was nominated to the seals which Mr. Fox had declined. 1754. March. 'New appointments.'

Sir Thomas had been bred in German courts, and was rather restored than naturalized to the genius of that country: he had German honour, loved German politics, and could explain himself as little as if he spoke only German. He might have remained in obscurity, if the Duke of Newcastle's necessity of employing men of talents inferior even to his own, and his alacrity in discovering persons so qualified, had not dragged poor Sir Thomas into light and ridicule: yet, if the duke had *intended* to please his master, he could not have succeeded more happily than by presenting him with so congenial a servant: the King, with such a secretary in his closet, felt himself in the very Elysium of Herenhausen! 'Sir Thomas Robinson.'

The chancellor's sincerity and services were crowned with an earldom; but, as Roman consuls in the very car of victory were coupled with a slave, to remind them of their mortality, Harry Vane, (lately become Lord Barnard, by the death of his father), was created Earl of Darlington at the same hour.

While England was re-settling into a calm, the troubles continued in Ireland. A dangerous tumult was raised at the

1754. March. theater; the audience called for a repetition of these lines in a translation of Voltaire's Mahomet:

——if, ye powers divine,
Ye mark the movements of this nether world,
And bring them to account; crush, crush these vipers,
Who, singled out by a community
To guard their rights, shall, for a grasp of ore,
Or paltry office, sell them to the foe.

Affairs in Ireland.

Diggs, the actor, refused, by order of Sheridan, the manager, to repeat them: Sheridan would not even appear on the stage to justify the prohibition. In an instant the audience demolished the inside of the house, and reduced it to a shell. The lord mayor was sent for; he said, he was sick: the high-constable; he was said to be out of town. At the same time the King issued the contested money by his own authority; for, as the whole currency of Ireland does not amount to above 500,000*l.*, the specie in question was necessary to carry on the circulation. The castle wore so little a spirit of pacification, that the Duke of Dorset wrote to press the disgrace of the Speaker: but the English ministry would have conjured down the storm by pressing the Earl of Hertford to go lord deputy, when the Duke of Dorset should return, which would have avoided the ungracious renewal of the primate's share in the regency. But this was a most unwelcome measure, not to that prelate only; Lord George Sackville foresaw that Mr. Conway, a kind of cotemporary rival, and brother of Lord Hertford, would necessaily share the popular merit of restoring tranquillity; and accordingly, as was supposed, instigated the Irish chancellor to write to England, that, if he was

to carry the seals before Lord Hertford, he should desire to come to England during that period. Not content with this, the duke himself wrote to prevent having Lord Hertford for deputy. The Duke of Newcastle and the chancellor were much inclined to the pacific method, but the faction of Stone and Murray prevailed, of whom the latter always councilled authoritative measures. It was the Duke of Newcastle's turn to be bullied. As the latter had usurped England, and the Duke of Argyle had wormed himself into the sole power in Scotland, Dorset asserted and maintained his ascendant in Ireland. The Speaker was removed, and Mr. Hill, uncle of Lord Hilsborough, was made chancellor of the exchequer in his room. The primate, the chancellor, and Lord Besborough, were constituted lords justices on the duke's return to England.

1754. March. 'Affairs in Ireland.'

On the 8th of April, the Chief-Justice Lee died: Sir Dudley Rider succeeded him; Murray rose to attorney-general, and Sir Richard Loyd was made sollicitor. The same day the English parliament was dissolved; and on the 31st of the following month, the new parliament, chosen in the very spirit of the Pelhams, met and sat for five or six days in order to pass one bill, and constitute their essence; for, by the Regency Bill the last parliament that should sit in the life of the King, was to revive on his death; and the new one was too acceptable to the ministry, not to be insured. Mr. Legge presided at the Cockpit meeting, for reading the King's speech to the court members. The little man lost his temperance of spirit, and began to deceive himself into an opinion

New parliament.

1754. March. 'Duke of Newcastle slights Mr. Legge.'

of being a minister: the Duke of Newcastle, as severe a monitor to ministers of their nothingness as the most moral preacher, and more efficacious, soon shuffled him out of his dream of grandeur, and having raised him as high as was necessary to his own views, took an immediate turn of depressing and using him ill. At the treasury board, the duke gave papers cross him to Lord Duplin to read, and even sent the latter into the city to negotiate the money affairs for the government. The obsequiousness of his creatures could not exempt them from his grace's jealousy, as oft as he approached them too near to his own person. Legge gave an artfull turn to his disgust, and vaunted to the Whigs that his want of favour was owing to his refusal of acting in concert with Stone and Murray: "But that would have been a stain," said he, "which I thought no time could wash away."

Pitt came to town much in discontent: Newcastle asked him his opinion of the new settlement: he declined answering; on being pressed, he replied, "Your grace will be surprized, but I think Mr. Fox should have been at the head of the House of Commons." Their mutual discontents soon led Pitt and Fox to an explanation on their situation, and on all who had endeavoured to inspire them with jealousy. Pitt complained most of Mr. Pelham, who, he said, had always deprecated, but always fomented their variance. The chancellor, even since Pitt's return, had falsely boasted to him of having proposed him for secretary of state.

Origin of the war.

The halcyon days of the new administration soon began to be overcast by foreign clouds. The pacific genius of the

house of Pelham was not unknown to France, and fell in very conveniently with their plan of extensive empire. They had yielded to a peace with us, only to recover breath, and to recoil with greater force after a few years of recruited strength; yet even in the short term lapsed since the treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, they had not been unactive. Complaisance in Europe was to cover encroachments in both Indies. Mr. Pelham was willing to be the dupe. If the nation demanded no redress, he would neither propose nor seek it. Redress could be procured but by arms; armaments must be furnished by money; money to be raised might create murmurs; opposition might ensue—were national honour or interest worth hazarding that? And having had the merit of lessening the national debt, he had the more justifiable and reasonable excuse of dreading to augment it again, when it was still so burthensome. In the East Indies we had lost Madrass in the late war; and since the peace, under pretence of the two nations engaging on different sides in support of two contending nabobs, hostilities had continued with various success. During Mr. Pelham's rapid decline of health, a small fleet had been fitted out to protect a trade, which the numerous reinforcements dispatched by the French East India Company, with equal countenance from their crown, had already rendered very precarious, indeed desperate. In Africa they debauched our allies, erected forts, and aimed at embracing the whole Gold Coast and Guinea trade. But their attempts in America grew daily more open, more avowed, more alarming, indeed extended to nothing less than by erecting a chain of garrisons from

1754. March. 'Origin of the war.'

1754. Canada to the mouths of the Mississipi, to back all our settlements, cut off our communication with the Indians west of that river, and inclose and starve our universal plantations and trade: it would not be necessary to invade them, they would fall of course. The discussions left unsettled by the precipitate peace of Aix-la-Chapelle, and proposed to be adjusted by those most ineffective of all negotiators, commissaries, gave, not a pretence, rather an invitation to the French, to dispatch by force of arms the liquidation of an affair which might be explained to their disadvantage. The fatal treaty of Utrecht had left but too many of our interests in the West Indies problematic: the impetuosity of Lord Bolinbroke to betray Europe left him no moments, could inspire him with no zeal to assert our pretensions in America. The rights of either nation, as adjudged by treaties and mutual concessions, and more easily still to be defined by their actual establishments, were capable of being made tolerably clear: if explored to their source, they were meer pretensions in both. The topic, striking as it is to a mind that can philosophize, abstractedly from connections with any particular country, is too common to be enlarged upon. A sea captain first spying a rock in the fifteenth century; perhaps a cross, or a coat of arms set up to the view of a few miles of coast by an adventurer, or even by a shipwrecked crew, gave the first claims to kings and archpirates over an unknown tract of country. This transitory seizure sometimes obtained the venerable confirmation of an old priest at Rome (who, a century or two before, had in his infallibility pronounced that the existence of

'Origin of the war.'

1754.

such a country was impossible), or of a still more politic, though not less interested privy council at home. Sometimes, indeed, if the discoverers were conscientious, they made a legal purchase to all eternity, of empires and posterity from a parcel of naked natives for a handfull of glass beads and bawbles. Maryland, I think, was solemnly acquired at the extravagant rate of a quantity of vermilion and jewsharps: I don't know whether the authentic instrument may not be recorded in that Christian depository the Court of Chancery. By means so holy, a few princes, who would be puzled to produce a legitimate title to their own dominions in Europe, were wafted into rights and prerogatives over the boundless regions of America. Detachments were sent to take possession of the new discoveries; they peopled the seaports, they sprinkled themselves over the coasts, they enslaved or assisted the wretched natives to butcher one another, instructed them in the use of firearms, of brandy, and the New Testament, and at last, by scattered extension of forts and colonies, they have met to quarrel for the boundaries of empires, of which they can neither use nor occupy a twentieth part of the included territory.

‹ Remarks on America.

What facilitated the enterprizes of the French was the extreme ignorance in which the English court had kept themselves of the affairs of America. That department is subjected to the secretary of state for the southern province, assisted by the Board of Trade. That board, during Sir Robert Walpole's administration, had very faultily been sufferred to lapse almost into a sinecure; and during all that period the Duke of Newcastle had been secretary of state. It would not

1754. 'America.' be credited what reams of papers, representations, memorials, petitions from that quarter of the world lay mouldring and unopened in his office. West Indian governors could not come within the sphere of his jealousy; nothing else merited or could fix his mercurial inattention. He knew as little of the geography of his province as of the state of it: when General Legonier hinted some defence to him for Annapolis, he replied with his evasive lisping hurry, "Annapolis, Annapolis! oh! yes, Annapolis must be defended; to be sure, Annapolis should be defended—where is Annapolis?" When the French invasions forced him to rouse a little from this lethargy, he strugled to preserve his inactivity, by ordering letters of the most abject and submisive import to be written to our governors, who pressed for instructions, nay, for permission to defend themselves. Somewhat more of this will appear hereafter. But if he sacrificed the dignity of the crown with one hand, he thought to exalt it with the other: the prerogative was strained unwarrantably over the assemblies: the instructions to Sir Danvers Osborn, a new governor of New York, seemed better calculated for the latitude of Mexico and for a Spanish tribunal, than for a free rich British settlement, and in such opulence and of such haughtiness, that suspicions had long* been conceived of their meditating to throw off their dependence on their mother country.

Lord Halifax, who now presided at the Board of Trade, and who, among the concessions of the Pelhams, had wrenched much American authority from the secretary of state, was

* [If, as the author asserts, this was written at the time, it is a very remarkable passage.] E.

fond of power and business, was jealous of his own and country's honour, encouraged and countenanced plans and lights for preserving and extending our trade and dominion in that hemisphere, and as much as he could counteracted the supineness of the administration. Had the rulers of the state been as alert, the season was favorable; and uncommon incidents threw occasions into their hands of dispelling the dangers that hung over them from the French. Spain was revolved to its true interest; the rudder of Bourbon no longer steered their court. The ambitious queen dowager, who by money, intrigues, and by the prospect of her son Carlos's succession, as the king was likely to have no children, had preserved a potent faction in the ministry, was sinking into impotence of power, and saw all her schemes blasted. Don Caravalho and Lancaster, the prime minister, died in April this year: the Duke d'Huescar succeeded, and had raised his friend General Wall to be minister for foreign affairs. It is not to be told with what regret the latter quitted England, which had become his country as much by affection as by extraction. He and the duke were fortunately old Spaniards in principle, and being obnoxious to, were consequently averse to, the queen dowager and her French party. One of the first effects of this new ministry was the fall of Ensenada, the creature of the queen dowager. Sir Benjamin Keene discovered, and imparted by the means of General Wall to the King, that Ensenada had sent orders to their West Indian governors to fall on our ships, and had lent great sums of the royal treasure to the

1754.

'Spain.'

1754. French East India Company. He was disgraced, but with great lenity, and exiled to Granada.

While the Duke of Newcastle neglected such real opportunities of popularity, he was entering into little details in the treasury, and threatened great reformations in trifles. The first abuses to be moderated or rooted out, were pensions and quarterings on places; the former to gratify his Majesty, the latter to please public opinion. This lasted a fortnight: to support his vain power, both abuses were in his very second year, as will be seen, pushed to enormity.

Defeat of Major Washington.

In August came news of the defeat of Major Washington in the Great Meadows on the western borders of Virginia: a trifling action, but remarkable * for giving date to the war. The encroachments of the French have been already mentioned; but in May they had proceeded to open hostilities. Major Washington with about fifty men attacked one of their parties, and slew the commanding officer. In this skirmish he was supported by an Indian half king and *twelve* of his subjects, who in the Virginian accounts is called a very considerable monarch. On the third of July, the French being reinforced to the number of nine hundred, fell on Washington in a small fort, which they took, but dismissed the commander with military honours, being willing, as they expressed it in the capitulation, to show that they treated them like friends!

* And as remarkable for being the first action in which Washington was mentioned, who near thirty years afterwards became the principal figure in America.

In the express which Major Washington dispatched on his preceding little victory, he concluded with these words; "I heard the bullets whistle, and believe me there is something charming in the sound." On hearing of this letter, the King said sensibly, "He would not say so, if he had been used to hear many." However, this brave braggart * learned to blush for his rodomontade, and desiring to serve General Braddock as aid-de-camp, acquitted himself nobly. 1754.

The violence of this proceeding gave a reverberation to the stagnated politics of the ministry: in a moment the Duke of Newcastle assumed the hero, and breathed nothing but military operations: he and the chancellor held councils of war; none of the ministers, except Lord Holderness, were admitted within their tent. They knew too well how proper the Duke was to be consulted: of course they were jealous, and did not consult him. Instead of him, they summoned one Gates †, a very young officer, just returned from Nova Scotia, and asked his advice. He was too sensible of their absurdity, and replied, that he had never served but in Nova Scotia, and it would be impertinent to give his opinion; he was ready to answer any questions. They knew not what to ask. When this lad would not be a marshal, they next consulted one Hanbury a Quaker, and at his recommendation determined upon Sharpe, the governor of Virginia, for their general. They told the King he had served all the last war, though he had never 'Consultations on war.'

* [It is wonderful that Lord Orford should have allowed this expression to remain after he had lived to witness and admire the subsequent career of that great man General Washington.] E.

† This young man also was afterwards a considerable person in America.

1754. served, and that the Duke had a good opinion of him: the Duke said, "So good, that if Sharpe had been consulted, I am sure he would have refused." We must defer the history of the campaign till its proper season.

Lawsuit about Richmond New Park.

No other event happened before the meeting of the parliament except the decision of a famous cause. The inhabitants of Richmond and the neighbouring gentlemen, even instigated underhand by the Duke of Newcastle, had commenced a suit against Princess Amelie* for the right and liberty of entering into New Park at their pleasure: the case was this: Charles the First made the park, partly by pecuniary, partly by compulsory methods, and gave great disgusts by it. Queen Anne gave two or more lives in it to her relations the Hydes, who suffered it to run to great decay. When Sir Robert Walpole became minister, who was fond of hunting, and wanted occasional retirement and exercise, he persuaded King George the First to buy out the family of Hyde, and obtained the rangership for his eldest son, which was confirmed to him by the present King for life. It was a bog, and a harbour for deer-stealers and vagabonds. Sir Robert Walpole drained it, and expended great sums upon it himself; but to obtain more privacy and security, he took away the ladders on the walls, and shut up the gates, but settled keepers at them, who were to open to all foot-passengers in the daytime, and to such carriages as had tickets, which were easily obtained. Princess Amelie succeeded his son Lord Orford, but preserved no mea-

* His grace had formerly pretended to be in love with Princess Emily, but hated her now, on her connection with her brother, the Duke, and the Bedfords.

sures of popularity. Her brother William had incredibly disgusted the neighbourhood of Windsor by excluding them from most of the benefits of the park there. The princess entirely shut up New Park, except by giving very few tickets. Petitions were presented to her; she would not receive them. They were printed in the public newspapers, but had as little effect. Subscriptions were formed, conferences were held to no purpose. At last the cause was brought to a trial. Sir John Philipps and the younger Beckford presented themselves as tribunes of the people to plead the cause, but instead of influencing the court, they confounded the rest of their council. The princess carried her cause *. 1754.

The children of the crown in England have no landed appanages: they naturally covet them: Rangerships for lives are the only territories the King has to bestow. Both the Duke and his sister entered more easily into the spirit of prerogative than was decent in a family brought hither for the security of liberty. To shut up Windsor or Richmond parks, if the law permits, is no violation of the constitution; but when princes of the blood (and the race is likely to be numerous) come to stand suits for exclusive privileges, it is easy to foresee into what excesses their ambition or their necessities may make them slide.

Nov. 14th.—The parliament met. The King's speech endeavoured to inculcate notions of tranquillity, yet with preserving a salvo for demanding supplies hereafter, by just hinting November.

* She carried her cause against a road for coaches and carts, but some few years afterwards lost a suit commenced against her for a footway, on which she abandoned the park.

1754. November. 'Debates on address.'

at the preservation of our rights in America. Sir George Lee, who moved the address in the Commons, spoke plainly on Spain's having given orders for restoring our ships. Mr. Conway, who seconded him, went a little farther, and descanted on the increase of France. Potter ridiculed ministerial addresses well; called them the late lullabies that always acquainted us with the disposition of all the European powers to preserve the peace—but France indeed had spoiled that part of the speech for this year: yet he would agree to the address, and consider measures hereafter. The ministers did not know which should act minister for the day: at last Murray pushed up Legge, who said a few words without dignity; the tenour and point of which was, that our conduct was to be *fortiter in re, suaviter in modo.* Beckford said, that we had had such an order for restitution from Spain two years ago; and therefore he should not trust to this. That the marine and colonies of France had not increased in proportion to ours. That we should exert naval strength, instead of alliances. With those great alliances in the last war we had run thirty millions in debt. Queen Elizabeth, in her distress, did not go about begging and buying alliances. Mr. Conway replied in a few words elegantly, that Beckford had mistaken him; that he had not said, that the colonies of France had increased in proportion to ours, but along with their landed power in Europe; however, that he was far from not thinking them very formidable in America; for, if we considered their extent of country along the rivers and lakes, it was like a net, which, if drawn a little tighter, might shuffle us into the sea. Lord Egmont, who always larded, or composed his speeches

with speculative topics of government, went back to the Revolution, which, he said, was rebellion, if any thing more than restitution of the old constitution. That he would not oppose the address, because we wanted unanimity, but that too languid a spirit prevailed. That it was thought so necessary to keep peace in the administration, that we dared not take great steps: yet now was the time, when the house was no longer under any ministerial influence: however, we must take care not to provoke France, when part of the King's dominions (Ireland) was so discontented. Murray observed, that the new members must wonder at a debate without a question or opposition: but, said he, how will all this be represented abroad? to Spain, that we don't believe their offers: to Germany, that we would shake off all our allies: to France, that we reckon the peace broken; and that we make no distinction between our rights and our possessions. For the colonies, he believed they would sacrifice every thing rather than submit to France: yet was it judicious in Lord Egmont to throw out notions of discontents? The address passed without a negative.

1754. November. 'Debates on address.'

About this time came unwelcome news to the King; his son-in-law, Frederic, Hereditary Prince of Hesse Cassel, was discovered to be turned papist. He was a brutal German, obstinate, of no genius, and after long treating Princess Mary, who was the mildest and gentlest of her race, with great inhumanity, had for some time lived upon no terms with her: his father, the Landgrave William, protected her: an arbitrary, artfull man, of no reputation for integrity. The here-

Prince of Hesse turns papist.

1754. November. ditary prince was devoted to France and Prussia. It was not an age when conversions were common; nor were his morals strict enough to countenance any pretence to scruples; it was necessary to recurr to private or political reasons for his change, and, from what has been said, it appears in what numbers they presented themselves. Yet even the King of Prussia acted zeal for the protestant cause. The landgrave was as outrageous as if he felt for it too. No obstructions being offerred by the catholic powers, the landgrave and states, with the concurrence of the King, enacted heavy restrictions on the prince, whenever he should succeed his father.

Disturbances in the new parliament.

The scene began to darken at home. As the Duke of Newcastle had secured by employments almost every material speaker in parliament, it was hoped that the session would be amused, and pass off with regulating controverted elections: there was one of much expectation. The majority in all late parliaments, and still more in this devoted one, had been composed solely from boroughs: counties were too extensive to be ventured upon in the way of expence, and had been left to their own ill humours, and to the country gentlemen: Oxfordshire in particular had long been a little kingdom of Jacobitism. The Duke of Marlborough, prodigal, and never judicious in his extravagance, would not content himself with the offer made to him by the county, of electing his son as soon as he should be of age: he determined to choose both representatives from his own party. Mr. Pelham had received the proposal with joy: that duke was led by Fox: if the contest succeeded, Mr. Pelham would command two more mem-

bers; if it miscarried, Fox and the Duke of Marlborough would labour under all the unpopularity. After unbounded expence, the four candidates were all returned, and the house was to decide on the merits, which must take up several weeks. There was another election depending of still nicer discussion; that of Mitchell, in Cornwall. Lord Sandwich had long dictated there, upon the interest of his nephew, Courtney, a minor. The Duke of Newcastle had now encouraged the Boscawens and Edgcumbes to oppose him. Lord Sandwich secured the returning officer, but a petition was lodged against his members. Fox, who sought all opportunities, where the King's name could not be pretended, of crossing the Duke of Newcastle, warmly and openly espoused Lord Sandwich. Pitt, as ill disposed, was neuter in this; but in the Reading election pretended connections with Lord Fane, Lord Sandwich's brother-in-law, and declared on the same side. In this temper the parliament had opened; and Pitt, who, though ready to give words in change, was not a man to take them, had already come to some explanation with the Duke of Newcastle, and had even said to him, "Fewer words, my lord, if you please; for your words have long lost all weight with me."

1754. November. 'Elections.'

21st.—A day was to be appointed for hearing the Mitchell election: Lord Sandwich, who tried to defer its being heard, was beat with 127 by 154.

25th.—Another petition being in agitation, the house thin and idle, a younger Delaval had spoken pompously and abusively against the petitioner, and had thrown the house

1754. November. 'Debates on election petitions.'

into a laughter on the topics of bribery and corruption. Pitt, who was in the gallery, started, and came down with impetuosity, and with all his former fire, said, "He had asked what occasioned such an uproar; lamented to hear a laugh on such a subject as bribery! Did we try *within* the house to diminish our own dignity, when such attacks were made upon it from without? that it was almost lost! that it wanted support! that it had long been vanishing! scarce possible to recover it! that he hoped the Speaker would extend a saving hand to raise it: he only could restore it—yet scarce he! He called on all to assist, or else *we should only sit to register the arbitrary edicts of One too powerfull a subject!*" This thunderbolt thrown in a sky so long serene, confounded the audience: Murray crouched, silent and terrified. Legge scarce rose to say with great humility, "That he had been raised solely by the Whigs, and if he fell sooner or later, he should pride himself in nothing but in being a Whig."

The evening of this novel day was still more tempestuous. The committee of elections opened. Mr. Gray, a steady but plausible Tory, favoured by the chancellor and Sir George Lyttelton, desired to have the petition against him from Colchester deferred, till it was sure of being heard. Sir Thomas Robinson said, "That might be soon, for the Reading election, which was to precede it, could not last long; there was but a majority of one vote for Lord Fane, and it was a poor cause." Pitt sprung up, and attacked Sir Thomas fiercely; told him how ignorant he was to talk in that style of a cause unheard; that he was not to be thus taught his duty by any man; but

1754. November.

if the first officer in the state could make so gross a supposition, there would be short work with elections: he never thought to see so melancholy a day! Sir Thomas replied with pomp, confusion, and warmth, that spirit should be shown: could gentlemen, could merchants, could the house bear, if eloquence alone was to carry it? he hoped words only would not prevail! that for himself, he executed an office, of which he had never been ambitious. Pitt replied with cool art, and showed that he had only aimed the stroke at the Duke of Newcastle, through Sir Thomas, to whom he now spoke with respect, and with esteem of his integrity; adding, *that he thought him as able as any man that had of late years filled that office, or was likely to fill it.* The weapons that Pitt laid down, Fox took up, and exercised them with still more inveteracy and warmth on poor Sir Thomas and his ignorance: "If one of the greatest men in the house pronounced it a poor cause, it would indeed be a poor cause—but he imputed it to his inexperience: he was the first great man, and he hoped would be the last, that ever pronounced so on a cause unheard!" It was plain that Pitt and Fox were impatient of any superior; and as plain by the complexion and murmurs of the house in support of Sir Thomas Robinson, that the inclinations of the members favoured neither of them.

'Debates on election petitions.'

27th.—The committee sat on the army, late, but without a division; and in general the debate was dull: the subject had long been exhausted, and during the former opposition had been a constant day for teaching young and callow orators to soar. The younger Beckford, who had been announced for a

'Army estimates.'

1754. November. 'Debates on army estimates.'

genius, and had laid a foundation for being so, by studying magazines and historical registers, made a tedious harangue against standing armies; and moved for 15,000 men, instead of the old number of 18,800. Lord Barrington answered him well, and told him how little difference it would make to the constitution; if eighteen thousand intended to overturn it, fifteen might. That none of the usual number could be spared; from whence could they? The licentiousness of the capital, the mutinous miners and colliers, the smuglers, the destroyers of turnpikes, all the outlaws that increase of riches and licence produces and encourages, all were to be kept in awe. And so far from soldiers being a burthen, the country rejoyces in being under their protection. That instead of squabbling for trifles, every body should unite at this conjuncture to make the late great man as little missed as possible. That the great men he has left will show spirit; and spirit never brought on a war. His Majesty has the hearts of the people, of all who can feel gratitude or the benefits of their own situation. The ministry have popularity, and it must be owing to Beckford's absence in Jamaica, that he did not know that the period which he had wished to see of a popular King and administration, was actually arrived—but perhaps Jamaica newspapers were as faulty as our own. Fox told the elder Beckford, that if he was sheriff next year, he hoped he would not keep the resolution he had declared, of not calling in the military, if they are wanted: and added, that the soldiers behave so discreetly, that in eight years that he had been secretary at war, he had not received three com-

1754. November. 'Debates on army estimates.'

plaints in a year, even from inn-keepers. Nugent added in reply to Beckford (who had said that the opposition were Whigs and the ministry Tories), that he hoped he had not taken his idea of Whigs from those who refused King William his Dutch troops; if he had, he did not wonder that he mistook the ministers for Tories. He applied the old apologue of the hen and ducklings; and then flew out into this gross and barefaced strain, *that there did not exist an honester man than the Duke of Newcastle!* professing that he should be the most crouching slave if he meant this for flattery. Pitt, only smiling at this Drawcansir in adulation, and bent to pursue the humiliation of Murray, said, that the moderation of the estimate was a proof of the crown's attention to œconomy; but he could by no means agree in our opulence, and would recommend it to gentlemen not to deceive themselves or others. We are in reality a distressed people: he hated declamation, and was as little given to anger, but nothing should hinder him from asserting what he felt, and from averring what he knew. Young members may allow too much to what is spoken in that place: when any body says he don't believe that Jacobitism exists, he would tell him to his face he did not believe what he said.—Nugent called him to order: Pitt was a little disconcerted, but resuming himself, said, "For the nursing mother the hen, he had been bred under such an one *, and he would tell the house what she had been doing for these twenty years; she had been raising a succession of treason—there never was such a seminary! but he would

* Oxford.

1754. November. 'Debates on army estimates.'

throw himself into the gap, and would as chearfully make his protest alone, as in the most applauding assembly. He knew what he was; he knew what he would be; and was too cool not to know what he said. That the body he meant (Oxford) was learned and respectable: so much the more dangerous! he would mention what had happened to himself the last summer on a party of pleasure thither. They were at the window of the Angel Inn; a lady was desired to sing *God save great George our King!* The chorus was re-ecchoed by a set of young lads drinking at a college over the way, but with additions of rank treason. He hoped, as they were lads, he should be excused for not having taken more notice of it. After this, walking down the high street, in a bookseller's shop he observed a print of a young Highlander with a blue ribband: the bookseller, thinking he wanted to buy it, held it out to him—but what was the motto!—*hunc saltem everso Juvenem!*—This was the prayer of that learned body!—for it was the prayer of that learned body—for it was in Latin!" Colours, much less words, could not paint the confusion and agitation that worked in Murray's face during this almost apostrophe! his countenance spoke every thing that Fawcett had been terrified to prevaricate away.

Breach between Sir George Lyttelton and Mr. Pitt.

Two days after this, an incident happened of a private nature, scarce worth mentioning, but as it served to dissolve the remains of so historic a friendship as that of Mr. Pitt and Sir George Lyttelton, and brought out all the colours of some remarkable characters. Mr. Conway was repeating with concern to the younger Walpole the lamentations of Sir George

1754.

November.

'Sir George Lyttelton and Mr. Pitt.'

on Mr. Pitt's coldness * and his own apprehensions that the complexion of the times denoted new troubles. Walpole, who had not so pacific a disposition, but whose passion to see a new opposition had been damped by Mr. Fox's acquiescence under the Duke of Newcastle's sole power, and who loved Mr. Conway enough to sacrifice to his love of peace, when he had little prospect of gratifying his own love of party, owned to him carelesly, that he knew the Duke of Bedford had a propensity to reconcile himself to the court, that the duchess and her friends were eager for it, and gave Mr. Conway leave to talk it over with Sir George Lyttelton, if by any means they could make use of this disposition to reconcile the growing humours. It was singular, that Horace Walpole, who had so eagerly attacked the promotion both of Pitt and Lyttelton, should, in the most distant manner, negotiate their re-union. However, on reflection (for it is certain that he had dropped this discourse without any), he recollected, that it was not acting handsomely by Mr. Fox, who at least was out of humour, to throw new strength into the Duke of Newcastle; and accordingly went to Mr. Conway to retract the permission he had given, and to desire no mention might be made of what had passed in their conversation—but how was he surprized to meet Mr. Conway coming to him in the greatest anxiety, and begging his pardon for what indeed Mr. Conway was not

* Pitt and Lord Temple resented Lyttelton's negotiating for them, though it is certain he had used all his endeavours to serve them—but as they had meant to have the sole power of serving, not to be served, they treated him as ill as if he had sold them.

1754. November. 'Sir George Lyttelton and Mr. Pitt.'

to blame. In short, Sir George Lyttelton, who had before professed to Mr. Conway a resolution of quitting his employment, unless he could hold it with Mr. Pitt's good opinion, had been so struck with the first idea of what he heard of the Duke of Bedford, and saw such an opening to favour by transacting the treaty, that instead of consulting with, or leaving it to Mr. Conway's coolness or fitness to chalk out the path of negotiation, he hurried to Newcastle-house, and whispered his intelligence. Newcastle said with his usual hurry, "My dear Sir George, there is nothing I would not give to accomplish such a reconciliation." Sir George, accepting this declaration as full powers, and forgetting at once that he was aggravating his breach of friendship with Mr. Pitt, and that of all men living he was the most improper to transact with the Duke of Bedford on so nice a point, having quitted him for Newcastle, and being involved in a private family quarrel with him too, posted away to Bedford-house, demanded an audience, took no measures to soften the abruptness of his commission, but at once told that duke, that he understood his grace was a little mollified, and in the Duke of Newcastle's name, offerred him *charte blanche*.—How was the volunteer embassador astonished at a flat refusal! The hot little duke was transported with the importance this gave him; and notwithstanding the sollicitation of the duchess and his court, whose measures were all overset by Lyttelton's awkward policy, the duke immediately sent for Mr. Pitt, and communicated the message. Pitt flattered his steady virtue and disinterestedness, and broke openly with Sir George, who was first disavowed by the Duke of

Newcastle, and then disavowed his own having gone so far as he had done. Horace Walpole, who would have had art indeed, had he planned and foreseen how the event would blow up the six months labour of the pacific part of Bedford-house, but who had acted merely from inadvertence, laughed, and confirmed the Duke of Bedford in his highest opinion of his own importance and steady virtue. 1754. November.

The late impetuous and joint attack on Sir Thomas Robinson had alarmed his principal: the Duke of Newcastle saw his mighty power totter; yet he could not determine to share it. The first thought was to dismiss Pitt. This was too bold a measure to have the preference long: the next more natural was to try to sweeten Fox: accordingly, on the morning of the 29th the King sent for Fox, and reproached him for concurring to worry Sir Thomas Robinson, and asked him if he had united with Pitt to oppose his measures? Fox assured him he had not, and that he had given him his honour he would resign first. "Then," said the King, "will you stand up and carry on my measures in the House of Commons, as you can do, with spirit?" Fox replied, "I must know, Sir, what means I shall have, or I cannot answer for what I cannot answer." "It will be better for you," said the King; "you shall have favour, advantage, and confidence"—but would not explain particulars, only asking, if he would go to the Duke of Newcastle. "I must, if you command me," answered Fox, "go and say I have forgot every thing."—"No," replied the King: "I have a good opinion of you; you have abilities and honesty, but you are too warm. I will send a common friend, 'State of ministry and parties.'

1754. November. Lord Waldgrave." He told him too, "I have obligations to you that I never mentioned; my son (the Prince) tried you, and you would not join him; and yet you made no merit of it to me."

'Projected changes in ministry.'

The negotiation was entrusted to Lord Waldgrave: Stone, probably from perceiving that Murray dared not undertake the rudder of the House of Commons, promoted the treaty—and did himself no service with the Princess; who prevailed on Lord Egmont to accept, and on the King to offer him an employment. The Junto, who had laboured to keep Pitt and Fox disunited, more than to secure either of them, were reduced to take the one or the other. The chancellor had discovered so much of the secret of his breast, as to ask Pitt, "Could you bear to act *under* Fox?" Pitt replied, "My lord, leave out *under;* it will never be a word between us: Mr. Fox and I shall never quarrel." Originally, Pitt had assured the chancellor and the Duke of Newcastle that he would not unite with Fox. When he saw that to promote division was their only drift, he sought heartily and sincerely to league with Fox, and told him that they had *formalized* at his professions.

Fox, irresolute, affecting content, born down by the Duke from opposition, and aspiring at sole power, conferred with Pitt, but would not enter into real measures. The King proposed that Fox should write his demands: he asked for time, waiting to see what should be their decision on Pitt, who set them at defiance. The Duke of Marlborough proposed to Fox, to limit his demands to a cabinet-counsellor's place,

1754. November. 'Projected changes in ministry.'

"For," said he, "you don't mind money." The Duke of Cumberland disapproved the advice: "The King," said his royal highness, "could do better and more sensibly than he will, but he will do just as the Duke of Newcastle bids him. He has a good memory; he will remember this; and when he sees a proper occasion, perhaps some years hence, he will tell you, you did right—but he will never tell you so, till he sees that occasion. I don't know him, but by what you tell me, Pitt is, what is scarce, he is a man. If they should give you this cabinet-counsellor's place, and Pitt should hereafter attack the Duke of Newcastle, and you should not defend him, they will say you have broke your word." The Duke of Marlborough persisted, but advised Fox to add, that he would not oppose Pitt. The Duke approved it with this modification. Fox drew the letter, and showed it to Pitt, who liked it, provided some words were omitted; "For," said he, "if they give a hint to invention that I would do the least thing to keep my place, it would hurt me beyond measure." The letter thanked the King for his goodness, and said, that understanding what his Majesty, who was determined to have no minister at the head of the House of Commons, required, was, that he (Fox) should act there with spirit, not only in his private but public capacity, he, coveting no lucrative employment, wished only for a feather, to show that his Majesty had done him the honour to ask his assistance.—Cabinet-counsellor was not specified, but was construed to be meant, by Lord Waldgrave, who delivered the letter, and who explained to the King, that Fox would never accept Pitt's place, that it might

1754. November. not be objected to him at his re-election, and that Pitt might not say he answered him for money. He was ready to act *under* Sir Thomas Robinson, "For," said Fox laughing, "what is acting under *him?* if there is a meeting of the council, it will be his paper and pens and his green table: if we both rise to speak, I will yield to him." Lord Waldgrave added, that if Fox answered Pitt, it should always be in defence of the measures, but with particular civility. These qualifications were accepted, and the dignity of cabinet-counsellor granted a few days afterwards. Yet Fox, on receiving it, privately forswore all connection with Pitt. As the latter came to the knowledge of that secret abjuration, and as it was so much the interest of men so little scrupulous of treachery as the chancellor and the Duke of Newcastle, to have Pitt apprized of it, it is neither refining nor uncharitable to suspect who divulged it.

Fox made cabinet counsellor.

The Mutiny Bill coming on, Mr. Fox had showed Lord Egmont a new clause for subjecting the American regiments to English discipline. He took it as gravely as if he were still to oppose, though it was public that he was to succeed the superannuated Lord Fitzwalter, as treasurer of the household, and, as he himself had said, by special command of the princess. The first day he did not attend. December 11th, Oswald and Henley spoke for the clause: Lord Egmont, struck with the old sounds, and forgetting his new engagements, could not resist the impulse of haranguing against a mutiny bill. He rose, and spoke on his ancient topics of military law, of massacre and butchery, and of all he had fore-

December. 'Debate on Mutiny Bill.'

told, and said, that every body must be sensible that, in the situation he stood, he must have had grievances brought to him from every part of the known world; and talked much on the old constitution, the feudal law, and prerogative. Pitt spoke after him, but gently, and not well; Lord George Sackville well. Charles Townshend, (who had ambitioned the treasury on the late settlement, had stuck out for some time, and had then accepted the admiralty), hurt at a new promotion over his head, started up, and not considering how indecent it was in him, a little minister, to discourage renegades, fell with warmth and insolence and eloquence on Lord Egmont; pointed out the ridicule of a popular tribune speaking for prerogative, and against revolution principles; then panegyricized the board of trade, defended all their acts, even the instructions to Sir Danvers Osborn: and, turning again to Lord Egmont, bad him take the poor American by the hand, and point out his grievances; his lordship was able and used to be willing to bring out grievances; he had threatened he would; yet he defied him—if that would not do, he beseeched him, to point out one grievance; for his part, he did not know of one; he should be glad to learn why his lordship did not intend to mention one *now:* and then in the most provoking manner, and in terms most intelligible, he attacked him on the place he was going to accept. Lord Egmont was abashed, replied with confusion, said he might state grievances hereafter, but hoped things were going to be redressed. He was overpowered by the attack, and excused himself from accepting the promised employment.

1754. December.

Charles Townshend's attack on Lord Egmont.

1754. December. Deaths of Lord Gower and Lord Albemarle.

At the conclusion of the year deceased two men in great offices, whose deaths made remarked what their lives might have done; how little they were worthy of their exaltation. The one Lord Gower, lord privy-seal, had indeed a large fortune, and commanded boroughs. Lord Albemarle, the other, died suddenly at Paris, where his mistress sold him to that court. Yet the French ministry had little to vaunt; while they were purchasing the instructions of our embassador, attentive only to acquire the emptiest of their accomplishments, they employed at our court a man too empty to learn even the dullest of ours. Lord Albemarle made great proficience in the study of their manners, while Monsieur de Mirepoix could not learn even to pronounce the names of one or two of our games at cards, which, however, engaged most of the hours of his negotiation. Our colonies were to be protected by the copy of a petit maitre; we were to be bullied out of them by an apprentice to whisk!—how serious a science, Politics!

Lord Orford's Memoires

Lord Hardwicke

MEMOIRES

OF

THE YEAR 1755.

Invenies etiam disjecti membra.—*Hor.*

THE tranquillity of the administration continued to be disturbed by repeated accounts of great armaments preparing in France for the West Indies; of which General Wall was believed to have given us the first intimation. Their marine grew formidable, but their insults unwisely outstripped their increasing power. We took the alarm: two regiments were ordered from Ireland; and by the beginning of February a fleet of thirty ships of the line was fitted out with equal spirit and expedition. Lord Anson had great merit in that province where he presided. The Earl of Hertford, a man of most unblemished morals, but rather too gentle and cautious to combat so presumptuous a court, was named embassador to Paris, whither Monsieur de Mirepoix was desired to write, that if they meaned well, we would send a man of the first quality and character.

1755.

Endeavours for peace with France in vain.

1755. January. The Duke of Marlborough succeeded Lord Gower in the privy seal, and the Duke of Rutland, a nobleman of great worth and goodness, returned to court, which he had long quitted, yet without enlisting in any faction, though governed too much by a mercenary brother; and was appointed lord steward.

France sent a haughty answer, accompanied with these inadmissible proposals; that each nation should destroy all their forts on the south of the Ohio, which would leave them in possession of all the north side of that river; and whereas the five nations were allotted to the division of England by the treaty of Utrecht, and the French had built forts amongst them contrary to that treaty, and we agreeably to it, they demanded that we should destroy such forts, while they should be permitted to maintain theirs. Lord Hertford's journey was suspended; at the same time that his brother, Colonel Conway, rose merely on the basis of his merit to a distinguished situation, entirely unsought, uncanvassed. The ministry had perceived that it was unsafe to venture Ireland again under the Duke of Dorset's rule; and they had fixed on Lord Hartington to succeed, as the most devoted to their views, and as the least likely, from the wariness of his temper, to throw himself into the scale of either faction. He refused to accept so uncommon an honour, unless Mr. Conway, with whom he was scarce acquainted, would consent to accompany him as secretary and minister. Mr. Conway's friends would not let him hesitate.

Duke of Dorset removed; Lord Hartington made lord lieutenant.

1755.

January.

Debate on King Charles's martyrdom.

January 29th.—Mr. Fox having proposed that the house should sit the next day, to read some bill for which the time pressed, the Speaker urged the act of parliament that sets apart that day for the commemoration of what is ridiculously termed *King Charles's Martyrdom.* It occasioned a warm squabble between the Speaker and Fox, and between Sir George Lyttelton* and General Mordaunt; and though Sir Francis Dashwood talked of moving for a repeal of the act, the Speaker prevailed for observing the solemnity. One can scarce conceive a greater absurdity than retaining the three holydays dedicated to the house of Stuart. Was the preservation of James the First a greater blessing to England, than the destruction of the Spanish Armada, for which no festival is established? Are we more or less free for the execution of King Charles? are we at this day still guilty of his blood? when is the stain to be washed out? What sense is there in thanking heaven for the restoration of a family, which it so soon became necessary to expell again? what action of Charles the Second proclaimed him the—Sent of God? In fact, does not the superstitious jargon, rehearsed on those days, tend to annex an idea of sainthood to a worthless and exploded race? and how easy to make the populace believe, that there was a divine right inherent in a family, the remarkable events of whose reigns are melted into our religion, and form a part of our established worship!

February.

Feb. 20th.—The new Lord Advocate of Scotland moved

* He had formerly written a letter against a bishop's sermon, which had carried very high the respect due to that day.

1755. February. Affair of sheriffs-depute in Scotland, 'and debates thereon.'

that the bill, passed seven years before, for subjecting their sheriffs-depute to the King's pleasure during that term, and which was on the point of expiring, after which they were to hold their offices for life, should continue some time longer on the present foot. It was opposed with great eloquence and knowledge, by one Elliot, a young Scotch civilian, lately chosen into parliament. The measure had been one of the steps taken after the late rebellion, to create greater dependence on the crown, and to empower it to commit places of trust to more loyal hands, as it should be found necessary.

26th.—The house went again upon the Scotch Bill. Charles Townshend warmly opposed the ministerial plan, urged that the independence of the sheriffs-depute was a case connected with every thing sacred, and hoped that the most habitually attached to a ministry, who are generally the most unfeeling, would think on this. What signifies the best constitution, if the judges [are] not independent, and their judgments [not] impartial? If the people are oppressed, what matters it by whom? That this alteration was a breach of faith to Scotland; that these sheriffs are formed according to the claim of right, and to the act of settlement: would not the King have sufficient power over them, if they were to hold their offices only *quam diù se benè gesserint?* that he was sorry to see *that* basis shaken, on which this administration stands, or it ought to stand on none. That this will be regarded with fear and amaze; with fear, for the people will not know what is to follow, or whether this is not an attempt to try how far they will bear: with amaze, for Murray had pronounced that there

1755. February. 'Debate on Scotch Sheriff-Depute Bill.'

was not one Jacobite left in Scotland. That he neither meaned ambition, nor courted popularity, but looked upon himself as an executor of those who had planned the Revolution.

Lord George Sackville replied well, and ridiculed the importance with which Mr. Townshend had treated so immaterial a business, the utmost extent of the jurisdiction of these sheriffs not extending to decide finally upon property of above the value of 12*l.* Yet, whoever had come into the house, not knowing the subject, would have concluded that a question was agitating for taking away the judges from Westminster-hall. The lawyers, he said, were not agreed as to the extent of their criminal jurisdiction: in cases of treason, it is agreed, they have none. That the sheriffs-depute, if supported by military authority, might have suppressed the last rebellion. With such resources for good, and so tied up from ill, would you not entrust the disposition of them with the crown? The more this family encroaches illegally, the more they lessen their tenure in the crown. But this measure was taken at the request of the people of Scotland; have any there petitioned against it? Nor is it a breach of faith, for one parliament may correct the acts of a preceding.

The attorney-general laboured in a speech extremely artfull, to convince the Speaker, whose Whig spirit had groaned over this attempt, that it was no breach of the principles of the Revolution; and he insisted that it was by no means the sense of Scotland, that these little magistrates should be for life. He owned, that judges, who are to decide on questions

1755. February. 'Debate on Scotch Sheriff-Depute Bill.'

of state, should be for life, as in cases of treason, where it is not fit to trust the crown with its own revenge; in cases of charters, &c.: but it is not necessary to be so strict in meer cases of *meum* and *tuum*. Even Charles, and James the Second, permitted other judges to be for life, as the master of the rolls, the judge of the Marshalsea, &c., because the crown could remove trials into the King's Bench.

This, with many more details of law, too long to rehearse, were poorly answered by Lord Egmont; by Pitt, with great fire, in one of his best worded and most spirited declamations for liberty; but which, like others of his fine orations, cannot be delivered adequately without his own language; nor will they appear so cold to the reader, as they even do to myself, when I attempt to sketch them, and cannot forget with what soul and grace they were uttered. He did not directly oppose, but wished rather to send the bill to the committee, to see how it could be amended. Was glad that Murray would defend the King, only with a salvo to the rights of the Revolution; he commended his abilities, but tortured him on his distinctions and refinements. He himself indeed had more scruples; it might be a Whig delicacy—but even that is a solid principle. He had more dread of arbitrary power dressing itself in the long robe, than even of military power. When master principles are concerned, he dreaded accuracy of distinction: he feared that sort of reasoning; if you class every thing, you will soon reduce every thing into a particular; you will then lose great general maxims. Gentlemen may analyze a question till it is lost. If I can show him, says Murray, that

1755.
February.
'Debate on Scotch Sheriff-Depute Bill.'

it is not My Lord Judge, but Mr. Judge, I have got him into a class. For his part, could he be drawn to violate liberty, it should be *regnandi causâ*, for this King's reigning. He would not recur for precedents to the diabolic divans of the second Charles and James—he did not date his principles of the liberty of this country from the Revolution: they are eternal rights; and when God said, "*let justice be justice*," he made it independent. The act of parliament that you are going to repeal is a proof of the importance of sheriffs depute: formerly they were instruments of tyranny. Why is this attempted? is it to make Mr. Pelham more regretted? He would have been tender of cramming down the throats of people what they are averse to swallow. Whig and minister were conjuncts he always wished to see. He deprecated those, who had more weight than himself in the administration, to drop this; or besought that they would take it for any term that may comprehend the King's life; for seven years, for fourteen, though he was not disposed to weigh things in such golden scales.

Fox said, that he was undetermined, and would reserve himself for the committee; that he only spoke now, to show it was not crammed down his throat; which was in no man's power to do. That in the committee he would be free, which he feared Pitt had not left it in his own power to be, so well he had spoken on one side. That he reverenced liberty and Pitt, because nobody could speak so well on its behalf.

Nugent made an impertinent and buffoon speech, though not without argument, the tenour of which was to impeach professors of liberty, who, he said, (and which *he* surely could

1755. February. 'Debate on Scotch Sheriff-Depute Bill.'

say on knowledge), always became bankrupts to the public. He perceived, he said, that the House was impatient to rise—they were not worthy of liberty!—yet, what were they to stay to hear? vague notions of liberty, which my Lord Egmont could even admire in Poland, and in the dungeons of the barons! The Craftsman * and Common Sense, which had often very little common sense, had wound the notions of liberty too high. That he had read the Craftsman over again two years ago, and had found it poor stuff! that this was no more a breach of public faith, than the innovations which had been made in the Act of Settlement. Though the House sat till ten at night, no division ensued.

'Ireland.'

27th.—The chancellor and Newcastle acquainted the Duke of Dorset that he was to return no more to Ireland. He bore the notification ill, and produced a letter from the primate, which announced a calmer posture of affairs, and mentioned a meeting of the opposition, at which no offensive healths had been sufferred. Lord George Sackville, who was present, had more command of himself, and owned, that one temperate meeting did not afford sufficient grounds to say, that animosities were composed; and he agreed to the prudential measure of their not going over again. His father rejoined, that if the situation of affairs should prove to be mended, he hoped his honour might be saved, and he be permitted to return to his government. The next morning Andrew Stone conceded for his brother the primate, who, he owned, was sufficiently elevated, and would be better without power. At last the Duke

* Two papers published weekly by the opposition against Sir R. Walpole.

of Dorset begged a little respite, and that the King might not yet be acquainted with the scheme. He wanted to fill up Malone's place of prime serjeant, and to obtain the dismission of Clements. 1755. February.

History of the Mitchel election.

The next business in parliament did not deserve to be noticed for any importance in itself; the scenes, to which it gave rise, made it very memorable. Lord Sandwich, who could never be unemployed, but to whose busy nature any trifle was food, and who was as indefatigable in the election of an alderman, as in a revolution of state, had been traversed at Mitchel * in Cornwall, a borough belonging to his nephew, by the families of Edgcumbe and Boscawen. His candidates were returned by his intrigues, but a petition was lodged against them. He had scarce effected their return, but he applied to all parties for support, against the cause should be heard in parliament; and had even worked so artfully as to engage the chancellor on his side; and having once engaged him, pleaded his countenance, as a proof that it was a private affair, unconnected with party. Mr. Fox eagerly supported him as a creature of the Duke, which soon threw the whole into a cause of faction. The Duke of Newcastle at first did not appear in it; but Lord Lincoln, pretending to espouse the Edgcumbes, commanded all their dependents to vote against Lord Sandwich. The second hearing of the petition was on the 28th, when Mr. Fox, attacking and attacked by the law, of which body was Hussey, one of the petitioners, beat four lawyers and Nugent, and carried a division by 26; in which he was aided

* [St. Michael, Cornwall.] E.

1755. February. 'Mitchel election.'

by Potter, one of the tellers, who counted five votes twice. The Tories, who had promised their votes indiscriminately as their affections led them, perceiving that this election was to decide whether Fox or Newcastle should carry the House of Commons, and that at least in this affair the numbers were nearly balanced, came to a sudden resolution of giving their little body importance, and at once, as if to add to their weight, threw all their passions and resentments into the scale. Northey, the representative of their anger, proposed to the Duke of Newcastle, that if he would give up the Oxford election, and dismiss both Fox and Pitt, they would support him without asking a single reward. The proposal was tempting—the Tories did not hate Fox and Pitt, the one for always attacking, the other for having deserted them, more than the Duke of Newcastle hated both for acting with him. The defect of the proposal was, that besides disgusting the whole body of Whigs by sacrificing the Oxford election, the Jacobites would deprive his grace of the two ablest speakers in the house, with all their followers, and could replace them with nothing but about an hundred of the silentest and most impotent votes. Though his grace would have embraced a whole majority of mutes, he took care not to fling himself away on such a forlorn hope. This notable project being evaporated, the Tories were summoned on the 5th of March to the Horn Tavern. Fazakerley informed them that they were to take measures for acting in a body on the Mitchel election: he understood that it was not to be decided by the merits, but was a contest for power between Newcastle and Fox: whoever carried it, would be minister: that he for every reason

1755. March. 'Mitchel election.'

should be for the former. Beckford told him, he did not understand there was any such contest: that he did not love to nominate ministers: were he obliged to name, he would prefer Mr. Fox. The meeting, equally unready at speeches and expedients, broke up in confusion. This business, however remarkable, does not deserve to be dwelt upon too long; and therefore I shall finish it at once, though it spun out near a month longer. Mr. Fox, who apprehended these Tory cabals, proposed to Murray a compromise of one and one; but Admiral Boscawen, the most obstinate of an obstinate family, refused it. Murray's friends suspected, that the chancellor's unnatural support of Lord Sandwich was only calculated to inflame a division between Murray and Fox.

7th.—Sixty-two Tories met again at the Horn, where they agreed to secrecy, though they observed it not; and determined to vote, according to their several engagements, on previous questions, but not on the conclusive question in the committee.

12th.—The last day in the committee Lord Sandwich triumphed by 158 to 141. Of the Tories all retired but eight, who were equally divided. Forty of them, having omitted to summon twenty-nine, had met again to consider if they should adhere to their last resolution.

24th.—The morning of the report, the Tories met again at the Horn, and here took the shameless resolution of cancelling all their engagements, in order to defeat Fox. The merits of elections have long been out of the question: promises, private friendships, reasons of party, have almost always

1755. February. influenced in their decision. However, a decency was observed, and conscience always pretexted. It was reserved to the wretched remnant of the Tories, who having sufferred most by, had been most clamorous against engagements and biass in elections, to throw off the mask entirely, and crown their profligacy by breach of promises. Only twelve of them stood to their engagements; the Duke of Newcastle, assisted by the deserters, ejected Lord Sandwich's members, by 207 to 183; the House, by a most unusual proceeding, and indeed by an absurd power, as the merits are only discussed in the committee, setting aside what in a committee they had decided.

'Scotch Sheriff Depute Bill.'

I return to the Scotch Bill, which was finished in the foregoing month, after another long debate, though the ministry had given up the point of its being *durante benè placito.* Sir Francis Dashwood pronounced that the revolution had not gone half far enough; and proposed to suspend the act for seven years more. General Mordaunt, with his usual frankness, attacked the Scotch principles, and would extend the suspension for fifteen. Campbell, of Calder, a worthy man, and formerly of the treasury, would have moderated for nine, lest it should seem that the suspension was perpetually to be renewed for seven years. His son warmly defended the Highlanders, and said (what perhaps was no very great hyperbole), that Middlesex contained more Jacobites than the Highlands. Elliot defended them still better, and called on Mordaunt for a local remedy, as he affirmed that twenty-five counties of thirty-three know nothing of, have nothing in common with

1755. February. 'Scotch Sheriff Depute Bill.'

the Highlands: and he asked, how it happened, that when the Duke could suppress the rebellion, pending the jurisdictions, the ministry with those and other impediments demolished, could not quash Jacobitism, though seven years had rolled away since the rebellion? The attorney-general said, he would yield to great authority (the Speaker's), would agree, though not convinced, as he saw every body meaned the same end, though by different means.

The Speaker uttered one of his pompous pathetics couched in short sentences; declared he was against the principle, as it was against the revolution. It was against the principle of the constitution, of society, of liberty. No farther against the revolution, than as it is against liberty. It always was true, it always will be. What is liberty, but that the people may be sure of justice? Other officers of justice should be for life like this; not this at pleasure, like others. If the judge of Gibraltar decided on property, he should be for life. Shall the accidental union of the ministerial office and of police reduce this to their standard, and have the preference? We are all united with regard to the principle. If he thought that these last seven years had united Scotland, he would not give a day more to this suspension. Would not have it thought that this act is ever to be renewed; but when this additional term shall be expired, that the sheriffs depute are to be for life. Would say with that great man, Lord Somers, what I cannot have to-day, I will be contented to have to-morrow. The people of Scotland are within our patronage; it is generous to make no distinction between them and our country-

1755. February. 'Scotch Sheriff Depute Bill.'

men. Whoever thinks to preserve justice here by denying it there, is unjust. He would be content with suspending the act for fifteen years for this once.

Fox replied, laughing at the Speaker, that he could not think these judges of such a magnitude: if they were within the Speaker's description, he would not consent to subject them to the crown for any term. That the lord chancellor is not for life, and yet nobody is discontent with his decisions on that account. That he was content to get to-day what he might have to-morrow too. That this was the truest triumph of revolution principles, for it was the sound that triumphed, not the sense. That perhaps it was honourable deceit in those who opposed this; they made it serious, as they thought no harm could come from their opposition. That his deference for the Speaker was such, that he should even *malle cum Platone errare, quam cum cæteris rectè sentire;* but that if Plato did not err, if sense and reason were with him and his sect, it would be following sense and reason with so few, that for his part he chose to follow them no farther.

Pitt talked on the harmony of the day, and wished that Fox had omitted any thing that looked like levity on this great principle. That the ministry giving up the *durante benè placito* was an instance of moderation. That two points of the debate had affected him with sensible pleasure, the admission that judicature ought to be free, and the universal zeal to strengthen the King's hands. That liberty was the best loyalty; that giving extraordinary powers to the crown, was so many repeals of the Act of Settlement. Fox said shortly,

that if he had honoured the fire of liberty, he now honoured the smoak. Dr. Hay, a civilian, lately come into parliament with great character, began to open about this time: his manner was good; as yet he shone in no other light. Nugent declared that liberty was concerned in this question, just as Christianity had been in the Jew Bill—Oswald replied rudely, "If he will define to what species of Christianity he chooses to belong,"—but Nugent calling him to order, Oswald said, "My very expression admitted that he was a Christian." No division following, the committee resolved that the suspension should be enacted for seven years. 1755. February.

March 6th.—The Marquis of Hartington was declared lord lieutenant of Ireland; and the same day, the Earl of Rochford, minister at Turin, having been appointed to succeed the late Lord Albemarle, as groom of the stole; Earl Poulet, first lord of the bed-chamber, resenting that a younger lord had contrary to custom been preferred to him, resigned his employment. He had served the King twenty years in that station; and yet his disgrace was not lamentable, but ridiculous. He did not want sense, but that sense wanted every common requisite. He had dabbled in factions, but always when they were least creditable; he had lived in a court, without learning the very rudiments of mankind; and was formal upon the topics which of all others least admit solemnity. For about two months the town was entertained with the episode of his patriotism: it vented itself in reams of papers without meaning, and of verses without metre, March. History of Earl Poulet.

1755. March. which were chiefly addressed to the Mayor of Bridgwater, where the earl had been dabbling in an opposition. His fury died in the fright of a measure which I shall mention presently.

'Preparations for war.' 25th.—Sir Thomas Robinson, by the King's command, acquainted the commons with the preparations of France for war, and demanded assistance. He did *not* inform them that there were actually then but three regiments in England, and that the Duke of Newcastle, from jealousy of the Duke's nomination, would not suffer any more to be raised. Lord Granby and George Townshend moved the address and a vote of credit. Doddington spoke with much applause on the insignificance into which parliaments were dwindled, and of the inattention to public affairs. Every sentence trimmed between satire on, and a disposition towards, the court: he concluded, "Let us carry the zeal of the people to St. James's, with such spirit, that it may be heard at Versailles!" The torrent was for revenge; even Sir John Philipps felt against the French. Prowse desired it might be observed that we were advising a war. It was a puerile debate. In the House of Lords, the Duke of Bedford attacked the inadvertence of the ministry. The next day the committee of supply gave a million.

'Ireland.' The Duke of Dorset was made master of the horse; but his faction did not fall without a convulsive pang: the primate and Lord Besborough sent a violent letter, to deny the report of their having quarrelled, and to demand some more

sacrifices. As Lord Besborough's son, Lord Duncannon, had married the new lord lieutenant's sister, the latter resented this symptom of attachment to the disgraced cabal. The King said, "It was the work of that ambitious priest, the primate." And the Duke of Newcastle, to mark his own sacrifice of the Stones, solemnized their condemnation with a Latin quotation; *Quos Deus vult perdere, prius dementat.* 1755. March.

On the 10th, came advice that 20,000 French were ready to embark at the Isle of Rhee. Lord Rothes, and the officers on the Irish establishment, were ordered to their posts in that kingdom; whither Lord Hartington and Mr. Conway went, without ceremony, at the end of the month. 'Preparations for war in France.'

23d.—At midnight was finished the Oxfordshire election, after hearings of near fifty days: the Jacobite members were set aside by 231 to 103.

It was the year in turn for the King to go to Hanover. The French armaments, the defenceless state of the kingdom, the doubtfull faith of the King of Prussia, and, above all, the age of the King, and the youth of his heir at so critical a conjuncture, every thing pleaded against so rash a journey. But, as his Majesty was never despotic but in the single point of leaving his kingdom, no arguments or representations had any weight with him. When all had failed, so ridiculous a step was taken to dissuade him, that it almost grew a serious measure to advise his going. Earl Poulet notified an intention of moving the House of Lords to address against the Hanoverian journey. However, as the motion would not be merely ridiculous, but offensive too, Mr. Fox dissuaded him 'King's journey to Hanover.'

1755. March. from it. He was convinced; and though he had been disgraced as much as he could be, he took a panic, and intreated Mr. Fox and Lady Yarmouth to make apologies for him to the King. Before they were well delivered, he relapsed, and assembled the lords, and then had not resolution enough to utter his motion. This scene was repeated two or three times: at last, on the 24th, he vented his speech, extremely modified, though he had repeated it so often in private companies, that half the house could have told him how short it fell of what he had intended. Lord Chesterfield, not famous heretofore for tenderness to Hanover, nor called on now by any obligations to undertake the office of the ministers, represented the impropriety of the motion, and moved to adjourn. Lord Poulet cried, "My lords, and what is to become of my motion?" The house burst into a laughter, and adjourned, after he had divided it singly. The next day the lord chamberlain forbad him the *entrèes;* the parliament was prorogued; and on the 28th, the King went abroad, leaving the Duke at the head of the regency. This was thought an artfull stroke of the Newcastle faction, as it would tie up Fox, who, by being a cabinet counsellor, became a regent too, from censuring in the ensuing session, the measures of the summer, in which the Duke and he would necessarily be involved: but the truth was, that the Duke of Devonshire, terrified by old Horace Walpole, at the thoughts of the King's going abroad, had proposed the Duke for sole regent. The Duke of Newcastle, in a panic for his power, hurried to the King, and besought him to place the Duke only first in the regency. In fact, the

'Duke of Cumberland at head of regency.'

nomination of him for sole regent might have been attended with this absurdity; had the King died abroad, the sole regent must have descended from his dignity, to be at the head of the council to the parliamentary sole regent, the princess. 1755. March.

On the 29th, it was known that the French squadron was sailed, and that our fleet was ordered to follow and attack them, if they went to the bay of St. Lawrence, even though they designed for Louisbourg. It was a hardy step, and not expected by France: our tameness and connivance at their encroachments had drawn them into a false security: they could not believe us disposed to war, nor had calculated that it would arrive so soon: their debts were not paid, their fleets not re-established, their ministry was divided, and the spirit of their parliaments not abashed. These were advantages in our scale; but our incumbrances were not inferior nor dissimilar to theirs. Our debts were weighty, nor to be wiped out by a *De-par-le-Roy;* our troops, our sailors were disbanded; our ministry was weak and factious, if not divided; and, headed by the Duke of Newcastle's jealousy, how long could it preserve any stability?—Our parliament, indeed, was not mutinous; it was ready to receive any impression. Our state at home was most naked and defenceless: the Stuart party in Scotland was humbled, not extirpated; Ireland was in a state of confusion, swarming with papists, and the Whigs ready to burst into a civil war—a single circumstance will show how little attention had been paid to the security of so considerable a dominion: the few muskets in the hands of the King's

'Prospects of war.'

Affairs of Ireland.

1755. March. 'Affairs of Ireland.'

troops had been purchased, in the Duke of Devonshire's regency, at Hanover, and were so carelesly or knavishly made, that the men dared not fire them at a common review, lest they should burst in their hands: a supply was forced to be sent at this juncture from the Tower. Lord Hartington and Mr. Conway set out in haste for that kingdom, without awaiting the preparations for a new lord lieutenant's entry. He was received cooly, though visited by each party: the Speaker and Malone made him great promises of not obstructing the King's measures, and of even acquiescing to the litigated clause of the King's consent to the disposal of the surplus money; though they wished the question, if possible, might be avoided. Lord Hartington replied, he could not engage it should. For the primate, he would impart only a proper share of power to him. The opposition determined to pursue that prelate; and the difficulty of appointing him of, or omitting him in, the regency, prevented Lord Hartington from returning immediately to England, as was intended. Mr. Conway was sent alone, commissioned to obtain concessions to the Irish patriots, and to state the posture of affairs in such a light, as should force the Duke of Newcastle to withdraw his protection from the primate. This was not to be demanded in form, though, unless conceded, Lord Hartington determined to resign the government: if obtained, the lord lieutenant proposed to deal more haughtily and sparingly with the Speaker's party on other points. During Mr. Conway's absence, Lord Hartington was made to expect a conference with the Speaker, who kept in the country—several delays

1755. March. 'Affairs of Ireland.'

were invented—at last he came. The marquis told him he should expect and had understood three things: that the supplies should be raised; the previous question dropped on both sides; that no censures should be passed on the late administration. On his side, he would obtain the restoration of the Speaker to his employments, and of the rest, as occasion should offer: he engaged that the primate should have no obnoxious power; and that all proper communication of government should be made to the discontented. The Speaker professed that these offers would content himself, but feared would have no effect on his friends, unless they were promised that the primate should not be left in the regency. "That," replied the marquis, "is more than I have authority to promise." The Speaker desired till next day to consult his friends. He returned with Malone; but no acquiescence could be drawn from them without such a promise. The primate made a specious offer of sacrificing himself for the tranquillity, if it would not be prejudicial to the dignity, of the government. How sincere this interlude of self-denial was on either side, will appear hereafter. Mr. Conway prevailed on the chancellor and the Duke of Newcastle to consent to this sacrifice, which Lord Kildare, through Mr. Fox, assured Mr. Conway, would content him. Newcastle wrote to the primate, to desire he would ask his own exclusion. He was thunderstruck: he had offerred it, while depending on support from England—it was the last thing he was ready to do, if his resignation was to be accepted. As he neither wanted arts nor engines, and had so fair a field to exercise his abilities on,

1755. March. 'Affairs of Ireland.'

as the lord lieutenant, now destitute of Mr. Conway's advice, and beset by Lord Besborough, Mr. Ponsonby, and Lady Elizabeth, his wife, the marquis's sister, the junto instilled a thousand fears into the lord lieutenant of falling into the power of the Speaker; and drove him to write, not only to his father and Mr. Conway, to object against discarding the primate, but even to the Duke of Newcastle, and to propose the nomination of a lord deputy. This childish and contradictory step confounded Mr. Conway, and transported the Duke of Newcastle. The father-duke and Mr. Fox wrote earnestly to the marquis to persuade him to abandon the primate: he yielded to their advice; yet was again whirled round to the interests of that faction; for, on Lord Kildare's returning to Ireland, and assuring Lord Hartington that his sole object was the disgrace of the primate, the marquis replied, that, as the primate had supported the King's measures, and the Speaker had defeated them, he would not give up the one, and leave the other in the regency; but offerred to omit the primate, provided Lord Kildare would come to him in form, and offer to relinquish the Speaker too. This was a master-stroke of the churchman: he knew Lord Kildare did not love the Speaker: yet, being punctilious, the earl replied, he could not take such a step on his own authority. I have chosen to throw these transactions together, though they took up some months in discussion, lest the reader should be perplexed by the frequent interruption of the narrative.

July. Commencement of the war.

July 15th, came news that three of Admiral Boscawen's fleet, under the command of Captain Howe, had met, engaged,

and taken three French men-of-war. The circumstances of this action were, that the three Frenchmen, on coming up with Howe, had demanded if it was, Peace or war? He replied, he waited for his admiral's signal; but advised them to prepare for war. The signal soon appeared for engaging: Howe attacked, and was victorious; but one of the French ships escaped in a fog: nine more were in sight, but, to the great disappointment of England, got safe into the harbour of Louisbourg. The Duke de Mirepoix had still remained in England, writing letters to his court of our pacific disposition. The Duke of Newcastle, having nobody left at home undeceived, had applied himself to deceive this minister; and had succeeded. On this hostile action, Monsieur de Mirepoix departed abruptly, without taking leave, and sufferred a temporary disgrace at his own court for his credulity. The Abbé de Bussy, formerly resident here, had been sent after the King to Hanover, with the civillest message, that they had hitherto vouchsafed to dictate. Two days after he had delivered it, a courier was dispatched in haste to prevent it, and to recall him upon the notice of our capture of the two French ships. *They* had meditated the war; *we* began it. They affected to call us pirates; their king was made to say, "*Je ne pardonnerai pas les pirateries de cette insolente nation.*" The point was tender, as we had at least prepared no alliances to give strength to such alertness. However, the stroke was struck; and it was deemed policy to follow up the blow. The Martinico fleet was returning: it occasioned great debates in the council, whether this too was not to be attacked; but the danger of

1755. July. 'War with France.'

1755. July. 'War in America.'

giving pretence to Spain to declare against us, if we opened the scene of war in Europe, preponderated for the negative. In America we were not so delicate: the next advices brought a conquest from Nova Scotia. About three thousand of our troops, under the command of Colonel Monckton, had laid siege to the important fort of Beau-sejour, and carried it in four days with scarce any loss: two other small forts surrendered immediately.

These little prosperities were soon balanced by the miscarriage of our principal operation in that part of the world. A resolution had been taken here to possess ourselves of the principal French forts on the Ohio, and in those parts; and the chief execution was to be entrusted to two regiments sent from hence. The Duke, who had no opinion but of regular troops, had prevailed for this measure. Those who were better acquainted with America and the Indian manner of fighting, advised the employment of irregulars raised on the spot. Unhappily the European discipline preponderated; and to give it all its operation, a commander was selected, who, though remiss himself, was judged proper to exact the utmost rigour of duty. This was General Braddock of the Guards; a man desperate in his fortune, brutal in his behaviour, obstinate in his sentiments, intrepid and capable. To him was entrusted the execution of an enterprize on Fort Duquesne. His appointments were ample; the troops allotted to him most ill chosen, being draughts of the most worthless in some Irish regiments, and disgusted anew by this species of banishment.

As I am now opening some scenes of war, I must premise,

1755.

July.

'Author avoids detailing military events minutely.'

that it is not my intention to enter minutely into descriptions of battles and sieges: my ignorance in the profession would lead *me* certainly, the reader possibly, into great mistakes: nor, had I more experience, would such details fall within my plan, which is rather to develope characters, and the grounds of councils, and to illuminate other histories, than to compleat a history myself. Indeed another reason would weigh with me against circumstantial relations of military affairs; I have seldom understood them in other authors: the confusion of a battle rarely leaves to any one officer a possibility of embracing the whole operation: few are cool enough to be preparing their narrative in the heat of action. Historians collect relations from these disjointed or supplied accounts; and as different historians glean from different relations, and add partialities of their own or of their country, it is seldom possible to reconcile their contradictions. The events of battles and sieges are certain; for of the *Te Deums*, which are sometimes chanted on both sides, the mock one vanishes long before it can usurp a place in history. The decision of actions and enterprizes shall suffice me.

Defeat and death of General Braddock.

At the beginning of July Braddock began his march at the head of two thousand men. Having reached the Little Meadows, which are about twenty miles beyond Fort Cumberland at Will's Creek, he found it necessary to leave the greatest part of his heavy baggage at that place under Colonel Dunbar, with orders to follow, as he should find it practicable: himself, with about twelve hundred men and ten pieces of artillery advanced, and encamped on the 8th within ten miles of Fort

1755. July. 'Defeat and death of General Braddock.'

Duquesne. He was warned against ambuscades and sudden attacks from the Indians: as if it was a point of discipline to be only prepared against surprizes by despising them, he treated the notice as American panics, and advanced, with the tranquillity of a march in Flanders, into the heart of a country, where every little art of barbarous war was still in practice. Entering on the 9th into a hollow vale between two thick woods, a sudden and invisible fire put his men into confusion: they fired disorderly and at random against an enemy whom they did not see, and with so little command of themselves, that the greater part of the officers fell by the shot of their own men, who, having given one discharge, retreated precipitately. In vain were they attempted to be rallied by their officers, who behaved like heroes, and by Braddock, who, finding his generalship exerted too late, pushed his valour to desperation; he had five horses killed under him, and fell. Of sixty officers, near thirty perished; as many were wounded: three hundred men were left on the field. The general was brought off by thirty English, bribed to that service by Captain Orme, his aid-de-camp, for a guinea and a bottle of rum a piece: he lived four days a witness to the effects of his own rashness and to his erroneous opinion of the American troops, who alone had stood their ground. He dictated an encomium on his officers, and expired. In one respect it was a singular battle even in that country; there was no scalping, no torture of prisoners, no pursuit; our men never descried above fifty enemies. The cannon was fetched off by the garrison of Fort Duquesne; and among the spoil were found the duke's in-

structions to Braddock, which the French published as a confirmation of our hostile designs. Colonel Dunbar hurried back in great precipitation with the heavier artillery on the first alarm from the fugitives. 1755. July.

What a picture was this skirmish of the vicissitude of human affairs! What hosts had Cortez and a handfull of Spaniards thrown into dismay and butchered by the novel explosion of a few guns! Here was a regular European army confounded, dispersed by a slight band of those despised Americans, who had learned to turn those very fire-arms against their conquerors and instructors!

These enterprizes on land were accompanied on our part by seizing great numbers of French vessels: Sir Edward Hawke was reprimanded for letting two East Indiamen pass; and repaired his fault by sending in two Martinico and two other ships; and these were followed by three rich captures from St. Domingo. The French with folded arms beheld these hostilities; and though our Admiralty issued letters of marque and reprisal on the 29th of August, they immediately released the Blandford man-of-war, which conveying Mr. Lyttelton to his new government of South Carolina, had been taken by some of their ships, who had not conceived that war on England and from England, was not war with England. As late as the beginning of November they persisted in their pacific civility, sending home ten of the crew of the Blandford, who had remained sick in France, and promising to dispatch another as soon as he should be recovered. Lord Anson, attentive to, and in general, expert in maritime details, 'Events at sea.'

1755. July. selected with great care the best officers, and assured the King that in the approaching war he should at least hear of no courts-martial. One happy consequence appeared of Sir Benjamin Keene's negotiations: the Spanish court refused positively to embark in the war, having, as they declared, examined the state of the question, and found that the French were the aggressors. Had Ensenada remained in power, it is obvious with what candour the examination would have been made.

'Spain neutral.'

'Fears for Hanover.' But in the midst of all this ostentation of national resentment, symptoms of great fear appeared in the cabinet: while Britain dared France, its monarch was trembling for his Hanover. As we had given so fatal a blow to the navy of France in the last war; as we were undoubtedly so superior to them in America; as we had no Austrian haughtiness to feed and defend, no Dutch to betray and counteract us; we had a reasonable presumption of carrying on a meer naval war with honour; perhaps with success. As all our force was at home; as our fleet was numerous; as Jacobitism had been so unnerved by the late rebellion, we were much less vulnerable in our island than ever: Ireland was the only exposed part, and timely attention might secure it. The King apprehended that he should be punished as Elector, for the just vengeance that he was taking as King—the supposition was probable, and the case hard—but how was England circumstanced? was the necessary defence of her colonies to be pretermitted, lest her ally the Elector of Hanover should be involved in her quarrel? While that is the case, do not the interests of the

Electorate annihilate the formidable navies of Great Britain? As the King's ministers had resolved on war, his Majesty, now at Hanover, precipitated every measure for the defence of his private dominions. He had no English minister with him, at least only Lord Holderness, who was not likely to soar at once from the abject condition of a dangling secretary to the dignity of a remonstrating patriot. One subsidiary treaty was hurried on with Hesse; another with Russia, to keep the King of Prussia in awe: while to sweeten him again, a match was negotiated for his niece, the Princess of Brunswic, with the Prince of Wales—in short, a factory was opened at Herenhausen, where every petty prince that could muster and cloath a regiment, might traffic with it to advantage—let us turn our eyes and see how these negotiations were received at home. There the Duke of Newcastle was absolute. He had all the advice from wise heads that could make him get the better of rivals, and all the childishness in himself that could make them ashamed of his having got the better. If his fickleness could have been tied down to any stability, his power had been endless. Yet, as it often happens, the puny can shake, where the mighty have been foiled—nor Pitt, nor Fox, were the engines that made the Duke of Newcastle's power totter. I have mentioned how early his petulant humour had humbled Legge—never was revenge more swiftly gratified. The treaties came over: as acquiescence to all Hanoverian measures was the only homage which the Duke of Newcastle paid to his master, he consented to ratify them. Being subsidiary, it was necessary that the treasury should sign the warrants—he could

1755. July.

Negotiations at Hanover. Treaties made there.

1755. July. 'Dissentions in ministry and royal family.'

not believe his eyes, when Legge refused to sign. He said, the contents had not been communicated to him, nay, not to parliament: he dared not set his name to what the parliament might disapprove. Nugent beseeched him to sign; he continued firm. The step was most artfull; as he saw he must fall, and knew his own character, it was necessary to quit with eclat. If popularity could be resuscitated, what so likely to awaken it, as refusing to concur in a measure of profusion for interests absolutely foreign? Some coincident circumstances tended to confirm his resolution; and perhaps had the greatest share in dictating it. I have mentioned the projected match with Brunswic: the suddenness of the measure, and the little time left for preventing it, at once unhinged all the circumspection and prudence of the Princess. From the death of the Prince, her object had been the government of her son; and her attention had answered. She had taught him great devotion, and she had taken care that he should be taught nothing else. She saw no reason to apprehend from his own genius that he would escape her—but bigotted, and young, and chaste, what empire might not a youthfull bride (and the Princess of Brunswic was reckoned artfull), assume over him? The Princess thought that prudence now would be most imprudent. She immediately instilled into her son the greatest aversion to the match: he protested against it: but unsupported as they were, how to balance the authority of a King who was beloved by his people, who had heaped every possible obligation on the Princess, who in favour of her and her children, had taught himself to act with paternal tenderness, and

who, in this instance, would be blindly obeyed by a ministry that were uncontrouled? Here Legge's art stepped in to her assistance; and weaving Pitt's disgusts into the toils that they were spreading for the Duke of Newcastle, they had the finesse to sink all mention of the Brunswic union, while they hoisted the standard against subsidiary treaties. Mr. Pitt, who had never contentedly acquiesced in remaining a cypher after the death of Mr. Pelham, and who was additionally inflamed at Mr. Fox's being preferred to the cabinet, had sent old Horace Walpole to the Duke of Newcastle the day before the King went abroad, with a peremptory demand of an explicit answer, whether his grace would make him secretary of state on the first convenient opportunity; not insisting on any person's being directly removed to favour him. The response was not explicit; at least not flattering. From that moment, it is supposed, Pitt cast his eyes towards the successor. Early in the summer Pitt went in form to Holland-house, and declared to Mr. Fox, that they could have no farther connections; that times and circumstances forbad. Fox asked, if he had suspected him of having tried to rise above him. Pitt protested he had not. "Yet," said Fox, "are we on incompatible lines?" "Not on incompatible," replied Pitt, "but on *convergent:* that sometime or other they might act together: that for himself, he would accept power from no hands." To others Pitt complained of Fox's connection with Lord Granville; and dropped to himself a clue that led to an explanation of this rupture. "Here," said Pitt, "is the Duke King, and you are his minister!" "Whatever you may think," replied Fox, "the Duke does not think himself aggrandized by being

1755. July.

Disunion of Fox and Pitt.

1755. July. 'Disunion of Fox and Pitt.'

of the regency, where he has no more power than I have." In fact, the Duke of Newcastle, as was mentioned before, had prevailed to have his royal highness named a regent, without acquainting him or asking his consent. When Mr. Fox discovered the intention, and informed the Duke, he would not believe it, and said, "Mr. Fox, I beg your pardon, as you are to be of the number, but I shall not think myself aggrandized." And it was so little considered as flattery to him, that the King did not name it to him, but sent Lord Holderness with the notification. After this interview and separation, Pitt and Fox imputed the rupture to each other. The truth seemed to be this: Pitt had learned, and could not forgive Fox's having disclaimed him; and being united with the Princess, he sought this breach; which was so little welcome to Fox, that, soon after it, a rumour prevailing that Pitt was to be chancellor of the exchequer, Fox desired Legge to advise Pitt to accept it, offering himself to take the paymastership. Legge was suspected of not having reported this message, to which he affirmed Pitt had not listened. What seemed to confirm the Princess's favour being the price of Pitt's rupture with Fox, and consequently of his disclaiming the Duke, was Pitt's appearing to pin it down to the individual day of his visit at Holland-house, as the date from whence his connection with Fox was to cease. It was discovered that the very day before he had had a private audience of the Princess. The only spy in the service of the ministry was a volunteer; Princess Amelie, who traced and unravelled the mystery of this new faction.

Affairs of Leicester House.

However, the little junto forming at Leicester-house would have made small impression, if the Duke of Newcastle

in a fit of folly and fear had not dashed down his own security. Hearing that the Duke of Devonshire, Sir George Lee, Mr. Legge, and some others, declared their disapprobation of the treaties, his grace took a panic, which with full as little sense he poured into the King the moment he returned. To soften the Duke of Devonshire, they consented to whatever Lord Hartington should ask as terms for treating with the Irish patriots; which disposition had such immediate effect, that the address of the House of Commons of Ireland was voted without a negative, and the body of the opposition there manifested their readiness to sell themselves, the moment they knew that the lord lieutenant had authority to buy them. Some faint efforts towards tumults were made by little people, who had no chance of being included in the purchase; and the face of Lord Kildare, one of the mollifying demagogues, was blackened on sign-posts—but when chiefs capitulate, they seldom recede for such indignities. But more material was, who should defend the treaties in the English parliament? Murray shrunk from the service—what! support them against Pitt! perhaps against Fox! They looked down to Lord Egmont—he was uncertain, fluctuating between the hopes of serving under the princess in opposition, and jealous at the prospect of serving under Pitt too. No resource lay, but in prevailing on either Pitt or Fox to be the champion of the new negotiations. When either was to be sollicited, it was certain that the chancellor and the Duke of Newcastle would not give the preference to the latter. In this dilemma, his grace sent for Mr. Pitt, offerred him civilities from the King (for to that hour his Majesty had never spoken to him but

1755. July.

King arrives.

Irish affairs.

1755. July. 'Ministers endeavour to procure support in parliament.'

once), a cabinet counsellor's place, and confidence. He, who had crouded the whole humility of his life into professions of respect to the King, was not wanting now to strain every expression of duty, and of how highly he should think himself honoured by any ray of graciousness beaming upon him from the throne—for the cabinet counsellor's place, he desired to be excused. The Duke of Newcastle then lisped out a hint of the Hessian treaty—"would he be so good as to support it?" "If," said Pitt, "it will be a particular compliment to his Majesty, most undoubtedly."—"The Russian?" "Oh! no," cried Pitt, hastily; "not a system of treaties." When the Duke of Newcastle could not work upon him, he begged another meeting in presence of the chancellor, who being prepared with all his pomp, and subtilties and temptations, was strangely disconcerted by Pitt's bursting into the conversation with great humour by a panegyric on Legge, whom he termed *the child, and deservedly the favorite child of the Whigs.* A conference so commenced did not seem much calculated for harmony; and accordingly it broke up without effect. Nothing remained but to have recourse to Fox: not expecting the application, he * too had dropped intimations of his dislike to the treaties; and he knew they had tried all men ere they could bend their aversion to have recourse to him: yet he was not obdurate: he had repented his former refusal; and a new motive, that must be opened, added irresistible weight to the

* [This is inconsistent with his own account of the matter in his correspondence with Lord Hartington, for which see the Appendix to Lord Waldegrave's Memoirs, where letters from Mr. Fox relating the whole of the transactions between him and Mr. Pitt in 1755 have been lately printed.] E.

scale of ambition. In his earlier life Mr. Fox had wasted his fortune in gaming: it had been replaced by some family circumstances, but was small, and he continued profuse. Becoming a most fond father, and his constitution admonishing him, he took up an attention to enrich himself precipitately. His favour with the Duke, and his office of secretary at war, gave him unbounded influence over recommendations in the army. This interest he exerted by placing Calcraft in every lucrative light, and constituting him an agent for regiments. Seniority or services promoted men slowly, unless they were disposed to employ Mr. Calcraft; and very hard conditions were imposed on many, even of obliging them to break through promises and overlook old friendships, in order to nominate the favorite agent. This traffic, so unlimited and so *lucrative, would have mouldered to nothing, if Mr. Fox had gone into opposition: his inclination not prompting him to that part, his interest dissuading and the Duke forbidding it; when the new overtures arrived from the Duke of Newcastle, he took care not to consult his former counsellors, who had been attentive only to his honour, but listened to men far less anxious for it. Stone and Lord Granville were the mediators: the latter, at once the victim, the creature, and the scourge of the Duke of Newcastle, undertook the negotiation. The duke in his fright had offerred to resign his power to him; Lord Granville, not

1755. July.

* It was strongly denied afterwards that Fox had any advantage from this, and Calcraft's vast riches seemed to acquit Fox of that suspicion. Fox's great fortune was accumulated during the time he was paymaster, and at the peace in the next reign. (Author).

1755. July.

weak enough to accept the boon, laughed, and said with a bitter sneer, "he was not fit to be first minister." He proposed that Fox should be chancellor of the exchequer—to that the duke, still as jealous as timid, would not listen. At last Lord Granville settled the terms; that Fox should be secretary* of state, with a notification to be divulged, that he had power with the King to help or hurt in the House of Commons: and a conference being held to ratify the conditions, Fox said, "My lord, is it not fit that this should be the last time that we should meet to try to agree?" "Yes," replied the duke, "I think it is." "Then," said Fox, "if your grace thinks so, it shall be so." His other terms were moderate, for not intending to be more scrupulous, than he knew the Duke of Newcastle would be, in the observance of the articles of their friendship, he insisted on the preferment or promotion of only five persons, Mr. Ellis, Sir John Wynne, George Selwyn, Mr. Sloper, and a young † Hamilton, who, in the preceding spring, though connected with the chancellor's family, had gone with a frank abruptness, and offerred his service to Mr. Fox, telling him, "That he foresaw he must one day be very considerable; that his own fortune was easy and not pressing; he did not disclaim ambition, but was willing to wait." His father had been the first Scot who ever pleaded at the English bar, and as it was said of him, should have

Fox made secretary of state.

* [If the motives of Mr. Fox were as sordid as they are described in the text, would they have induced him to quit "so unlimited and so lucrative a traffic," for an office higher in rank, and greater in importance, but infinitely less profitable than the author pretends the secretaryship at war to have been?] E.

† William Gerard Hamilton.

1755.

July.

'Resignations and promotions.'

been the last: the son had much more parts. The only impediment to the new accomodation was no obstruction; Sir Thomas Robinson chearfully gave up the seals with more grace from the sense of his unfitness, than from the exorbitant indemnification he demanded. "He knew," he said, "a year and a half before, why he was selected for that office: for the business of it, he had executed it to the best of his abilities; for the House of Commons, he had never pretended capacity." He desired to be restored to his old office, the great wardrobe, in which he had been placed to reform it, and had succeeded. He asked it for his own life and his son's. They gave it him during pleasure, with a pension of 2000*l.* a year on Ireland for thirty-one years. When he thanked the Duke of Newcastle, he added with a touching tenderness, "I have seven children, and I never looked at them with so much pleasure as to-day." As Lord Barrington was to be removed from the wardrobe to make room for Sir Thomas, he had the good fortune to find the secretaryship at war vacant, and slipped into it.

'Both ministers insincere and discontented.'

Lord Chesterfield hearing of this new arrangement, said, "The Duke of Newcastle had turned out every body else, and now he has turned out himself." The whole was scarce adjusted before Mr. Fox had cause to see what an oversight he had committed in extending a hand to save the Duke of Newcastle, when he should have pushed him down the precipice: asking Stone what they would have done if he had not come into them, Stone owned that they would have gone to the King and told him, they could carry on his business no

1755. July. longer, and that he must compose a new ministry. How sincere the coalition was, even on Mr. Fox's side, appeared by his instantly dispatching an express for Mr. Rigby, the Duke of Bedford's chief counsellor, to concert measures for prevailing on that duke to return to court, and contribute to balance, and then to overthrow, the Duke of Newcastle's influence.

Sir William Johnson's victory.

While the ministry was in this ferment, they received accounts of a victory, little owing to their councils, and which at once repaired and contrasted Braddock's defeat. The little army assembled by some of our West Indian governments, and composed wholly of *irregulars*, had come up with the French forces to the number of 2000, and defeated them near the Lake St. Sacrament, with slight loss on our part, with considerable on theirs. What enhanced the glory of the Americans, was taking prisoner the Baron de Dieskau, the French general, an able *élève* of Marshal Saxe, lately dispatched from France to command in chief, while the English commander was a Colonel Johnson, of Irish extraction, settled in the West Indies, and totally a stranger to European discipline. Both generals were wounded, the French one dangerously. Sir William Johnson was knighted for this service; and received from parliament a reward of five thousand pounds.

'Accession of Bedford party.'

Mr. Fox's great point was to signalize his preferment by the accession of the Duke of Bedford and his party: the faction were sufficiently eager for such a junction, the duke himself most averse to it; especially as the very band of concord was to be an approbation of the treaties: the tenor of his opposition had run against such measures: these were

certainly not more of English stamp. When the duchess and his connection could not prevail on him to give up his humour and his honour, to gratify their humour and necessities, Mr. Fox and Lord Sandwich employed Lord Fane, whom the Duke of Bedford esteemed as the honestest man in the world, to write him a letter, advising his grace to vote for the treaties: and they were carefull to prevent his conversing with Mr. Pitt, which he wished, or with any other person, who might confirm him in a jealousy of his honour: indeed he did not want strong sensations of it; they drew tears from him, before they could draw compliance. Fox would have engaged him to accept the privy seal, which he had prepared the Duke of Marlborough to cede: but the Duke of Bedford had resolution enough to refuse any employment for himself—acquiescing to the acceptance of his friends, they rushed to court—what terms they obtained, will be seen at the conclusion of the year. 1755. July.

November 12th.—The night before the opening of the parliament, Mr. Fox presided at the meeting at the Cockpit, instead of Mr. Legge, who with Mr. Pitt, the Grenvilles, and Charles Townshend, did not appear there. They were replaced by the Duke of Bedford's friends. From thence Mr. Rigby was sent to his grace with a copy of the address; and to indulge him, an expression was softened that promised too peremptory defence of Hanover. November.

13th.—The houses met. The expectation of men was raised; a new scene was ready to disclose. The inactivity of the late sessions was dispelled; a formidable opposition, with the successor and his mother at the head, was apprehended: the ministers themselves had, till the eve of parliament, trembled The parliament meets.

1755. November. 'Parliament.'

for the event of the treaties. Legge, indefatigable in closet applications and assiduity, had staggered many; the promotion of Fox, it was supposed, had revolted many more. A war commenced with France; factions, if not parties, reviving in parliament, were novel sights to a lethargic age. The immensity of the debates during this whole session would, if particularized, fatigue the reader, and swell these cursory Memoires to a tedious compilation: I shall select the heads of the most striking orations, and only mark succinctly the questions and events.

The King's speech acquainted the houses with the outlines of the steps he had taken to protect and regain his violated dominions in America; of the expedition used in equipping a great maritime force; of some land forces sent to the West Indies; of encouragement given to the colonies; of his Majesty's disposition to reasonable terms of accomodation; of the silence of France on that head; of the pacific disposition of the King of Spain—it very briefly touched on the tender point of the new treaties. In the House of Lords, the Duke of Marlborough and Lord Marchmont moved the address. Lord Temple, the incendiary of the new opposition, and Lord Halifax, who could not endure any measure that diverted attention or treasure from the support of our American settlements, dissented from the address on the article of the treaties. The Duke of Bedford decently and handsomly excused his approbation of them: the chancellor, the Duke of Newcastle, and Lord Bathurst, defended them; and no division ensued; yet Lord Temple protested: he had, unwarranted, expressed the Duke of Devonshire's concern at being prevented by ill

'Address in Lords.'

health from appearing against the treaties. His grace was offended at, and disavowed Lord Temple's use of his name: he was more hurt at the property he had been made by old Horace Walpole, who no sooner snuffed the scent of new troubles on German measures, than he felt the long wished-for moment approach of wrenching a coronet from the unwilling King. He immediately worked up the Duke of Devonshire to thwart the treaties, declared against them himself, talked up the Whigs to dislike them; and then deserted the duke and his Whigs, by compounding for a barony, in exchange for a public defence of the negotiations. 1755. November.

New opposition of Pitt, &c.

But the clouds that only overcast the House of Lords, were a tempest in the commons; they did not rise till near five in the morning; the longest debate on record, except on the Westminster election, in 1741. The question was opened disadvantageously for the court, by the imprudence of Lord Hilsborough, who was to move the address, and who arrived so late that the speech was read before he came: instead of veiling, he pointed out the tendency of the treaties as an Hanoverian measure; and seemed to describe, while he meaned to defend, the weakness of the government. He said, the address was so cautiously conceived, that it would not involve any man who agreed to it, in voting afterwards for the treaties. That it was plain no war on the continent was intended, or we should have seen a larger plan laid before parliament: here we saw no names of the Queen of Hungary, or King of Sardinia: could we meditate a land war without allies? That the Russians were only calculated to curb the

1755. November. King of Prussia. That such preparations both on land and sea were making in France, as bespoke a decisive stroke; that stroke could only fall here or on Hanover; here our safety, there our honour was concerned. That his Majesty had entered into great expence in his own particular for defence of Hanover, though the quarrel was England's, not the Electorate's; and he had taken his measures so succesfully, that, with the junction of the Hessians, he could assemble 40,000 men.

Debates on the treaties.

Martin, who attended his master, Legge, into opposition, proposed to omit that part of the address, that engaged assistance to Hanover; but, forgetting the paragraph relative to the treaties, and the court party taking advantage of that slip, he corrected his motion, and said, he wished to avoid any subterfuge of the ministers; no manly minister would steal approbation, in this surreptitious manner, to a measure that would heap destruction on his head. Young Hamilton* opened for the first time in behalf of the treaties, and succeeded admirably: his voice, manner, and language, were most advantageous; his arguments sound, though pointed; and his command of himself easy and undaunted. Doddington, though nibling at the negotiations, betrayed his willingness to turn defendant. He said, considering how greatly unanimity had prevailed of late, one should have thought that the ingenuity of man—or the want of it, could not have hit on means of disunion: these measures had accomplished it at once!—but the days of wantoning with the public were near

* William Gerard Hamilton.

1755. November. 'Debates on the treaties.'

at an end! That he could not frame a case where the interests of Hanover were less connected with Great Britain; and that therefore this would be a precedent to all posterity to make Hanover always in question. That all hire of troops, but for furnishing our quotas to our allies, was wrong. That, if it was urged that this contract was cheap, as perhaps abstractedly it was, he should answer, no; you never can purchase a consumption cheap. That he sought for arguments to convince, not to inflame: that, to introduce Russians into the empire, breaks through all the ties of the Germanic body: would the princes of the empire submit to see Prussia overwhelmed?—but what must the people at home think, if taxed thus for foreign subsidies, when engaged in a war for defending their own property? That, acquiescing to these treaties, concluded during the recess, was giving power to the crown to raise money without parliament. That the house was fallen into the dilemma of violating the constitution, or of disgracing the King. That he would concur for protecting Hanover, but the journals would point out better methods of assistance: the effectual one was, to disable the enemy from attacking it. He wished to omit approbation of the treaties, but would let pass the assurances to the electorate.

George Grenville, in a fine, pathetic speech, drew a picture of the future bad peace, and made an encomium on the late cautious minister *—if this was the caution of his successors, what would their imprudence be? Sir George Lyttelton owned, that, if the Hessians and Russians were retained, (as

* Mr. Pelham.

1755. November. 'Debates on the treaties.'

no doubt they were), for defence of Hanover, it were a breach of the act of settlement; yet he approved the measure, as he urged how unpopular it would be to procrastinate a peace, till indemnification for Hanover could be obtained. Nugent recommended to differ like friends, as England had never been invaded but on supposition of our divisions. Murray, in answer to Beckford, who had wished to have the Duke elector, argued that it was not in the King's power to transfer his electoral dominions, unseverable both by his Majesty and by the empire in the present state of the royal family. He then painted with masterly touches the merit of the King, who might have ensured tranquillity to the evening of his life, had he studied only his own repose. The French would have accorded him fair terms—then they would have encroached a little; then referred the contested points to commissaries—but his Majesty disdained such tranquillity as would entail greater difficulties on his successor and on the nation. How hard would it be in return, if we declared against protecting Hanover! if we sowed his pillow with thorns! That he should be sorry if, at the peace, we were to restore our acquisitions in America, in exchange for Hanover, which we had abandoned!—He felt these pictures touched, and pursued them, till he over-acted the pathetic, almost to lamentation.

Sir George Lee, (as representative of the princess's sentiments, though not having declared herself openly, she frustrated her own views), was explicitly warm: he said, it was easy for the ministers to produce unanimity, by pursuing British

1755.
November.
'Debates on the treaties.'

measures. It was necessary to take this up in a high style, to teach ministers their duty to the house, which, under this precedent, they would every day more and more forget. Sir Thomas Robinson, still ministerial, informed the house that the merchants of France had petitioned their sovereign for redress—were told, "Be patient; you will have ample satisfaction from the divisions of the British parliament." Legge protested that he spoke not from a spirit of opposition or resentment; he disapproved the one, he despised the other. Would give his consent to distribute 500,000*l.*, if it would make a good peace; would not give 3 or 400,000*l.* to buy a war of ten millions. France will drive you to call for these troops, because they will undo you; and you will have superadded, (having provoked) Prussia. The crown can make treaties; it cannot issue money. The nation of money-lenders will distress you. He thought the time was come for leaving the empire to act for itself and its own interest. We ought to have done buying up every man's quarrel on the continent.

Then ensued a variety of the different manners of speaking ill: Potter flimsily; old Horace Walpole shamelesly; Dr. Hay tritely; George Townshend poorly. The latter had concurred, he said, last year in granting a large sum confidentially; and was shocked to see it so grossly misapplied. Lord Egmont assembled in one speech more defects than had been dispersed through all the others: he was capricious, obscure, contradictory, dubious, absurd: declared for the negotiations, but would vote against the address, as it seemed to appropriate

1755. November. the treaties, which he thought beneficial to England, to the service of the electorate.

'Debates on the treaties.' These uninteresting discourses served to heighten what wanted no foil, Pitt's ensuing oration. How his eloquence, like a torrent long obstructed, burst forth with more commanding impetuosity! He and Legge opened their new opposition in the very spirit of their different characters: the one, humble, artfull, affecting moderation, gliding to revenge; the other, haughty, defyant, and conscious of injury, and supreme abilities. He began with his sollicitude on the use that had been made of the sacred name of the King, so often and so unparliamentarily, and of the cruelty in using it so; formerly, a man would have been brought to the bar for using it so twice: but he had perceived for some time, that every art was practiced to lower the dignity of the house; he had long observed it dwindling, sinking! it was to that abuse he objected: no man could feel more veneration for that name that had been mentioned: he particularly felt gratefull returns for *late condescending goodness and gracious openings*. Nor did he as yet feel any other sensations; as yet he had no rancour to any man who had set himself at the head of this measure; as yet that man * had only his pity. He said, he did not propose to follow all the various flashy reasonings of the debate, the scope of which tended to nothing but this, "Follow your leader." He was lost amidst the number and contradictions, and should only skim over the most remarkable arguments.

* Fox.

1755. November. 'Debates on the treaties.'

One * had argued so strangely, as if we were to turn our eyes to these mercenaries as a reserve, if our navies should be defeated—what! must we drain our last vital drop, and send it to the north pole! If you would traffic for succours with the Czarina, why, rather than her troops, did not you hire twenty of her ships?—he would say why? because ships could not be applied to Hanover. In the reign of Charles the Second, what efforts were made to procure fleets from Sweden and Denmark!—now, the natural system of Europe was lost! He did not know what majorities would do, but this would hang like a mill-stone about his neck, and sink any minister along with the nation. We had been told, indeed, that Carthage, and that Spain in 88, were undone, notwithstanding their navies—true; but not till they betook themselves to land operations—*and Carthage had besides a Hannibal* †, *who would pass the Alps.* The present war was undertaken for the long-injured, long-neglected, long-forgotten people of America. That Hanover had been excepted as an ally by the act of limitation, not so much for fear of prejudices, as for its locality. But we are told we must assist them out of justice and gratitude—out of justice!—we can produce a charter against it—out of gratitude indeed we ought, if Hanover has done any thing in our quarrel to draw upon her the resentments of France. Those expressions were unparliamentary, unconstitutional: with all his duty to his Majesty, he must say, that the King owes a supreme service to his people—would our ancestors have used adulation like this? the very paragraph

* Lord Egmont. † Alluding to the Duke.

1755. November. 'Debates on the treaties.'

ought to be taken notice of and punished.—Besides, is there any thing in the speech about Hanover, that calls for this resolution? Grotius declares it is not necessary even *socium defendere si nulla spes boni exitus*—then half-turning with an air of the greatest contempt towards Sir George Lyttelton, he said, a gentleman near me has talked too of writers on the law of nations—nature is the best writer; she will teach us to be men, and not to truckle to power. The noble lord who moved the address seemed inspired with it! I, continued he, who am at a distance from that *sanctum sanctorum*, whither the priest goes for inspiration, I who travel through a desart, and am overwhelmed with mountains of obscurity, cannot so easily catch a gleam to direct me to the beauties of these negotiations—but there are parts of this address that do not seem to come from the same quarter with the rest—I cannot unravel this mystery—yes, cried he, clapping his hand suddenly to his forehead, I too am inspired now! it strikes me!—I remember at Lyons to have been carried to see the conflux of the Rhosne * and Saone †; this a gentle, feeble, languid stream, and though languid, of no depth—the other, a boisterous and impetuous torrent—but they meet at last; and long may they continue united to the comfort of each other, and to the glory, honour, and security of this nation! I wanted indeed to know whence came the feebleness of what goes upon too many legs; whose child it is—I see who breeds it up. These incoherent *un-British* measures are what are adopted instead of our proper force—it was our navy that

* † Mr. Fox and Duke of Newcastle.

1755.

November.

'Debates on the treaties.'

procured the restoration of the barrier and Flanders in the last war, by making us masters of Cape Breton. After that war, with even that indemnification in our hands, we were forced to rejoyce at a bad peace; and bad as it was, have sufferred infractions of it every year; till the ministers would have been stoned as they went along the streets, if they had not at last shown resentment. Yet how soon have they forgotten in what cause they took up arms! Are these treaties English measures? are they preventive measures? are they not measures of aggression? will they not provoke Prussia, and light up a general war? If a war in Europe ensues from these negotiations, I will always follow up the authors of this measure. They must mean a land-war—and how preposterously do they meditate it? Hanover is the only spot you have left to fight upon. Can you now force the Dutch to join you? I remember, every body remembers, when you did force them: all our misfortunes are owing to those daring wicked councils *. Subsidies annihilated ten millions in the last war; our navy brought in twelve millions. This is the day, I hope, shall give the colour to my life; though it is a torrent, I fear, nothing will resist. Out of those rash measures sprung up a ministry—what if a ministry should spring out of this subsidy! I saw that ministry; in the morning it flourished; it was green at noon; by night it was cut down and forgotten! But it is said, it will disgrace the King to reject these treaties—but was not the celebrated treaty of Hanau transmitted hither, and rejected here? If this *is* a

* Lord Granville's.

1755. November. 'Debates on the treaties.'

preventive measure, it was only preventive * of somebody's exit. A coalition followed; and long may it last! He taxed Murray's pathetic commiseration of the evening of the King's life, with being premeditated—he too, he said, could draw a pathetic commiseration of his Majesty; he had figured him far from an honest council, had figured him surrounded all the summer with affrighted Hanoverians, and with no advocate for England near him—but, alas! we cannot suspend the laws of nature, and make Hanover not an open defenceless country. He then opposed a pathetic picture of the distressed situation of this country; and reverting to Murray's image of the King, said, he believed that within two years his Majesty would not be able to sleep in St. James's for the cries of a bankrupt people. He concluded with saying, that we imitated every thing of France but the spirit and patriotism of their parliament; and that the French thought we had not sense and virtue enough, perhaps he thought so too, to make a stand in the right place.

This speech, accompanied with variety of action, accents, and irony, and set off with such happy images and allusions, particularly in the admired comparison of the Rhosne and Saone (though one or two of the metaphors were a little forced), lasted above an hour and half, and was kept up with inimitable spirit, though it did not begin till past one in the morning, after an attention and fatigue of ten hours. The lateness of hours was become a real grievance, few debates of importance commencing before three in the afternoon. It was a complaint

* Duke of Newcastle.

so general, that some of the great money-offices in the city were forced to change their time of payment from the hours of ten to twelve, to those of from twelve to two. 1755. November. 'Debates on the treaties.'

Fox, tired and unanimated, replied in few words, that we were no longer a representative, if a great majority is not declarative of the sentiments of the nation. Are we to feel no justice and gratitude, unless the King asks it of us? that nobody had used the King's name so often as Pitt. That the latter had showed a strange curiosity to know whose the measure was, while he said he intended to arraign only the measure. Legge having compared the treaty (in the light of prevention to a man who, having quarrelled with another, tells him, I am going to such a place with sword and pistol, but don't you come thither), Fox said, that many a duel had been prevented, by knowing that your enemy will fight. The attention of the house was entirely put an end to, as it generally was, by Admiral Vernon; and then Doddington and Sir Francis Dashwood moving to leave in the words relative to Hanover, and to omit those that regarded the treaty; and the former question being first put, Pitt and those who were for leaving them out, but did not intend to divide on that, as the least unpopular question, said, *no*, faintly. 'Division.' The Speaker, who was strongly for leaving out the Hanoverian words, gave it for the *noes;* so they were forced to divide, and were but 105 to 311. The first division is generally understood as the sense of the house, though in this case it evidently was not; for though the majority for the court was notorious, yet the real number that dissented from the treaties did not appear; for

1755. November. 'Division on treaties.'

after the first division, many going away through fatigue, and from having seen the superiority of the court, on the question of the treaties there were but 89 against 290. After the debate, Fox said to Pitt, "Who is the Rhosne?" Pitt replied, "Is that a fair question?" "Why," said Fox, "as you have said so much that I did not desire to hear, you may tell me one thing that I would hear: am I the Rhosne, or Lord Granville?" Pitt answered, "You are Granville." Lord Temple, no bad commentator of Pitt's meaning, said that the Rhosne meaned the Duke, Fox, and Lord Granville; the Saone, the Duke of Newcastle, the chancellor, and Murray. Yet it was generally understood that the former was personal to Fox, the latter to Newcastle; the description, *languid, yet of no depth*, was scarce applicable to the chancellor, by no means to Murray.

Pitt, &c. dismissed.

On the 15th Mr. Fox received the seals; and on the 20th Lord Holderness wrote to Mr. Pitt, Mr. Legge, and George Grenville, that his Majesty had no farther occasion for their service. Pitt answered the letter with great submission. The next day James Grenville resigned the Board of Trade. This was all the party that followed voluntarily. Charles Townshend made an offer to Mr. Pitt (which being offerred could not be accepted), of resigning: Mr. Pitt chose to turn an offer so made into a colour for having so few followers; thanked him, but said, he desired nobody to resign on his account. Lord Temple wrote a supplicatory letter to his sister Lady Hesther, to use her interest with Mr. Pitt, whose fortune was very narrow, to accept a thousand pounds a year. It was

accepted. But while this connection was revolving to patriotism, a fatal *ignis fatuus* misled poor Sir George Lyttelton to clamber over the ruins of his old friends. Not able to resist his devotion to the Duke of Newcastle, or the impulse of his own ambition, he accepted the office of chancellor of the exchequer —had they dragged Dr. Halley from his observatory to make him vice-chamberlain, or Dr. Hales from his ventilators to act Bayes in the Rehearsal, the choice would have been as judicious: they turned an absent poet to the management of the revenue, and employed a man as visionary as Don Quixote to combat Demosthenes!

1755. November.

Sir George Lyttelton chancellor of the exchequer.

These changes had not been made before the opening of the session, not so much with a view to what temper Mr. Pitt might observe, as to prevent the vacating Mr. Fox's seat, which would have occasioned his absence on the first day. He had written the circular letters to the court members, desiring their early attendance, as is usually practiced by the ruling minister in the House of Commons, but had marked that direction so much beyond the usual manner, and had so injudiciously betrayed his own aspirings, that the letter gave general offence. George Townshend, his personal enemy, and who was dragging his brother Charles into opposition to their uncle the Duke of Newcastle, merely on the forced connection of the latter with Fox, determined to complain of the letter in parliament. He chose the very day after Mr. Pitt's dismission, when, under pretence of moving for a call of the house, he said, "When a system was likely to be grafted on these trea-

'Complaint of Mr. Fox's circular to members of parliament.'

1755. November. Fox's circular letter.

ties, unadopted and proscribed by the constitution, he wished the house should be full. Our ministers indeed had taken upon them to add to the usual respectable summons, not only the ministerial invitation, but invitation of their own. That they endeavoured to gain approbation individually, which formerly was acquired collectively. That he did not suppose such letters would greatly influence: who would engage themselves so precipitately? Whoever should, their country would despise them. That this was an unconstitutional act of a minister as desirous of power as ever minister was, and who was willing to avail himself of his collegue's friends, though not fond of owning his collegue's measures. However, that the foundation of his power was laid on a shattered edifice, disfigured by his novelties. After these and some more such harsh and studied periods, he produced the letter; it did not want its faults, but he knew not how to relieve them; his awkward acrimony defeated his own purpose, and what had seemed so offensive, now ceased to strike any body. The letter was as follows:

Sir,

The King has declared his intention to make me secretary of state, and I (very unworthy as I fear I am of such an undertaking), must take upon me the conduct of the House of Commons: I cannot therefore well accept the office till after the first day's debate, which may be a warm one. A great attendance that day of my friends will be of the greatest con-

sequence to my future situation, and I should be extremely happy if you would for that reason show yourself among them, to the great honour of,

1755. November. 'Debate on Fox's circular letter.'

Dear sir, your, &c. &c.

He did not know, continued Townshend, whose the letter was; he had heard of such a letter—he did not know that the first day of the session he was electing a minister; he thought he was called to express his duty to the King on the address: now he was uncertain whether we were voting measures, or more people into place—but when gentlemen would not obey such letters, was not it necessary to issue other summons? He would advise a minister to make the constitution the rule of his conduct.

Fox answered with proper severity, that it was usual for the *informer* to acquaint the house, who signed such a letter (though, said he, that is pretty well known), and to whom it was addressed; though he should not insist on this; but, continued he, don't let this additional imprudence be imputed to me, that I should be thought to have addressed one to *that* gentleman. I hope too that it is not a necessary part of prudence, that when one writes to a gentleman, one should consider what figure that letter will make, if shown. However, there was no undue influence in these letters; nor were they sent promiscuously, but to gentlemen of great consideration. But indeed the objectionable part proceeded from a false writing; between the words *conduct* and House of Commons, other *

* Conduct of his Majesty's affairs in the House of Commons.

1755. November. 'Debate on Fox's circular.' words, which I will not name, were accidentally omitted. He added, I don't believe that any gentleman gave a copy of this with a design of having it shown. Mr. Townshend allows me common sense; does he think I would say, *conduct of the House of Commons?* It is indeed very early to treat me as minister; but I should be proud of his advice. Was showing this letter behaving with the exactness of a gentleman? I protest I don't know * who it was: whoever it was, I am persuaded he is very sorry for what he has done. I may have writ a silly letter; I am sure one of them was sillily addressed. Townshend replied, the man who received it was astonished; but hundreds at the distance of a hundred and fifty miles could repeat it by heart. *He was sorry he did not receive one.* He hoped there would be no more such. Beckford said, it was usual for those in great offices to be imprudent; he had a great regard for the gentleman in question; he has abilities; the rest have not: we have a better chance with a man of sense.

Debates on number of seamen. The same day, Mr. Ellis having moved for 50,000 seamen, including 9113 marines, and saying, that in peace we have but a fund of 40,000 sailors, it occasioned some talking, and people were going away, when Pitt rose and said, he shuddered at hearing that our resources for the sea service were so narrowed, especially as Murray had pronounced that we ought to be

* The letter produced by Mr. Townshend was given to him by Sir Edward Turner, who, on receiving it, said, "I am surprized he writes to me; I don't know the gentleman,"—yet Mr. Fox had been the chief manager in the Oxford election, and had had the principal hand in bringing Sir Edward into the house.

three times as strong as France to cope with her. He remembered the *fatal measure of the reduction to 8000; he had stated the danger then in the face of power, and against that combined administration, and that †collusion of power that was playing the land and sea into one another's hands. He would pursue up the authors of such measures as make the King's crown totter on his head. That never was a noble country so perniciously neglected, so undone by the silly pride of ‡one man, or the timidity of his collegues, who would share his power but not his danger. That this must one day be answered for, unless a fatal catastrophe from our hereditary enemy overtakes us. The peril comes from little struggles for a thing called *power*—is it the power of doing good? On an English question he would not hinder but implore unanimity; would ask favours of any minister for his country; would have gone that morning to the §honorable gentleman's levèe, to desire him to accept 50,000 seamen, not including marines. If he could obtain it, it would be the first thing done for this country since the peace of Aix. There would be proofs that this war had been colluded and abetted, till broad shame had stared them in the face, till shame and danger had come together. That he had been frightened into these sensations from the highest authority; that the house had adopted those terrors, and was willing to grant more assistance. The house indeed is a fluctuating body, but

1755. November. 'Debates on number of seamen.'

* In the year 1751.
† See the Memoires for that year.
‡ Duke of Newcastle.
§ It was the morning of Mr. Fox's first levèe.

1755. November. 'Debates on number of seamen.'

he hoped would be eternal. It was different from our councils, where every thing was thought of but the public. On the contrary, we were a willing, giving House of Commons: the King might call for any thing for an *English* object. That he did not dare to move for 10,000 more seamen, because he would not blemish unanimity. He concluded with a prayer for the King, for his posterity, for this poor, forlorn, distressed country.

Fox said, he was surprized that such a trifle as the reduction of 2000 seamen in 1751 should be made of such moment. So, not voting 2000 more, in a year after the war, was betraying this country! If voting one man more would raise one man, he would agree to it: but voting more, if they could not be raised, would only increase expence. That this number was greater than we had ever had on foot, even in declared wars against France and Spain. That he would never hear Mr. Pelham's measures censured without defending them. That the reduction mentioned had been the consequence of Mr. Pelham's œconomy, and of his provision against a war. He had discharged too artificers from the dockyards, and when Lord Anson represented against it, Mr. Pelham answered, you will never pay your debt, if you always go to the extent of what you can do. He had wanted the same year to reduce the garrison of Port Mahon, but was told by a great officer that Port Mahon could bear no diminution. With regard to struggles, he said, What the motives of these struggles have been, *let those, who have struggled most and longest for power, tell.* That for himself, he had been called to his present

situation, and exerted his strength with chearfullness upon a melancholy occasion. That we had been told that nobody who approached the King had sense and virtue; that sense and virtue are somewhere else—but how shall the King hear of them? he feared *this* house would not inform him. What conversation will lead him to that superior degree of it? that he would exert his degree as chearfully as if he had struggled for it. Perhaps he had expressed his wishes for earlier augmentation. Mr. Pitt had asked, why it was not made sooner? he would ask, why not demanded sooner? why did Mr. Pitt not call sooner to arms? It came too late now, for no sense and virtue could be added to the reigning spirit of augmentation.

1755. November. 'Debates on number of seamen.'

Mr. Pitt rose again, and said, that neither that day nor ever had he said that there was no sense and virtue near the throne. If he had been misunderstood, he might too have been misrepresented. That if ever man had sufferred by those stillettos of a court which assassinate the fair opinion of a man with his master, he had. That the accusation of his having struggled for power had been received with such assent by the house, that he must speak to it. Was he accused of it, because he had not yielded to poor and sordid measures which he saw tended to destroy his country? That if he had, he might have been introduced to that august place. That it was impossible to go into all the private details of a whole summer, though compelled by such an uncandid manner. He should only say, he might have had, what the honorable gentleman at a long distance of time so gladly accepted. He

1755. November. 'Debates on number of seamen.'

had been unfortunate, but the measures were so ruinous that he could not with conscience and honour concur in them: would have strained the former a little, as far as to make a compliment, in order to be admitted to that august conversation. That having struggled for power was not the cause of his present situation. Was it not, that he could not submit to these treaties? The challenge, said he, is a bold one; let those who know the truth, tell it!—if they did not, he desired not their suffrage.

Fox rejoining, that the mention of *struggles* had called him up again, and that he had chosen to forget the gentleman's former words of *no sense and virtue near the throne*, Pitt interrupted him, and speaking to order, said, he averred on his honour those words were not his: his words had been, *that France would found her hopes on the want of sense, understanding, and virtue in those that govern here.* That he had not interrupted Mr. Fox before, because he did not love to stop those whom plain truth would answer. Fox's modesty had taken those words to himself. That nobody feared personal invectives less than himself, nor was he fond of using them. That he would not put the gentleman in mind of struggles to limit the power at which he had hinted. That he had urged these things strongly, in order to ground judicial proceedings. That Sir Thomas Robinson's notable information of the answer of the court of France to their merchants, had descended to the public papers. He must congratulate the government on having *some* intelligence. Would France build too on his wishing for 50,000 seamen? He did believe our

1755. November. 'Debates on number of seamen.'

information would improve now Mr. Fox had got the seals. Wished the latter would tell him what language to hold, which, instead of encouraging, would terrify France. He could not say he had treated Mr. Fox as *the minister*—it was not quite that yet. He never went to the * place where so many bets were made, but, if he might talk familiarly, would bet on Mr. Fox's sense and spirit—though some little things were against him. But he asks, continued Pitt, why I did not call out sooner? *My* calling out was more likely to defeat than promote. When I remonstrated for more seamen, I was called an enemy to government: now I am told that I want to strow the King's pillow with thorns: am traduced, aspersed, calumniated from morning to night. *I* would have warned the King: did *he?* If he with his sense and spirit had represented to the King the necessity of augmentation, it would have been made—but what! if there is any man so wicked—don't let it be reported that I say there is—as to procrastinate the importing troops from Ireland, in order to make subsidiary forces necessary! This whole summer, continued he, I have been looking for government—I saw none—thank God! his Majesty was not here! the trade of France has been spared sillily—there has been a dead stagnation. Orders contradicting one another were the only symptoms of spirit. When his Majesty returned, his kingdom was delivered back to him more like a wreck, than as a vessel able to stem the storm. Perhaps a little sustentation of life to this country will be obtained by a wretched peace. These, said

* To the club at Arthur's, formerly White's.

1755. November. 'Debates on number of seamen.'

he, are my sentiments; and when a man has truth on his side, he is not to be overborn by quick interrogatories. That he had not said a word of personality to Fox: that want of virtue was not only the characteristic of the ministry, but of the age. That he was happy to show a zeal not inferior to that of the ministers. Let them show him how to contribute to the King's service, and then tax him with strowing the royal pillow with thorns! But what were the services of those who were so alert in loading him? Murray, indeed, had vaunted that 140,000 of the best troops in Europe were provided for the defence of Hanover—who boasts of what numbers are prepared for England? for America? Compare the countries, compare the forces that are destined for the defence of each! Two miserable battalions of Irish, who scarce ever saw one another, had been sent to America, had been sent to be sacrificed—if this parallel was exaggerated, he desired to be made happy by being told so.

Fox, with great temper, observed how unparliamentary it was to speak so long to order: said, he was glad to hear that he was not minister, though he certainly had been treated so. That upon his honour he did not know to the offer of what Mr. Pitt had said *no*. He himself had staid till every body had said *no*. That he had lived near town * all the summer, as happy as any man that then heard him. His opinion had been for subsidies—was asked if it was: on affirming it, was told, "Then support them." Would quit, when his opinion should be otherwise. Wished every ill might happen to him,

* At Holland-house.

1755. November. 'Debates on number of seamen.'

if he had done Mr. Pitt any hurt in the closet: thought it the strongest point of honour not to accuse a man where he could not defend himself. If he underwent any loss of power, should be amply recompensed by not being treated as if he had it.

Fox keeping thus almost wholly on the defensive, was chiefly to be admired for his great command of himself, which the warmth he had used to show now made remarkable. Murray, who had laid in wait to profit of any slips that Pitt might make in this contest, rose with an artfull air of affected doubt—hinted at the irregularity of the debate; observed that Mr. Pitt's proposal of more seamen was unnecessary; do not all estimates come from the crown? The ministers must know what supplies they shall want, and what to demand—invectives to be slighted—how great the power of eloquence, that could dress up the want of 2000 men, in 1751, into the source of the war!—that there never was an honester man than the minister who determined that reduction—thought he had died in friendship with *that* gentleman. Pitt could not stand this severe reflection, but interrupted him to say, his friendship for Mr. Pelham had been as *real* as Murray's. The latter, as if corrected, continued coolly, that Mr. Pelham had wanted to introduce a system of œconomy—were he alive—perhaps we should have fewer struggles—if all, who supported under him, did still—he begged to ask one question—it was to clear up something to himself—and for the information of others—he believed those who sat near him understood that Mr. Pitt said he had refused secretary of state—

1755. November. pray, had he?—This cut still deeper. Pitt had certainly intended to insinuate so; but being pushed, replied, *no*, he had only refused to come into measures *.

I have dwelt the longer on this debate, (though so little was said to the question, and though indeed there scarce was a question), as it greatly opened the characters of the speakers, and tended to confirm the accounts I have given above.

Earthquake at Lisbon. Towards the end of November, came letters from Sir Benjamin Keene, confirming the dreadfull accounts of the earthquake at Lisbon, on the first of the month; a catastrophe most terrible, and compleated by the flames that laid waste the remains of that miserable city. The royal family had escaped death by being at a villa without the town; but the richest sovereign in Europe beheld himself in a moment reduced to the most deplorable indigence. He wrote to his sister, the Queen of Spain, "Here I am, a king, without a capital, without subjects, without raiment!" The horror of the survivors was increased by the murders committed by robbers and assassins, to whom even this tragedy was a theatre of gain! The shocks and vibration of the earth continued for many months. It seemed some great and extraordinary convulsion of nature: many towns in Portugal and Spain were destroyed, at least greatly damaged; but some degree of the concussion was felt even from Dantzic to the shores of Africa. In England it occasioned very novel phænomena; in some counties the waters of ponds and lakes were heaved up perpendicularly.

* Page 397.

28th.—Mr. Fox read to the House of Commons Sir Benjamin Keene's letter, and delivered a message from his Majesty, desiring to be enabled to assist the distressed Portuguese, and the English residing at Lisbon, to which the house immediately assented, and one hundred thousand pounds, part in money, part in provisions and utensils, were destined to that service, and dispatched as soon as possible *. 1755. November.

December 2d.—Lord Pulteney moved for leave to bring in a bill to encourage seamen, and to man the navy—by distributing all prizes to the captors, was understood. "The bill," he said, "was not to take place till the present riddle of politics should be disclosed; till war should be declared in form." The bill was a copy of one introduced by his father, to cultivate popularity, and distress the ministry, at the beginning of the late war with Spain; and had then passed. Lord Pultney had vivacity, and did not want parts: he had been brought into parliament by the Duke of Newcastle, with whom his father, deserted by all parties, and seeming indifferent to all, lived on amicable terms. Lord Pultney had attached himself to the new opposition. Mr. Pitt, too, was not quite excusable in having sufferred himself to be elected into parliament by the Duke of Newcastle, when it was so probable that he would not continue to serve under him. December. Debates on a Prize Bill.

The motion was opposed by the ministerial people, on the impropriety of the time: it was well supported by Elliot, another of the new minority, who urged that it would prevent pressing; and quoted the tyranny and violence of that custom

* Vide Hampton's Polybius, p. 537, where the Rhodians on a like catastrophe received parallel assistance.

1755. December. 'Debates on a Prize Bill.'

as practiced in Scotland, though the people there [were] not backward to list. He said, it was with difficulty that he had prevailed on himself to mention this; but seeds of danger are generally sown in dangerous times. Ellis replied, that application ought to be made to the proper officers, when there are grievances from soldiers; if redress denied, then to parliament. That sailors were not backward to list till the number was exhausted. That pressing had been in use ever since the reign of Edward the Third. The Scotch Lord-Advocate, Dundas, said, that his place would have let him know if there had been complaints in Scotland of the nature mentioned: had heard but of three complaints, and on those, two had been released; the other was of a man pressed at the suit of his wife, to prevent his wasting hers and the subsistence of her children. That not a sixth part would have been inlisted without [the] assistance of the military. Elliot replied, that he knew none of those three instances; he could quote twenty examples of towns invested by soldiers: had not meant to complain; but to encourage seamen without pressing. Charles Townshend spoke severely and admirably, on the long acquiescence of the administration under the insults of France, and on the similar acquiescence of parliament: yet, he said, he could not discover whether the ministers intended peace or war. If war, was it wrong to defend ourselves? if peace, as he believed—if they could get it, did they mean to command or to supplicate it? did they mean to make the navy as useless as the army? What a situation! administration weakening government, and opposition supporting it! and opposition discountenanced for supporting it! If a gentleman, with virtue unparalleled, offerred

1755. December. 'Debates on a Prize Bill.'

any thing for his country, he was to be removed, as if whoever would strengthen government was obnoxious to it. What would the people think, if our ministers professed being alarmed, and yet refused to accept support? Could it be supposed that France was still to receive her first impression of our warlike disposition from leave that the house might give for a bill that was to be brought in, that should say, that if there shall be a war, and we shall make any prizes, we would then divide them amongst the captors? Of no consequence would the bill be, if the administration should have power to get a peace, which he did not believe they would, as they refused to accept the power. That the only prematurity was in getting the bill ready against it was necessary. He desired to leave to others the sort of spirit that did not strengthen, and the sort of moderation that did not prepare for war: the latter was only submission, miscalled moderation, and had brought on a system, which our united ministers could not undo. Nugent said, when war should be declared, the same thing would be done in part, and, therefore, was no encouragement now. Captures before a declaration are generally given up. Nobody but the ministers knew how little farther you could go, without engaging Spain against us. What had been done, was to prevent invasion, and the manning of the French navy. This war was unpopular in France; don't make it popular. Stanley declared for the previous question, as a negative would make the present seamen think that they are not to share as well as the future. Sir Richard Lyttelton vaunted much the service he had done in getting the

1755. December. 'Debates on a Prize Bill.'

word *lawfull* restored in the Mutiny Bill, which, had he desired at the office, he should have been thought impertinent. Sir Robert Walpole, with a venal parliament, had not stifled the former bill thus. Beckford said, nobody would suspect him of being an enemy to the navy, who had the greatest part of his fortune afloat: that he would not give the whole prize to the captors, but would regulate it. That this bill had not had a good effect in the last war; it had made our men attack the enemy, but neglect our own trade. That the Jehoiakim, and other Spanish prizes, had been condemned before the declaration of the last war; and these would be so. He preferred war to uncertain peace.

The chief passages of a fine emphatic speech of George Grenville, were, "That we were in a state of war for subsidies, of peace for our navy. When we should come to debate the treaties, all the talk would be war; to-day all was peace. France had much to restore, before she had any right to restitution; ought to refund all the expence she had driven us into. Sir Robert Walpole was not too precipitate, yet two years before the war he did not call this bill premature. Why this overstrained civility to France? The newspapers said 250,000*l.* had been remitted from France to create divisions in parliament. He did not complain of such scandal as this—nay, was glad that freedom of writing was encouraged by authority. The time was come, when our calamities would open the mouths of all that could speak, and would incite the pens of all that could write; yet he did not mean to speak indecently, or write licentiously. He should thank heaven, with Timoleon,

1755. December. 'Debates on a Prize Bill.'

if Syracuse was so free, that the most profligate in it might abuse the best and highest. For the previous question; would seamen, he asked, understand the meaning of it, when it was scarce clear enough for the comprehension of the house?

Fox censured the irregularity of the debate, and sneered at pathetic discourses upon such immaterial occasions. He said, he should be for giving the whole capture of those who made, or should attempt to make, prizes; that is, he would reserve a portion for those who sought them without success. That the whole dispute turned upon the word *now*. If sailors did not understand the previous question, the more pity that the bill should be moved, when it was necessary to put that question. He wished that all who remembered Sir Robert Walpole thought of him as he did! Was Sir Robert Walpole *forced* into a war by a *venal* House of Commons? It had hurt his country more than him. For the Mutiny Bill, you, Sir, said he, addressing himself to the Speaker, would not have let me leave out the word *lawfull* surreptitiously. He who has said what he has of Sir Robert Walpole, may say that of me in the next sentence; I shall like it the better. But the word *lawfull* was not necessary; who is to obey *unlawfull* commands? It was restored to please Sir Richard; he did not know, he said, if it had pleased any body else. He did not think it would have been remembered by Lyttelton seven years afterwards, as the great action of his life for which this country was indebted to him. That this was making war by a parliamentary side wind: that if these prizes proved very

1755. December. 'Debates on a Prize Bill.'

considerable, he would not restore them without a good peace. Why was the previous question urged, but from the unwillingness of the administration to reject the bill? Would you give the seamen hopes, when you are not sure that you can condemn and distribute these prizes? He was sorry they had not been called *brave* that day, without the mention of their views of gain! Don't make yourselves ridiculous to Europe, by giving what you have not to give. He advised them to withdraw their motion, and address for declaration of war: he should not concur with them, but it would be more consistent behaviour.

Pitt said, it did Grenville honour to be told ironically and maliciously of his pathetic speech by Fox, who had spoken logically, not feelingly, and who, he wished, would think farther than that little, narrow *now*. For himself, he had always spoken, all that minister's family had heard him speak, with respect of Sir Robert Walpole after the determination of his power—these last words occasioned a laugh:—Pitt angrily and haughtily told them, it was a blundering laugh: was it, or was it not more honorable to respect a man after his power determined? He defended Sir Richard Lyttelton as having mentioned the Mutiny Bill properly, in consequence of Elliot's account, which he threatened should have its day of consideration. He laughed at the more than Stoic patience of the administration, talked up the American war, and concluded that the French prizes were reserved as a deposit to recover Hanover; he could account for this unintelligible tenderness no other way. Sir Richard Lyttelton said, he honoured Fox

1755.

December.

in his private character, but believed that if he had the same power as Sir Robert Walpole, he would not use it with the same moderation. Murray insisted that this bill was taking from the King his prerogative of declaring war. Dr. Hay was warmly for the bill, especially as it would demand much time to amend it, and as warm against what he called the detestable practice of pressing. Legge asked, what was this so critical *now*, that this bill would turn the scale? had France forgot all our hostilities, and would she resent this simple bill? Why should Spain resent it? He never, he said, could hear Sir Robert Walpole mentioned without expressing his veneration; he was an honour to human nature, and the peculiar friend to Great Britain. The previous question was put and carried by 211 to 81. The bill was afterwards passed with modifications on the declaration of war.

'Debates and division on a Prize Bill.'

December 5th.—William, Duke of Devonshire, died of a dropsy. I have nothing to add to the account given of him in the first part of these Memoires, but what showed a conscientious idea of honesty in him; and, though the circumstance is trifling, a virtue is always worth recording. Sometime before his death, he had given up to two of his younger sons 600*l.* a-year in land, that they might not perjure themselves, if called upon to swear to their qualifications, as knights of the shire.

Death of the Duke of Devonshire.

The same day, the new secretary at war moved for an army of 34,263 men, which was an augmentation of 15,000 men, the extent of what could be raised at that time in such a country as England; in poor countries levies are made with

Debates on the army.

1755. December. 'Debates on the army.'

more facility. When this should be compleated, a farther increase was intended. Eight thousand eight hundred men were designed for North America; where two battalions had disgraced their country. Lord Barrington commended the North Americans, extolled Braddock, who, he said, had been basely traduced; praised Nova Scotia, Lord Halifax, and Cornwallis.

Pitt, in one of his finest florid declamations, seconded the motion, adding, that last year he had pronounced 18,000 men not sufficient; our whole force was necessary at this dangerous and critical conjuncture. Other efforts were requisite, than sending two miserable battalions to America as victims. Every step since had tended to provoke a war, not to make it —and at last the crown itself was to be fought for, by so ineffective or so raw an army! He hoped by alarming the nation to make the danger reach the ears of his Majesty, who was likely after so gracious a reign to be attacked in his venerable age! to see such a country exposed by the neglect of his ministers! He could not avoid turning from the venerable age of the King, to his amiable posterity, *born among us*, yet given up by some unskillfull minister or ministers!—yet he meaned no invectives; he made no accusation; he spoke from his feeling. He then drew a striking and masterly picture of a French invasion reaching London, and of the horrors ensuing, while there was a formidable enemy within the capital itself, as full of weakness as full of multitude; a flagitious rabble, ready for every nefarious action: of the consternation that would spread through the city, when the noble, artificial,

1755. December. 'Debates on the army.'

yet vulnerable fabric of public credit should crumble in their hands! How would ministers be able to meet the aspect of so many citizens dismayed? How could men so guilty meet their countrymen? How could a British parliament assemble without these considerations? The King's speech of last year had been calculated to lull us into a fallacious dream of repose —or had his ministers not had understanding, or foresight, or virtue—he repeated the words that he might not be misquoted, had they had none of these qualifications to prompt them to lay the danger before his Majesty? Was it not a proof of his assertions, that *where* his Majesty himself had a foresight even of fancied, not threatened, danger, we knew what provision, vast provision had been made? did the subjects of the crown want a feeling which the subjects of the Electorate possessed in so quick a degree? did he live to see the day, when a British parliament had felt so inadequately? That there were but ten thousand men in this part of the united kingdom; that not more than half would be left to defend the royal family and the metropolis; and half security is full and ample danger. Accursed be the man, and he would have the malediction of his country, who did not do all he could to strengthen the King's hands! he would have him strengthened by laying open the weakness of his councils; would substitute reality to incapacity and futility, and the little frivolous love of power. To times of relaxation should be left that fondness for disposal of places: wisdom ought to meet such rough times as these. It was that little spirit of domination that had caused the decay of this country, that

1755. December. 'Debates on the army.'

ambition of being *the only figure among cyphers:* when that image was first used, perhaps it was prophecy, to-day it was history. Two hundred and eighty thousand pounds, the charge of this augmentation, would last year have given us security: for that sum, our stocks would fall, and hurry along with them the ruin of this city, vulnerable in proportion to its opulence. In other countries, treasures remain where a city is not sacked; paper credit may be invaded even in Kent: it is like the sensitive plant, it need not be cropped; extend but your hand, it withers and dies. The danger had been as present last year to any eye made for public councils; for what is the first attribute of a wise minister, but to leave as little as possible to contingents? How do thoughtlesness, folly, and ignorance differ from wisdom and knowledge, but by want of foresight? He would not recur, like Lord Barrington, to the Romans for comparisons; our own days had produced as great examples. In 1746, thirteen regiments raised by noblemen, who, though they did not leave their ploughs, left their palaces, had saved this country; he believed it. With what scorn, depression, cruelty, as far as contempt is cruelty, were they treated by the hour! with what calumny! He wished the government would encourage the nobility and gentry to form a militia, as a supplement to the army. He wanted to call this country out of that enervate state, that twenty thousand men from France could shake it. The maxims of our government were degenerated, not our natives. He wished to see that breed restored, which under our old principles had carried our glory so high! What would the age think they deserved, who, after

Washington was defeated and our forts taken, who after connivance, if not collusion, had advised his Majesty to trust to so slender a force?—on cool reflection what would they deserve? He did not call for the sagacity of a Burleigh or a Richelieu to have foreseen all that must happen—that may happen in two months. He had no vindictive purpose, nor wanted to see penal judgments on their heads: our calamities were more owing to the weakness of their heads than of their hearts.

1755. December. 'Debates on the army.'

Fox replied, he wished Mr. Pitt had made this awakening speech when we were asleep, and before France had awakened us: but the honorable gentleman had judged by the event; if he had foreseen, he would undoubtedly have made this noble speech sooner: if he had made it, said Fox, I am sure I should have remembered it; I am not apt to forget his speeches. Was it ever in that house reckoned *virtue* to advise the King to ask more money? it was rather a mark of understanding than of virtue. Let Pitt prescribe a method to quicken recruiting; let him set to a Militia Bill. Yet, said he, I have been told by a wise man, that it is too nice a line to draw a scheme for a militia in the hands of the crown; the house alone could do it. Yet he should think it less to be despaired of, since Mr. Pitt thought it practicable. That the scheme for recruiting must be to inlist for a term of years. That the total silence of parliament was an excuse for not having made the augmentation sooner. With regard to the thirteen regiments, he would always own if he repented, or persist if he thought his opinion right. He remembered at that time there was a

1755. December. 'Debates on the army.'

noble duke * able and willing (thank God! he was able and willing now), at the closet-door, who, as soon as it was opened, went in and offerred his service, saying, he would go with his Lowlanders and see if he could not oppose those Highlanders: —he remembered another anecdote, he was now forced to tell it, it was a scheme for a cheap regiment of dragoons, which, by another duke †, was converted into two dear regiments of horse—but he would ask, did all those noblemen act from public spirit? did they all raise their regiments? there had been a mixture which he wanted to unmix.

Pitt answered; why had he not alarmed last year? he had been deluded by the *speech*. Those then in the confidence of the minister—Fox then was not of the number—declared they did not believe we should have a war: could he believe it in defiance of that speech, smoothing over all the horrors of our situation? The ministers could no longer secrete our danger; they had concealed it for fear of awakening speeches. Could he pronounce those speeches, till overpowered by the conjuncture? he did in private: while he was suffered to represent in private, he did—now we must sound the alarum in parliament, when we have invited into our bowels a war that was the child of ignorance and connivance—if there is justice under Heaven, the ministers must one day answer it.

Thus far the debate was serious: will it be credited that the following speech was so? Will not my narrative be sometimes thought a burlesque romance? as Don Quixote had his

* Duke of Bedford. † Duke of Montagu.

1755. December. 'Debates on the army.'

Sancho, and Hudibrass his Ralph, may not some future commentator discover, that the Duke of Newcastle was my trembling hero, and Nugent his abandoned squire? This modest personage replied to Pitt, that he thought the administration wise and honest; that he did not think there was a more honest set of men. Could Pitt have said more, if all had happened that he thinks will? Every thing was exaggerated, yet nothing had been done wrong. That he would defend the ministry till five in the morning. Though engaged against the greatest power in the universe in every part of the universe, have we proved weak? That this foolish—Pitt objecting that he had not used that term, Nugent continued, he thought he had used every epithet in the English language—well then! this weak and ignorant administration had contrived to oppose a superiority of force, and had miscarried but in one place. That he did not wonder Pitt expected every thing from *this* administration—but he expected more. That though the censure had been so unjust, he could not help knowing at whom it was aimed: but great history-painters are often very bad portrait-painters: he must own he knew who was meant; professed himself a friend to that great man: *vowed* he never heard any doubt of who ought to be first minister—but, like the dedication of the Tale of the Tub to Lord Somers, all men agreed in the Duke of Newcastle. France never made so pitifull a figure as against this administration. Pitt's were but assertions; *his* assertions were as good; he would say, the Duke of Newcastle was honest and wise.

The burlesque increased; Sir Thomas Robinson played a

1755. December. 'Debates on the army.'

base to Nugent's thunder; his pompous rumbling made proper harmony with the other's vociferation. The latter had exhausted flattery on another man; Sir Thomas contrived to be as bombast in a panegyric on himself. He said, he had been banished * for eighteen years, without a friend to communicate with; with no opportunity of practicing eloquence, with no university education—yet he must speak, as complicated in the charge on the administration of the last twelve months. He cried out, *Me, me adsum qui feci, in me convertite telum!* If I am proper for any thing, continued he, I am for the closet: I am proper for it from my courage, from my virtue, do not say for my understanding. I have enjoyed a happier year and half than ever I knew, for I have spoken my mind. Why should I not have dared to speak my mind in the closet, when I have dared to speak it here? Men took courage from what I said; virtue was out of my mouth. *Et dubitamus adhuc virtutem extendere factis?* Why is forgot what we have done by sea? We have acted *fortiter in re, suaviter in modo.*

Charles Townshend observed, that every body had defended only their own part, nobody the system. Who would defend the melancholy state of America? There, when the plan of Lord Halifax, so singular in his attention, had been embraced, why was it not supported? because we chose to set up negotiation against force. He then gave a detail of the French incroachments, of our supineness, of the neglect of the Massachusets, and of our suffering the French to settle the

* Minister at Vienna, &c.

disputed territories. If the course of all these measures was not changed, our situation would be incapable of amendment by honester hearts and wiser heads. At least, if the administration would not change their measures, let them be defended by Sir Thomas Robinson—nobody had defended them better!

1755. December. 'Debates on the army.'

Lord George Sackville, in a manly sensible speech, said, he should be so unfashionable as to speak to the question—if there were crimes, let them be alledged. The country was exposed; he did not know who was guilty. He knew who made provision against our danger; the King. No dispositions being made but to guard Scotland and this metropolis, evinced our weakness. But look south, look west, what defence was there? where was there any? it was all in your fleet. Where was your local defence? no country had so little. Where was your militia? only in the orders of the council. One recommended it to another, the lord lieutenant to the deputy lieutenant. In *his* profession it was fashionable to laugh at militias; he wished to see one. Let us not lie tempting the enemy to revenge; our most essential part, the docks, were unfortified. He recommended expedition, excused the compleating the two Irish battalions, which were small, in Ireland, because if they had been recruited with Americans, it was feared they would disagree. Of Braddock he said, he died in his country's cause, and therefore if I thought ill of him, I would not say it.

It had been a day of rodomontade; Beckford finished the debate with one, declaring, that the Americans looked upon

1755. December. 'Debates on the army.'

him as their representative, and transmitted their grievances to him. That a letter had been sent to him which had gone to the plantations, and had puzled them, they did not know how to act. Having demanded how they were to behave on the incroachments of the French, they were told, "repell force"—so far was right—what followed, was the postscript of a woman's letter—it said, "take care not to repell force, but on your own limits"—and those limits were then undecided, and were settling by commissaries! He wished, he said, to give courage; the French were more frightened than you; and you seemed tolerably frightened. Their silence proceeded from imbecillity; they had entered upon this war too soon: he hoped we should be œconomic, that we should not have more than 34,000 men, and no compulsory laws. There was no division. A day or two afterwards the bill for pressing, as practiced in the two last wars, was revived.

'Remarks on the above debate.'

The letter which Beckford mentioned had been written by Lord Holderness to the governors of our colonies. Charles Townshend had intended to make great use of it in his meditated attack on the ministry, for their tame and negligent administration of the plantations. He was hurt at Beckford's premature disclosure of what he intended as a real charge. How his American campaign was prevented will be seen hereafter.

Another topic of the debate calls for a few words. In the time of the rebellion thirteen lords had offerred to raise regiments of their own dependents, and were allowed. Had they paid them too, the service had been noble. Being paid

1755. December.

by the government, obscured a little of the merit—being paid without raising them, would deserve too coarse a term. It is certain that not six of the thirteen regiments ever were raised —not four were employed. If then they saved this country, as Mr. Pitt asserted, it was by preventing risings in the counties where they were stationed. Did those that were not raised, prevent insurrections? or did those that were raised, and were led out of their counties, prevent them? The chief persons at the head of this scheme were the Dukes of Bedford and Montagu. The former raised and served with his regiment. The Duke of Montagu, who thought he could never get too much from the government, or give away enough to the poor, had the profit of two regiments. Mr. Fox had warmly attacked this plan, especially on the design of giving rank to the officers; and had made a great breach amongst the ministerial people: yet it was carried. Pitt, at that period connected with the Duke of Bedford, had supported the scheme: it was artfull in him now to revive the remembrance of it, when Fox was possessed of the Duke of Bedford.

Debates on a new Militia Bill.

8th.—George Townshend moved for a committee of the whole house to consider the laws relating to the militia, in order to bring in a new bill, and establish a real militia. It is too well known, to recapitulate what disputes this subject had occasioned in the reign of Charles the First. The apprehension of reviving those contests had contributed to let the topic lie almost in oblivion; the footing which a regular army had gained in this country, had concurred to throw disrepute upon it. The foolish exercises of the trained bands in the

1755. December. 'New Militia Bill.'

city, gave it a total air of ridicule. Yet the very establishment of an army inspired many with wishes for a more constitutional defence. Oppositions, from the very spirit of party, had frequently attempted a revival of the militia. Opposition to the Duke, who had drawn his notions of war from the purest German classics, prompted his enemies to promote whatever he would dislike. Foreign forces introduced to save a country like this, made it shamefull not to listen to any expedient that could place defence in the hands of the natives. The difficulties of establishing a militia in an age of customs and manners so different were almost insuperable. The country-gentlemen themselves felt the impracticability, or the inconveniencies, if practicable; yet the theme was become too popular to be withstood; and many gave into the scheme, trusting to its defeating itself. Pitt, who by no means thought it feasable, yet knowing that it would either be rejected by the ministry, or fall by its own difficulties, resolved to lose no merit with those who thought it could be effected, and accordingly unfolded a plan for it himself. He opened it with a plain precision, and went through with a masterly clearness. His memory in the details was as great as the capacity he showed for business: he had never shone in this light before.

He said, he would do himself real honour by seconding a gentleman of a family that had preserved so exact a medium between duty to the crown and to their country. Yet, though Mr. Townshend's friend and servant, he should have no hope, unless government, the army, the law, and what in this case was most material, the country gentlemen, would give their

assistance. He unfortunately was out of all these descriptions. He knew no secrets of government, he had too early been driven * from the profession of arms, he had never studied the law, he was no country gentleman. It was perhaps rash in him, for it was dangerous for any man, to touch our constitution, which had not been the result of chance, but of the wisdom of ages: he only spoke to call government not to sit with their arms across. But indeed here the country gentleman would be more first minister than any minister in the land. He would venture too, to offer some considerations. The heads of his scheme were, that the militia should be reduced to about 50,000 or 60,000; a kind of half-trained army. That the crown, which now was not at liberty to march them out of their several counties, should have that power. That there should be a compulsory call under the civil power. Should be all foot. That he hoped never to see the standing army less than 18,000: the militia, as a supplement, that we may not be looking all round the world for subsidiary troops. That it must be a lasting body, paid and cloathed. Should be exercised twice a week. Should be reviewed four times a year by the lords lieutenants of counties, and by generals of the king's army. Should have the same pay as the foot soldiers, but with plain cloathing, not pretending to all the lustre of an army. What, if they should be exercised on Sundays after church?—unless the clergy or dissenters disapproved it: he would retract this proposal, if it gave offence. The exercise

1755. December. 'Debates on a new Militia Bill.'

* He had been cornet of horse, and was broken at the time of the excise, when his uncle Lord Cobham and Lord Westmorland lost their regiments.

1755. December. 'Debates on a new Militia Bill.'

comprehending 110 days, if they were to be exercised on Sundays, and one other day of the week, with sixpence a day, they would receive a shilling for losing one day in a week from their work. He would have no deduction from their pay, but would have their cloaths provided for them, which, with being sure of a shilling a week all the year round, might be a compensation. That they should wear their cloaths three years, and only when exercised. The officers to have no pay, but a qualification in land in their own county, or being sons of a larger estate, for instance, of 1500*l.* a year. Not to be under military law, but subject to civil punishment in time of peace. When marched, to be subject to military discipline; for what is martial law, but growing out of the nature of the service, which is not the laws of peace? That there could not be too many serjeants to such companies. Would have private soldiers of the army for serjeants of militia. Not fewer than four serjeants to eighty men. That the crown should name an army adjutant with serjeant's pay. That the expence would not rise to near what would be imagined; would come under 300,000*l.* What millions had gone out of England for the last thirty years, which this expence would have saved! What an inglorious picture for this country, to figure gentlemen driven by an invasion like a flock of sheep, and forced to send their money abroad to buy courage and defence! If this scheme should prove oppressive provincially or parochially, he was willing to give it up: but how preferable to waiting to see if the wind would blow you subsidiary troops! You would never want them again—they are an eye-sore! He praised

the army and its constitutional inclinations; and observed what stability a militia would give to our system. 1755. December.

This speech in its material parts was made the groundwork of the subsequent bill; the discussion of which took up many and very long days. The Speaker gave great assistance; so did Lord George Sackville: the ministry early, at last the house itself, except about a dozen persons, totally deserted attendance upon the bill. As it did not pass the Lords, I shall drop any farther account of it, till it came thither, except to mention some pretty homage which Sir George Lyttelton's awe made him pay to the genius of his offended friend Mr. Pitt. After the latter's exposition of his plan, Sir George compared a militia to the longitude, necessary, but hitherto sought in vain. He had often, he said, heated his imagination with the topic, but his judgment had cooled it again. If soldiers assisted the plan, he should hope better of it; they might avoid the errors of civil men. That hints from Mr. Pitt were important advices; a sketch from him was almost a finished picture: but it ought to be finished, the lines should be very correct. The whole people would not betray the whole people, but sixty thousand might. The most material part of our affairs was our finances; if this institution would hurt them, it was not admissible. The smaller the number, the more practicable; yet there might be danger of another kind. He never wished to see foreigners, but when no other force was to be had. With ever so great a militia, you may want them; you cannot march militia abroad. 'Debates on a new Militia Bill.'

December 10th.—The treaties were considered in both Debates on the treaties.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

houses. In the lords, Earl Temple, in a very long and very indifferent speech, in which there was nothing remarkable but his saying, *that we were become an insurance-office to Hanover*, moved for a censure on the treaties. Lord Chesterfield defended them with great applause: the turn of his speech was to ascribe the clamour against Hanover to the Jacobites, and to ridicule them. He talked much on the Rebellion, on the intended insurrection, for which Sir John Cotton's resigning his employment was to have been the signal, and of Marshal Saxe's projected invasion, or *chimere*, in 1744. He was to have brought 12000 saddles, his lordship supposed, for disaffected horses: a Jacobite might think he could answer for horses; he does think he can answer for what is as little governable. He went through a deduction of the history of England since the reign of Queen Elizabeth, with regard to the continent—of James the First, he said, he had other things to think of—he was writing against witches and tobacco. Lord Marchmont was more severe on Lord Temple, and said, he could not pretend to keep steady those cockboats of eloquence. He believed their intentions right, but they might do much mischief by raising such animosities. If a man kills one, what satisfaction to be told, that he only intended to maim? If that house was burned down, what indemnification would it be, that they meaned only to set fire to these treaties with a farthing candle? He concluded with saying, that he had heard this measure compared to the Trojan horse, filled with armed men—but that was not the cause of complaint—the persons in opposition were angry that

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

they were not to bridle and saddle it. The Duke of Bedford spoke *for* the treaties; Lord Ravensworth against them, and against the censure of them too. The chancellor spoke severely against Lord Temple, and fulsomely and indecently; seeing the Prince of Wales there taking notes, he said, he now began to have hopes of him; hoped he would be the father of all his subjects: flattered the Duke; and said of the ministers, they were sometimes painted like angels, sometimes like monsters. Lord Temple repaid the invective: he did not know, he said, whom he had painted as angels; he had sometime ago heard one man * painted as a monster—he did not know how he would be represented now. Remembered how he had formerly been drawn into a measure † himself, for tearing away a favourite servant from the King, by those who had since adopted that minister's measures: he wished that minister had remained; his measure would not be mangled now by blundering coblers. Lord Halifax spoke warmly against German measures; and called the present, the most expensive funeral of our expiring country that ever was furnished by a rash undertaker. Lord Pomfret, as earnest, called on the bishops to prevent the effusion of Christian blood. The Duke of Newcastle, Lord Holderness, Lord Morton, and Lord Raymond, spoke for the treaties; and Lord Cathcart in vindication of the behaviour of the Hessians in the last war: and then the censure being rejected by 85 to 12, Lord Egremont

* Mr. Fox by Lord Hardwicke, on the Marriage Bill.

† The resignations on Lord Granville's administration of three days.

1755. December. and Lord Ilchester moved for approbation of the treaties; and the house broke up at ten at night.

'Debates on the treaties.' The commons sat to the same hour. Lord Barrington moving to refer the treaties to the committee, Potter opposed it, affirming that the treaties were unconstitutional acts, and express violations of the act of settlement, for which reason he would not enter into the merits: any treaty for Hanover, whether subsidiary or not, made without consent of parliament, being such an infringement. He only observed that the stipulations with Hesse were so loose, that for 8000 men, we might be engaged in a war of twenty years for the landgrave, if attacked by whomsoever. That these questions might involve us in a war for Hanover—ergo, were a violation of the settlement. The appropriation of the late vote of credit to these subsidies was a violation too of that. He was running into strong censure, but checked himself, saying, he could not call it a profligate age, when such men had fallen victims to their integrity! Potter's manner was at once important and languid, and consequently effaced impressions as fast as he made them. Sir George Lyttelton insisted that the express defence of England and her allies was provided for by the Hessian treaty. And Lord Duplin excused the application of the vote of credit, as intended to enable us to furnish our contingents. Fox told Potter that his accusation was too weighty for his conclusion; was he content, after charging such crimes, with preventing the treaties from being referred to the committee? Martin replied, that, considering what name was

involved in these negotiations, a rejection was thought more decent than a censure. 1755. December.

The Duke of Newcastle, apprehending that Murray might skirmish too cautiously with Pitt, and that Fox, though he might combat him, might not much defend his grace, had selected another champion, who was equal to any Philippic, and whom he would for that purpose have made paymaster, if Fox had not withstood it. This was Hume Campbell, who for some time had deserted opposition, and almost parliament, and had applied himself entirely to his profession of the law, which he was at once formed to adorn and to suit, for he was eloquent, acute, abusive, corrupt, and insatiable. He began with professing his reverence for the act of settlement, as the act of King William, to whom we owed our existence as a parliament: yet, said he, the sense of the house should be taken in form on the legality or illegality of the measure: the charge ought to be well made out: if not illegal, *let the house punish the eternal invectives*. Pitt called him to order, and told him, he thought he was too good a member of parliament to describe debates in that manner. Old Horace Walpole answered, that Pitt ought to be the last man in the house to complain of irregularity. This occasioned much disorder. Pitt said, he had risen to put Hume Campbell in mind of words that struck directly at the liberty of debate: that he had him in his power if he insisted on taking down the words, but would decline, till he had explained himself. Hume Campbell then continued, in a masterly speech, to censure the unlimited reflections that were daily thrown on the ministers; 'Debates on the treaties.'

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

adding, that when people made charges on acts of state, they ought to be obliged to make them out. He mentioned Sir William Thompson's accusation of Lord Lechmere, and other cases, which had been voted scandalous and malicious. Hard would it be, if that house might not resent unjust accusations of our *superiors*. When they happen in crouded houses *, strangers take notes, and the abuse is dispersed to the most mischievous purposes. In 1745, invectives, scattered there, were transplanted into the Pretender's manifestos. He lamented their misleading his unhappy countrymen †; and owned that he was but too apt to be warm himself. Then passing to the objections raised from the act of settlement, he said, he should pay no compliment to it; it had been intended a censure on King William: the clause specified was only declaratory, and did not take away from the crown the power of making treaties. In 1727, a treaty of mutual guarantee was made with the court of Wolfenbuttle, and was signed by great men and Whigs, by the Duke of Devonshire, Lord Trevor, Lord Townshend, and by the greatest of all, Sir Robert Walpole: it was debated, written against, yet was never once thought a violation of the settlement. Afterwards, when a motion was made for removing Sir Robert Walpole, there wanted no abilities to charge him; there was only wanting fact and evidence; but the house called for facts, not

* The house had very lately been much offended at a Marquis St. Simon, a Frenchman, taking notes in the gallery.

† The Scotch. The young Pretender, in one of his declarations, mentioned our pamphlets and libels as proofs of the dissatisfaction of the nation.

speeches; for evidence, not assertions. No man dreamed of such a breach of the constitution; yet had it been so, the treaty was a fact, and Sir Robert's name to it was evidence. The present treaties were a great system of preventive measures:—what was the most hostile part of them? that levelled against Prussia—yet that prince could not be sorry that we should have future greatness: his maxim was, that no ally can be well worth keeping, unless they can do without you. In the present case, that king may be glad to plead his fear of the Russians, against admitting the French into Germany. For his own part, he would rather censure the negotiators than the treaties themselves, which were calculated for the interests, and navy, and commerce of Britain. But if the ministers were so guilty as was pretended, the times were too dangerous not to remove them. He concluded with a short defence of himself, denied being in the power of any individual, and said he must plead as an excuse of his egotism that rule of Plutarch, never to say any thing in defence of yourself, but when mankind could not possibly know it without; let his warmth be taken as a proof of his honesty.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

Vyner remarked, that Lord Chancellor King had long refused to enroll the treaty of Wolfenbuttle. George Grenville pointed out the impropriety of referring illegal papers, to see if the committee would grant money on them; and the impossibility of forming a charge in the committee, instead of giving money: or the absurdity of giving money, and then considering whether it was legal or not. He taxed it with being unparliamentary language to say that the act of settle-

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

ment was formed by the enemies of the house of Hanover; were Lord Wharton, Lord Somers, enemies? If that doctrine should prevail, the same might be said of the bill of rights: all our statute books might be erased, might be called founded on disrespect. This indeed would be a way of restraining debates, to call them acts of hostility. Why the treaty of Wolfenbuttle avoided censure was, the King's having been empowered the year before to contract alliances for defence of Hanover. Would any body agree to refer the treaty in question to the committee, because they did not believe it would engage us in a war for Hanover? What had proved to be the intent of the former treaty with Russia? When England was attacked in 1745, and we did not reclaim our money from Russia (about 400,000*l.*), it marked that treaty to have related only to Hanover. But we made treaties when we ought to deliberate, and deliberated when we ought to act. If the Hessians were retained in June for fear of an invasion, were they ready now in December? could they be ready under three months? and wherefore had we taken no other precautions? Were these Hessians all-sufficient? He wished our situation were such, that the authors of this measure were to be envied! If their negotiations were approved by the committee, could they afterwards be impeached? He did not wonder therefore that they pushed on this method.

Murray answered, that the sense of the house on the legality might be taken collaterally in the committee—but were we engaged, or to be engaged, in a war for Hanover? The first act of settlement, which obliged privy counsellors

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

to sign their opinions, had been repealed by Lord Somers himself. That, allowing the present charge, the act would not be infringed till the troops were reclaimed. But these arguments would disable the King from leaving a single clause in a treaty for his electoral defence. If this treaty violated the act of settlement, it had been broken by all defensive treaties; had been broken by the quadruple alliance. That treaty engaged the contracting powers mutually to defend *all* the dominions of each other; and if the stipulated succours proved insufficient, they were to engage in a war. It was the same in the treaty of Hanover. But the bare conclusion of the treaty was never charged. In the year 1739 we contracted for Hessians and Danes; it was thought prudent to secure them, though we were then involved only in a war with Spain: no previous application had been made to parliament. All subsequent subsidiary treaties have been concluded in the same way. We could not enjoy the blessing of the present royal family without the inconveniencies. In the year 1740 a vote of credit had been applied in the same manner. But granting it perverted, would the misapplication spoil the treaty?

Affair of Hume Campbell and Pitt.

Pitt, after Hume Campbell's attack, had let these discussions intervene, as if taking time to collect his anger. He rose at last, aggravating by the most contemptuous looks and action and accents the bitterest and most insulting of all speeches. Such little matter, he said, had been offerred on the defensive side, that he did not know where to go. Had Hume Campbell had any thing else to say, he would not have

1755. December. 'Hume Campbell and Pitt.'

dwelt for half an hour on the treaty of Wolfenbuttle—and what had he produced? a list of great lords who signed it! How were their names to induce the house to refer these treaties to a committee? such poor little shifts and evasions might do in a pie-pouder-court*; they were unworthy a great house of parliament. Once Hume Campbell had been his great friend, and they had trod the same paths of invectives† together, which now the other wanted to have punished, so ready was he by a side-wind to level the laws, and so fond of *superiors!* Nay, he had urged that the act of settlement was not obligatory till the treaties were ratified! he prayed to Heaven, that doctrines, dangerous as *manifestos*, might not prevail there! The gentleman had dared to avow such doctrine—but a court could never want *one* servile lawyer for any purpose. In the profligate, prerogative reign of James the First, when a *great duke*‡ was at the head of power, even that House of Commons possessed a member who dared to call him *Stellionatus*§. And there did not want a *servile lawyer* to call for punishment on the honest burgess. We have a King who disdains to keep pace with such a *servile lawyer*—but, said he (turning, and directly nodding at Hume Campbell, who sat three benches above him), I will not dress up this

* A court where trifling causes are tried in the country; called so, from country fellows coming thither with dusty shoes, *avec les piès poudrès.*

† It is worth remembering, that Hume Campbell, who now declaimed against invectives, and so much commended Sir Robert Walpole, had formerly in a speech called that minister, *a tympany of corruption!*

‡ The Duke of Bucks—alluding to the Duke of Newcastle.

§ Spotted like a weesil.

1755. December. 'Hume Campbell and Pitt.'

image under a third person, I apply it to him; his is the slavish doctrine, he is the slave; and the shame of this doctrine will stick to him as long as his gown sticks to his back—but his trade is words; they were not provoked by me—but they are not objects of terror, but of my contempt and ridicule. Then, said he, turning to Murray, I would come to another learned gentleman, but it is difficult to know where to pull the first thread from a piece so finely spun. Constructions ought never to condemn a great minister, but I think this crime of violating the act of settlement is within the letter. If the dangerous illegality of it is to be inquired into, it should be referred to a committee of the whole house, not to a committee of supply. Inquired into, it must be: will I suffer an audacious minister to run before parliament? I do not say *superiors*, I hate that miserable poor word; but if a cabinet have taken on them to conclude subsidiary treaties without consent of parliament, shall they not answer it? He affirmed that there was not the smallest similarity between these and the treaties quoted. In 1717 and 1718 the ministers stated dangers from Sweden, and then asked for money. The treaty of Hanover was grounded on the Ostend Company, and on the negotiations about Gibraltar, &c. Time, the great discoverer of truth, had not yet discovered whether there was any truth in the assertion of the emperor and Spain designing to set the Pretender on the throne. Would any lawyer plead, when his Majesty speaks in a treaty and says *dominions*, that he can mean any thing but his British dominions? we were not to be explained out of our liberties, nor, by being taught

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

to subtilize, to lose respect for the essential. In the last war the Hessians did once go into *aliena castra*, and except that time when they were forced at Munich, never behaved well. He thought there was an equal violation by both treaties, but the Russian most dangerous: yet he would not avow that we were so exhausted as to declare we could not assist Holland. Because this treaty stipulated succours for England and Holland and Hanover, did the legality for the two first prove the third stipulation not illegal? But even the protection of Holland was not mentioned in the address of last year. "Where," said Murray, "is the harm of holding my troops ready? the crown reserves it as an operative act." But that was precision at which we could not arrive! was all an unmeaning verbiage! You had not the troops, therefore it was no war! but there was levy money; and raising men, without firing a gun, was constructive treason. He wished he could hear any more of the shining lights of Westminster!—the long robe was made use of in all arbitrary times. How often had they attacked Magna Charta with explanations of *nisi per mandatum Domini Regis!* Where, might it have been said in the late rebellion, was the harm of a few men *ready* to rebell? Dr. Foigard says, "Where is the harm of being in a closet?" These *vigorous* measures would pull a war out of the closet. He denied that the crown had a power of making subsidiary treaties that lead to war. That Hanover was concerned in all these treaties quoted, he was sorry to hear—then surely it was time to stop it, since we improve so much in adulation, as to be arrived at the age of speaking out and

avowing Hanover in all. He wished the circumstances of this country could permit us to extend such care to Hanover; but he would not for any consideration have set his hand to these treaties. 1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

Fox with great spirit took up the defence of Hume Campbell, who willingly abandoned it to him. The honorable gentleman, said he, has nothing to answer to two such speeches but to say that he is astonished. What! nothing to so long a series of treaties as had been quoted! was it no argument, that those treaties had been so debated, and had been signed by men of the greatest and most unblemished characters? Mr. Pitt's indeed had been guarded, but they had been most personal invectives. Yet he would not, said he, have uttered them, unless personally called on—how was he personally called on? *eternal invectives* were the words—he is a great master of invective, but is he the sole person who wages it? Hume Campbell had spoken of his *superiors* as an individual. Who has no *superiors?* Though *distinctions* were now so condemned, he could remember endeavours to create *distinctions* between Hanoverians and Englishmen, on our taking those troops into our pay: they were accursed distinctions; and the weakest conceivable, if attempted by persons who wished well to the present establishment. However we were improved, we did not improve in invectives. He hoped ministers would never say they should be punished: let the gentlemen amuse themselves with them! they had lost their force; the people know to what they tend, by discoveries made and repeated within these fifteen years: they had been

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

tried ineffectually on this occasion. In 1726, if Hanover was not comprehended in the word *states*, it was not included at all: the *distinction* was Pitt's. Germans and Russians must by *states* understand Hanover. Would not Murray have been to blame, if he had not spoken with precision on treaties? Lord Ducie retained 200 men in arms during the late rebellion; did he levy war? He hoped the ministers would be disculpated from the accusation of levying war on Prussia, by hindering him from levying war! How were the Bavarian and Saxon treaties applauded, though concluded during the recess and without consent of parliament, and the money advanced! He would do nothing to prevent invectives being used; and he hoped the king's ministers had *virtue and understanding* enough not to mind them!

Sir George Lee and Legge spoke against the treaties: the latter said, He hoped the clause in the act of settlement would never be declared not prohibitory: how was that clause to be preserved, unless all steps leading to a war were laid before us? is engaging in war to be confined to meer abstinence of declaring war? If Russia is attacked, and our ships sail to the Baltic, is it not war? and whose war? of the act of settlement? or of prerogative and ministers, against the act of settlement? He would not give so much countenance to these treaties, as to refer them to a committee.—Several others spoke on each side; and Beckford finished the debate with reflections on the notorious ductility of prerogative lawyers, alluding to Hume Campbell, who did not want another blow to stun him. The court prevailed by 318 to 126.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

Dec. 12th.—Lord Barrington opened the treaties in the committee, and urged that that with Hesse was cheaper than the one in 1740; and that the chief object of them was to enable us to furnish our quotas to the Low Countries and to the Austrians. That he wished to see foreign troops here from our allies rather than from our enemies. That the Russian general, though his own country should be attacked, was to obey our requisition, without waiting for orders from his court. That it was evident the Russian empress was our ally, not our mercénary, or she would have insisted on some such terms as the Germans; but she only wanted to be enabled to assist us. That Sweden had a well manned fleet, Russia had not. That there were no thoughts of a continent war—and yet he owned, he wished the royal family had been a younger branch, and that our foreign dominions do take off from * our insularity—on the other hand, their connection with us takes away the insularity of Hanover. He drew no unflattering opposition between the advantages we derive from Hanover in the acquisition of so good a King and so great a general, and the loss to that people of such a sovereign!

Lord Pultney said with spirit, that he was shocked on entering life to find every thing valuable, as the act of settlement, treated with ridicule or indifference; and he lashed the known perfidy of the Landgrave of Hesse, who had so hampered us in this treaty, that he seemed to mean only to get a

* In 1744, when the great heats were raised against the Hanoverian troops, Lord Barrington, *then* in opposition, used this phrase, "If an angel should come and tell us, I will separate you from Hanover, I will make you an island again."

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

sinecure or pension. The fluctuating state of Russia and the dropsical condition of the empress rendered their assistance precarious: if we should obtain it, we had marked out the King of Prussia's dominions for their quarters. He touched pretty plainly on the wealth of Hanover; said, there were two millions of *Hanoverian* money in the Saxon funds—why was none of it drawn out on this occasion? why would not they exert a little love of their country?

He was answered by Edward Finch, a groom of the bedchamber, who gave as satisfactory and circumstantial account of the czarina's health and kindred, and of his own hopes and joys on those topics, as if he dreaded the *knut* for want of loyalty or exactness. He had formerly been embassador at that court, and united the unpolished sycophancy of it to the person and formality of a Spaniard. One may judge of his talent for negotiations, when he defended them with genealogies! The absurdity of Finch struck fire from Delaval, who never had another moment of parts. The former had sneered at Lord Pultney's premeditated speech; Delaval begged that another time Finch would premeditate too. For invectives, he said, he would no more believe such political augury, than the life-guardman's who foretold the earthquake; and he did not doubt but the King might sleep in St. James's till he should be awakened by the shouts of a gratefull people. Were these foreign troops such a grievance? Edward III. Queen Elizabeth had entertained German troops—were they for defence of Hanover? King William had them too, and Queen Anne—were they all influenced by partial regard to Hanover?

1755. December.

'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

Charles Townshend spoke for three quarters of an hour against the treaties with infinite rapidity, vehemence, and parts. He began with an attack on Hume Campbell, saying that he might offend his *superiors*, and might be misrepresented by some new convert, intemperate in his zeal, and plunging from rank abuse to adulation—yet he would not hesitate; every thing dear depended on the event of that day. He touched on the misapplication of the vote of credit, and enlarged on our situation, finding us, notwithstanding our stoic patience, forced into a war, which, though mismanaged, had hitherto been succesfull; yet we seemed to intend to be no longer superior at sea. What was the situation of Europe? It was necessary for France to make a diversion by the means of Prussia, alienated from the King, and jealous both of Russia and France, and angry with Austria. This made him the arbiter of peace and war: his capacity made him so too; he was the most able crowned head in Europe. Spain was now governed by Spanish councils; to those we owed her neutrality. The court of Vienna was disinclined to war: the States so sunk, they could not be the better or the worse for us. How politic had been our conduct with all! Vienna and Holland disliked a war; Spain declined it and Prussia; France was averse to it only from the backwardness of Prussia—yet him you had provoked! how culpable were the ministers, who to flatter the ill disposition that they found in the cabinet, had kept that prince at a distance: he had begged you would not hinder him from being your ally; had formerly offerred his friendship in exchange for two dutchies: Austria refused

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

them: that refusal had been admired by my Lord Granville, who grounded on it, and enraged him by, a partition of his dominions. What pains had been taken since to reconcile him? personal favour had been courted by encouraging prejudices against him: yet his wisdom had counteracted our folly. He determined to preserve the peace of Europe, and declined the offers of France. Why did the ministry add the threats of England to the disobligations of France and its temptations? why acquiesced not to the wise foot on which that king had put things? instead of that came the little petulant mechanic activity sometimes seen in the persons of some * ministers. What would have prevented a war? acting with Prussia. What would make it? bullying him. He then objected to the Hessian treaty, as impracticable; for contingents, as useless; to the money having been appropriated, as unparliamentary. When the opposition, he said, offerred to the ministers to increase the army, they answered, it was large enough; when to increase the fleet, it would be too much—and then, neither army nor fleet were sufficient, and we must have Hessians. They had evidently contracted both services to make room for foreign auxiliaries. He wished the administration was in such hands as those which signed the treaty of Wolfenbuttle! He thought † somebody besides his ancestor presided in the councils of those days, and foisted in that spirit which now breathed in all our councils. Then reverting to Russia; Russia, he said, like a quarter-master

* Picture of the Duke of Newcastle, his great uncle.

† Baron Bothmar, the Hanoverian minister.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

would make an assignation with France to come to a place called Hanover; they would say, "Prussia is in our way; we will remove him—but he is in good humour; we will provoke him." He spoke, he said, with little premeditation; he was encouraged by the success his friend Finch had had in that manner. Our wise œconomic ministry foresaw a war, but brought it on sooner than any body else could. The address of last year had mentioned only America and these kingdoms: what had been stated to the house but the clamour on the incroachments of the French? and if that should bring the war hither, we had resolved to defend the King. These had been the only motives of * Lord Granby and of his brother, whom he praised: he asked that lord if he was not right; his lordship's assent would be a full answer to the boldness or preciseness of any minister. Vyner had asked last year if that money was really to be applied as voted: the question was received with surprize, because nobody thought it could be misapplied. Then the King went abroad with only an unthinking and unparliamentary minister † at his ear—they made the treaty. Ministers here did not dare to refuse what they would not have done. Then some *servile lawyer* was to be found to defend it. The act of settlement and every thing sacred was to be infringed, while the whole cabinet was strugling for power. Report said every where, said abroad, that nothing but corruption prevailed in the House of Com-

* Lord Granby and George Townshend moved the vote of credit in the preceding session.

† Lord Holderness.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

mons*. Instances had been brought to our courts of judicature how much it prevailed in our elections. But now, added he, show that you are not under any one man; show you are not part of his retinue; that you are without *superiors*. Imitate great examples; see the virtue and integrity of those who have refused all things inconsistent with their honour—though I have heard that their eloquence is amusement, and that it is our fault if we follow it.

Hume Campbell at last broke silence, but, though he pressed some firmness into his words, the manner and much of the matter was flat and mean. He complimented Charles Townshend with a mixture of irony, telling him that in some points he had no *superior;* in some, no equal. He should have answered Mr. Pitt in the former debate, but he had inquired, and found it was contrary to the orders of the house. He denied having spoken on any treaties but on that of Worms: since that he had been following a profession to avoid *servility*. Now he returned to the service of the house, he found that debates were cramped by expressions unbecoming men: yet no epithets should make him cease to speak his mind with resolution. He was taxed with adulation; he found that the former adulation of others was turned *to run the race of invective:* sudden conversion was more applicable to others than to him. He had not expected such support as Mr. Fox's; he would study to deserve it, *dum spiritus hos*

* The Duke of Bedford had received 1500*l.* for electing Jeffery French at one of his boroughs in the west; but he dying immediately, his heir sued the duke for the money, who paid it, rather than let the cause be heard.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

regit artus—but he would not take up the time of the house in fabricating words, and coining *verbiage:* this was the last time personality should call him up. He had been told that morning by the Speaker, that every thing might be said there with impunity. He had scarce ever felt what ambition was, though he knew he had been accused of it. No political variation had ever made him break a friendship: the flame of invective he had caught from his *superiors. Nemo sine vitiis nascitur; optimus ille qui minimis urgetur.* He had quitted the former opposition, when he saw they aimed at men, not measures; and when he saw all confidence broken amongst them: that, and the Rebellion, had opened his eyes. He owned he had formerly thought it wrong to take Hanoverians into our pay, as it would increase the disgusts against the royal family. Pitt did not deign a reply *.

Sir George Lyttelton said he did not mean to restrain invectives; desired no man's mouth should be free from them but his own. Urged that the treaty specified, if we were attacked ourselves, that we should not be obliged to furnish twelve ships to Muscovy. That, if either treaty tended to war, or to provoke Prussia, they would deserve censure; but they were merely defensive; the troops even not to move unless we required it. Defence is not injury; provision is not provocation. The King of Prussia would have a higher esteem for our government: he knows that whoever desires peace, must prepare for war. Despair is the worst and weakest of councils: fortitude and wisdom will find resources, as the

* Alexander Hume Campbell died of a fever, July 19th, 1760.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

Queen of Hungary did in 1741: we [were] not in so bad a situation by a thousand degrees. Had we then retained the Russians, that war had been prevented. Here were no plans of partition. Unallied, we could make no diversion to France: France, unassisted, would not dare to disturb the peace of the empire—would you have trusted to France for not violating the law of nations? *Cæsar ashamed! has he not seen Pharsalia?* Our trade could not be preserved, if the balance of Europe overturned, nor that balance overturned, without some assistance from hence. Subsidiary treaties must be struck at lucky moments, when the occasion offers itself.

Legge, in reply, asked, if, because it was possible that France might draw us upon the continent, we ought to mark out the way for her?—but the ministers, indeed, by way of defence, had endeavoured to reduce the treaties to no meaning. All they pretended was to make magazines of 140,000 men *standing at livery*, to supply our contingents; though all our allies told us they were at peace. For Hesse-Cassel, one would think we were as ignorant of the topography of it, as if it belonged to ourselves. In five weeks the Hessians might be ready to be prevented by the wind from coming to our assistance! That little country, since 1726, had received two millions of our money! When in danger, we wanted them—but they were in other pay, and did not behave quite so ill as when in ours. At Bergopzoom they behaved shamefully! We lost a good officer there, while he was endeavouring to persuade them but to look over the parapet. There was no end of objections to them! They occasioned the loss of the

battle of Laffelt: in Scotland they would not fight, because no cartel was settled with rebels. The present landgrave was old; the next would be a papist: subjects of a papist, would we wish them here to fight against the French? 1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

Colonel Haldane bore testimony to the Hessians behaving well at Roucoux—not so well at Laffelt—yet not very infamously: the Prince of Hesse, with tears, tried to rally them. Colonel Griffin deposed that he did see them rally there.

Nugent argued on the necessity of diverting the men and money of France by a grand alliance, in case they should obtain the superiority; and on the difficulty of our collecting any army but of Russians. This, said he, is my way of thinking, and agreeable to one who is reckoned in the system of that rash and frantic minister *, who saved Europe.

George Grenville observed how extraordinary it was in this treaty to call the King of Prussia, *the common enemy;* but it was evident, the whole was intended against him. He did not hear that our civility had engaged that prince to pay the Silesian loan. In four years we were to pay 340,000*l.* to Hesse-Cassel: besides which, they were to be indemnified—cheap bargain! If they were employed, the whole expence of foot and cavalry would amount to 1,180,000*l.* The Russians were to receive 500,000*l.* a-year, from the time they were required to act. Together, the expence would rise to the sum of 3,180,000*l.*! This was the first treaty that promised indemnification. Was our debt reduced, only to furnish new subsidies? Why had a meer naval war never been tried?

* Lord Granville.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

The moment the former treaties had been obtained, the election of a King of the Romans was laid aside. Edward the Third, who experienced the inutility and inconveniencies of German auxiliaries, ordered a record to be entered that *subsidia Germanorum in pace onerosa, in bello inutilia.* The treaty with Russia had been commenced in 1747, but had been kept secret during the life of Mr. Pelham.

Beckford with his wild sense ran through some general heads; said, no affront had been intended to the law, but to its rotten servile limbs, such as explained away an act of settlement, and assisted state alchymists to render an act of parliament a *caput mortuum.* Yet there was this difference between the professors; the metallurgic artist loses gold; the state artist gets it. That it was an indignity for great nations to become tributary to little ones. That we have no barrier, but what by defending, we shall enrich ourselves. *That our kings, though they have less prerogative than their predecessors, are richer, and consequently more powerfull.* In the late war, the Queen of Hungary's affairs went well, till we engaged as principals; and then she left the burthen upon us. Before the present war, we had twenty men in America to one Frenchman.

Lord George Sackville, with as much spirit, and with sense as compact as the other's was incoherent, replied, that if the question was agitating whether we should desert the war in America, and stick to the continent, nobody would dare to support such an argument. In the year 1725, the court of Vienna leagued with Russia, we with Sweden and Denmark

and Wolfenbuttle and Hesse. The greatest loss we had experienced was of Prussia—but should we bear it patiently, or counteract him by Russia? It might be right to trust to his inactivity, if, in 1744, after you had given him Silesia, he had not marched into Bohemia. If the Russians had then been on his back, would he have dared to go to Prague? When driven from thence by Prince Charles, he lost 30,000 men by desertion. He will always seize opportunities, where he can strike with security. If all allow that Hanover is to be protected, and Hanover says, "This is the easiest way," shall we not take it? He would not have our allies think that we were so taken up with America, as not to be able to attend to them. He concluded handsomely with saying, they who on this occasion have declined employments, have acted honorably; they who have gone into an unenvied ministry, to support it, deserve not reproach: they will deserve support, if their conduct continues upright.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

George Townshend, with much warmth and threats, expressed his resentment on being drawn to make the motion last year for a perverted vote of credit. Lord Granby, with great decency, said, that if any thing had been done contrary to that address, the house must judge of it: yet he was not such an enemy to Hanover, as to let the French satiate their rage on Hanoverian subjects, because their elector had acted the part of a British king.

Old Horace Walpole, now near fourscore, had yet busy spirits enough, very late at night, to pay part of the purchase of his future title, by a speech in defence of the treaties; to

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties in the committee.'

which Pitt replied in a very long harangue, but was not well, and spoke with little fire. He told Fox, that it should not be his method to vilify the laws, and yet pretend to love the lawyers; that he did not pretend to eloquence, but owed all his credit to the indulgence of the house: looked with respect on the King's prejudices, with contempt on those who encouraged them. Was every thing to be stiled *invective*, that had not the smoothness of a court compliment? Must it be called so, unless a charge was brought judicially on paper? He complimented Charles Townshend, who, he said, had displayed such abilities as had not appeared since that house was a house. He talked much on the situation of the King of Prussia, who if well disposed, this measure was not necessary; if ill disposed, it was a war—but he would not enter into all the ambages of the *corps diplomatique*, and of the gentleman * wrapped up in a political cloak. He and others had said, "Talk against Hanover! oh! you will raise a rebellion!"—it was language for a boarding-school girl! Lord Townshend and Sir Robert Walpole had withstood Hanover: the latter, said he, thought well of me, died in peace with me: he was a truly English minister, and kept a strict hand on the closet—as soon as removed, the door was flung open. His friends and followers transferred themselves to the minister †, who transplanted that English minister—and even his reverend brother, who still adorns this house, is gone over to the Hanoverian party!

Fox said little on the treaties; his point was to keep Pitt

* Horace Walpole. † Lord Granville.

at bay. He again retorted on the latter, the treasonable pamphlets and songs of the former opposition—all, to be sure, for the good of this country! But he never would forgive any man who had a heart to conceive, a head to contrive, and a hand to execute, so much mischief. That mischief was only cured by what might* have been worse! In his station he envied Charles Townshend nothing more than his knowledge of the councils of the King of Prussia. His Majesty, he said, had communicated these treaties to the Prussian minister here, with assurances of our desire of peace. That gentleman, said he of Pitt, professes being proud of acting with some here; I am proud of acting with so many. But is it the part of a wise man, because he wishes Hanover separated from England, to act as if it was separate already? 1755. December.

The house sat till three in the morning, when the committee agreed to both treaties, by a majority of 289 to 121. 'Division in committee on treaties.'

December 15th.—The agreement of the committee to the treaties was reported to the house. Some of the Tories, and Elliot and Dr. Hay, with spirit opposed concurring with the committee. Lord Egmont made a long, injudicious, and weak speech, in behalf of the treaties, all his arguments tending to a grand alliance, and war on the continent, and coupled with pedantic quotations from Greek and Roman story. Murray, though subtilizing too much, spoke with great art. Among other pleas, he asked, if the treaties should be rejected, how we were engaged in a war? Could the King make it alone?

* The Rebellion.

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties on the report.'

How did the house even know that the money had been advanced? It was usual to advance money out of services voted, which was replaced afterwards, when the new occasions were allowed: but this was always done at the risk of the ministers: in the present case the lords-justices were responsible. That it was not preventing a war to abandon the continent; it was only giving it up to France. On the growing power of Russia, he quoted an expression of Sir Joseph Jekyll, who said, he thought he saw a northern star arising, which, if properly managed, might preserve the liberties of Europe. If no war ensue, we should have displayed our force to our allies, to our enemies. The most dangerous kind of invasion was to be apprehended from Sweden—but would she dare to attack the ally of Russia? In territorial contests, we are not bound to assist Hanover; but in this quarrel Hanover has nothing to do; they could suffer only for us. France will not fight where we please, nor be so complaisant as to distinguish between the King and the Elector. What disgrace had fallen on the nation for abandoning the Catalans! If we should desert our most intimate allies, what ally would stand by us? The King of Prussia would hear of our debates; would be told that many opposed the treaties, lest offensive to him; that the rest denied there was any intention of offence; therefore he would hear that all England [was] for him. He applied with great aptness, and told with great address the fable of the shepherd treating with the wolf. The beast objected that the shepherd had damned dogs, whom he mentioned like

Cossacs and Calmucs—not that he feared them!—but their barking disturbed him. The shepherd would not give up his dogs—yet the neutrality was well kept. 1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties on the report.'

To Murray and Lord Egmont and other champions of the treaties, Pitt replied in a speech of most admirable and ready wit that flashed from him for the space of an hour and half; and accompanied with action that would have added reputation to Garrick. He said, the attorney-general had spoken so long, not because he had not thought enough to shorten his discourse, but glad to lose the question in the immensity of matter. However, he hoped that the King of Prussia, who it seems was so well informed of our debates, would not hear the application of this fable, and that Murray had treated him like a *Fera Naturæ!* But, in fact, these treaties from simple questions had become all things to all men. As a man with slight of hand presents a card to the company, 'tis yours—now yours—and very pleasantly takes the money out of the pockets of all the spectators. But whatever explanations were used to pervert its meaning, the Act of Settlement did intend to divest the crown of the power of declaring war for foreign dominions. He would quote poetry; for truth in verse was as good as if delivered in the dullest prose—

> Corruption's gilded hand
> May put by Justice. MEAS. FOR MEAS.

If to make war eventually was a breach of that act, as a juror he would find these treaties such a violation. The very payment of money to Hesse and levying troops, was an overt-act

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties on the report.'

—but a daring ministry had assumed to be the parliament of Great Britain! He desired to know whether the 12,000 men formerly stipulated for England from Muscovy were to be included in the 55,000 now engaged for Hanover. If included, the bargain was still dearer—and we were to give 500,000*l.* to 30,000 men to invite them to live upon murder and rapine!—but this shifting measure, like a diamond, the more brillianted, the more it shone. But come, said he, let us consider this northern star, that will not shine with any light of its own—Great Britain must be the sun of all this solar system:—could Russia, without our assistance, support her own troops? She will not prove the star of the wise men—they must go with presents. 'Tis a miserable star, that you must get to shine, that you must rub up—but the real wise man—

Quæ desperat tractata nitescere posse, relinquit.

By this measure, continued he, is not Prussia thrown into the power of France? What can he answer, if France proposes to march an army into Germany? If he refuses to join them, will they not threaten to leave him at the mercy of the Russians? This is one of the effects of our sage negotiations—not to mention that we have wasted between ten and eleven millions in subsidies! Were our circumstances equal to the avarice of German courts, our system might last a little longer; but now we are lost *in limine*, in the first outset of the war. Shall we not set our impossibility of supporting such an extensive war against the argument of his Majesty's honour

1755. December. 'Debates on the treaties.'

being engaged? or shall we continue to go begging to every beggarly court in Europe? The ministers foresaw our ill success at sea, and *prudently* laid a nest-egg for a war on the continent. Indeed, to induce us, we have been told of ancient and modern story, of Greece and Carthage. I have not, said he, read those histories these many years; they are very well for declamation; but I think I recollect enough to see how improperly they are quoted in this debate. Suppose Thebes and Sparta, and the other Grecian Commonwealths fallen from their former power; would Athens have gone alone and paid all the rest? Would Demosthenes have alarmed Greece, when they would no longer hear him?—but Athens put herself on board her fleet, and recovered her land, because she fought where she could be superior. Not giving succour to Hannibal indeed was wrong, because he was already on land and succesfull, and might have marched, as Prince Eugene proposed, with a torch to Versailles. Another poet,—I recollect, continued he, a good deal of poetry to-day,—says, *Expende Hannibalem*—weigh him, weigh him—I have weighed him—what good did his glory procure to his country? It puts me in mind of what the same poet says—

——I, demens, curre per Alpes,
Ut pueris placeas, et *declamatio* fias!

He dwelt on his duty to the King, and how harsh it must be for ministers to be honest—but perhaps the resistance given to these treaties might save the administration from a continent war. Yet himself would never more place confidence in the

1755. December. authors, advisers, adopters of this measure. He ended with a prayer, that conviction might change perverted ministers to save us; or that British spirit might exterminate such measures as shake our government; and that British spirit might influence in British councils.

The Russian treaty was approved by 263 to 69. The Hessian by 259 to 72.

Changes in the administration settled.

After these debates, the parliament adjourned for the Christmas holidays, during which the changes in the administration were settled. Charles Townshend was dismissed: the Duke of Bedford was persuaded by Mr. Fox's arts and friends to ask the exalted post of lord privy seal for the duchess's brother, Lord Gower—a vast promotion for so young a man! Mr. Fox would have engaged his grace to promise to drop all asperity to the Duke of Newcastle, but he frankly refused. The ductile Duke of Marlborough had ceded the privy seal, to accomodate this measure, and took the ordnance with little ceremony from General Ligonier: a violence, deservedly esteemed hard—and not judicious, for the representative of the great Marlborough to dispossess almost the only man in England who approached the services of that hero, and who had the additional merit, though a Frenchman, of having saved the country * which had so humbled his own. The old man felt it sensibly—but as the King always consulted him on military affairs preferably to his son the Duke, of whom he could not stifle a little jealousy; the Duke, still less disposed to check a jealousy of preference, eagerly countenanced

* At Laffelt.

the removal of Ligonier. The latter had all the gallant gaiety of his nation. Polished from foppery by age, and by living in a more thinking country, he was universally beloved and respected. His successor, the Duke of Marlborough, had virtues and sense enough to deserve esteem, but always lost it by forfeiting respect. He was honest and generous; capable of giving the most judicious advice, and of following the worst. His profusion was never well directed, and a variety of changes in his political conduct having never been weighed previously, or preserved subsequently, joined to the greatest bashfullness and indistinction in his articulation, had confirmed the world in a very mean opinion of his understanding. 1755. 'Lord Ligonier and Duke of Marlborough.'

Lord Duplin and Lord Darlington were made joint-paymasters: Doddington, again a courtier, returned to his old office of treasurer of the navy: Lord Bateman and Mr. Edgcumbe, the one nephew of the Duke of Marlborough, the other equally attached to Mr. Fox, were placed in the Admiralty. The Duke of Newcastle, the Duke of Bedford, the chancellor, and a little time afterwards Mr. Fox, had each a nomination to the Board of Trade, and placed there their friends, Judge Talbot, Mr. Rigby, Soame Jenyns the poet-laureate of the Yorkes, and young Hamilton. Lord Hilsborough was made treasurer of the chambers; Lord Hobart succeeded him as comptroller of the household: Lord Gage was made paymaster of the pensions; George Selwyn paymaster of the Board of Works. That old rag of Lord Bath's foolish quota to an administration, the mute Harry Furnese, was made a lord of the treasury, because he understood the 'Further changes and new appointments.'

1755. French actions. To him was suddenly joined Mr. Obrien, on the very morning that Mr. Ellis was to have kissed hands; but the Duke of Newcastle, who had recovered his insolence now the treaties were over, would not suffer a creature of Mr. Fox at the Board of Treasury. Ellis was put off with a portion of the vice-treasurer of Ireland: it was usually in two persons: Sir William Yonge was just dead; Lord Cholmondeley, the other, received as associates, Ellis and Lord Sandwich, who was destined for chief justice in eyre by the Duke and Mr. Fox, but the same authority which had set Ellis aside marked Lord Sandwich too; and as if there was a choice between the outcasts of former silly administrations, gave the preference to Lord Sandys. It has been mentioned that Lord Barrington was appointed secretary at war in the new system: he and Ellis may easily be described together; they were shades of the same character; the former a little brighter by better parts, the other a little more amiable by less interestedness. Lord Barrington was always assiduous to make his fortune; Ellis, meaning the same thing, was rather intent on not hurting his. The former did not aim at making friends, but patrons; the latter dreaded making enemies. Lord Barrington had a lisp and a tedious precision that prejudiced one against him; yet he did not want a sort of vivacity that would have shone oftener, if the rind it was to penetrate had been thinner. Ellis had a fluency that was precise too, but it was a stream that flowed so smoothly and so shallow, that it seemed to design to let every pebble it passed over be distinguished. Lord Barrington made civility and attention a duty; Ellis

'New appointments.'

'Lord Barrington and Mr. Ellis.'

endeavoured to persuade you that that duty was a pleasure. 1755.
You saw that Lord Barrington would not have been well-bred, if he had not been interested: you saw that if Ellis had been a hermit, he would have bowed to a cock-sparrow.

'Pensions granted to facilitate changes in ministry.'

There remained one purchase to the government to be compleated, which, though not terminated till the beginning of the succeeding year, I shall comprehend in the account of this expensive establishment. This was Hume Campbell; annihilated in the eyes of the world and in his own, by Mr. Pitt's philippic; still precious to the Duke of Newcastle, who was now as injudiciously constant to an useless bargain, as he was apt to be fickle to more serviceable converts. Lord Lothian, after many negotiations and reluctances, was dismissed with a pension of 1200*l.* a year from the office of Lord Register of Scotland, which was conferred on Hume Campbell for life. Secure with such a provision, he never once provoked Pitt's wrath; and repaid this munificence with one only scrap of an ignorant speech on the plate-tax.

It is necessary to recapitulate the extravagant and lasting charge which this new caprice or consequence of the Duke of Newcastle's caprices brought on the government. Sir Thomas Robinson had a pension of 2000*l.* a year on Ireland for thirty years. Mr. Arundel, to make room for Lord Hilsborough, 2000*l.* a year. Sir Conyers Darcy 1600*l.* a year. Lord Lothian 1200*l.* Lord Cholmondeley, to indemnify him for the division of his office, 600*l.* a year. Here was a load of near 8000*l.* a year incurred for many years to purchase a

1755. change in the administration—for how short a season will soon appear!

'Parliamentary eloquence.' But if this traffic for a partial revolution in a system, still upheld, was scandalously inglorious, at least it called forth a display of abilities that revived the lustre of the House of Commons, and in the point of eloquence carried it to a height it perhaps had never known. After so long a doze of genius there at once appeared near thirty men, of whom one was undoubtedly a real orator, a few were most masterly, many very able, not one was a despicable speaker. Pitt, Fox, Murray, Hume Campbell, Charles Townshend, Lord George Sackville, Henry Conway, Legge, Sir George Lyttelton, Oswald, George Grenville, Lord Egmont, Nugent, Doddington, the Lord Advocate of Scotland, Lord Strange, Beckford, Elliot, Lord Barrington, Sir George Lee, Martin, Dr. Hay, Northey, Potter, Ellis, Lord Hilsborough, Lord Duplin, and Sir Francis Dashwood, these men, perhaps, in their several degrees comprehended all the various powers of eloquence, art, reasoning, satire, learning, persuasion, wit, business, spirit, and plain common sense. Eloquence as an art was but little studied but by Pitt: the beauties of language were a little, and but a little more cultivated, except by him and his family. Yet the grace and force of words were so natural to him, that when he avoided them, he almost lost all excellence. As set speeches were no longer in vogue, except on introductory or very solemn occasions, the pomp and artfull resources of oratory were in a great measure banished; and the incon-

veniences attending long and unpremeditated discourses, must (as I have delivered them faithfully), take off from, though they ought to add to, their merit. Let those who hear me extoll, and at the same time find Mr. Pitt's orations not answer to my encomiums, reflect how bright his talents would shine, if we saw none of his, but which, like the productions of ancient great masters, had been prepared for his audience, and had been polished by himself for the admiration of ages! Similes, and quotations and metaphors were fallen into disrepute, deservedly: even the parallels from old story, which, during the virulence against Sir Robert Walpole, had been so much encouraged, were exhausted and disregarded. It was not the same case with invectives; in that respect, eloquence was little more chastened. Debates, where no personalities broke out, engaged too little attention. Yet, upon the whole, the style that prevailed was plain, manly, argumentative; and the liberty of discussing all topics in a government so free, and the very newspapers and pamphlets that skimmed or expatiated on all those subjects, and which the most idle and most illiterate could not avoid perusing, gave an air of knowledge and information to the most trifling speakers. 1755.

History of oratory. Account and comparison of orators.

I shall not enter into a detail of all the various talents of the men I have mentioned; the genius and characters of many of them have been marked already in different parts of this work. Most of them were more or less imperfect; I pretend to consider the whole number but as different shades of oratory. Northey saw clearly, but it was for a very little way.

1755. Lord Strange was the most absurd man that ever existed with a very clear head: his distinctions were seized as rapidly as others advance positions. Nugent's assertions would have made every body angry, if they had not made every body laugh; but he had a debonnair jollity that pleased, and though a bombast speaker, was rather extravagant from his vociferation, than from his arguments, which were often very solid. Dr. Hay's manner and voice resembled Lord Granville's, not his matter; Lord Granville was novelty itself; Dr. Hay seldom said any thing new; his speeches were fair editions of the thoughts of other men: he should always have opened a debate. Oswald overflowed with a torrent of sense and logic: Doddington was always searching for wit; and what was surprizing, generally found it. Oswald hurried argument along with him; Doddington teazed it to accompany him. Sir George Lyttelton and Legge were as opposite in their manners; the latter, concise and pointed; the former, diffuse and majestic. Legge's speeches seemed the heads of chapters to Sir George Lyttelton's dissertations. Lord Duplin aimed at nothing but understanding business and explaining it. Sir Francis Dashwood, who loved to know, and who cultivated a roughness of speech, affected to know no more than what he had learned from an unadorned understanding. George Grenville and Hume Campbell were tragic speakers of very different kinds; the latter far the superior. Grenville's were tautologous lamentations; Campbell's bold reprehensions. Had they been engaged in a conspiracy, Grenville, like Brutus,

'Parliamentary orators.'

would have struck and wept; Campbell would have rated him for weeping. The six other chief speakers may, from their ages and rank in the house, be properly thrown into two classes. 1755. 'Parliamentary orators.'

Mr. Conway soothed and persuaded; Lord George Sackville informed and convinced; Charles Townshend * astonished; but was too severe to persuade, and too bold to convince. Conway seemed to speak only because he thought his opinion might be of service; Lord George, because he knew that others misled, or were misled; Charles Townshend, neither caring whether himself or others were in the right, only spoke to show how well he could adorn a bad cause, or demolish a good one. It was frequent with him, as soon as he had done speaking, to run to the opposite side of the house, and laugh with those he had attacked at those who had defended. One loved the first, one feared the second, one admired the last without the least mixture of esteem. Mr. Conway had a cold reserve, which seemed only to veil goodness: Lord George, with a frankness in his speech, had a mystery in his conduct, which was far from inviting. Charles Townshend had such openness in all his behaviour, that he seemed to think duplicity the simplest conduct: he made the innocence of others look like art. But what superiority does integrity contract, when even uniformity of acting could exalt so many men above the most conspicuous talents that appeared in so rhetorical an age! Mr. Townshend was perhaps

* Vide Appendix.

1755. the only man who had ever genius enough to preserve reason and argument in a torrent of epigrams, satire, and antithesis!

'Parliamentary orators.'

The other parliamentary chiefs were as variously distinguished by their abilities. Pitt, illustrious as he was in the House of Commons, would have shone still more in an assembly of inferior capacity: his talents for dazzling were exposed to whoever did not fear his sword and abuse, or could detect the weakness of his arguments. Fox was ready for both. Murray, who, at the beginning of the session, was awed by Pitt, finding himself supported by Fox, surmounted his fears, and convinced the house, and Pitt too, of his superior abilities: he grew most uneasy to the latter. Pitt could only attack, Murray only defend: Fox, the boldest and ablest champion, was still more formed to worry: but the keenness of his sabre was blunted by the difficulty with which he drew it from the scabbard; I mean, the hesitation and ungracefullness of his delivery took off from the force of his arguments. Murray, the brightest genius of the three, had too much and too little of the lawyer: he refined too much, and could wrangle too little for a popular assembly. Pitt's figure was commanding; Murray's engaging from a decent openness; Fox's dark and troubled—yet the latter was the only agreeable man: Pitt could not unbend; Murray in private was inelegant; Fox was chearfull, social, communicative. In conversation none of them had wit; Murray never had: Fox had in his speeches from clearness of head and asperity of argument: Pitt's wit was genuine, not tortured into the service, like the quaintnesses of my Lord Chesterfield.

1755.

I have endeavoured, in this book, (and consequently shall be much more concise in others, on parliamentary debates), to give an idea of the manner and genius of our chief orators, particularly of Pitt, the most celebrated: his greatest failure was in argument, which made him, contrary to the rule of great speakers, almost always commence the debate: he spoke too often, and he spoke too long. Of the above-recorded speeches, his first, on the address, was sublime and various; on the army, at once florid and alarming; on the militia, clear, unadorned, and like a man of business: that against Hume Campbell, most bitter; the last, full of wit; but being hurt at the reflections on his pomp and invective, he took up in the rest of that session a style of plain and scarce elevated conversation, that had not one merit of any of his preceding harangues.

'Mr. Pitt.'

APPENDIX.

APPENDIX.

B.

(*Vide page* 8.)

Constitutional Queries, earnestly recommended to the serious Consideration of every true Briton, dispersed in 1751, *and ascribed to Lord Egmont.*

Whether this capital may not be beset with troops, under such orders and commands, as may render the power of King, Lords, and Commons precarious; and subject our liberties, property, and laws, once more, to a military regulation?

Whether, if alarm posts should be appointed, places of rendezvous assigned, officers have the word, not to be absent, though on no duty, without express leave, and to hold themselves in readiness on a moment's warning, such regulations in time of peace would not have a martial air, by no means becoming the freedom of a British constitution?

Whether disgracing or dismissing old officers, men of family, men of property, in order to make way for the promotion of boys, slaves, and beggars, would not be such a garbling of the army, as might furnish very melancholy apprehensions of its destination?

Whether such terrifying dispositions ought not to alarm a free people; and might not with too much reason induce them to apprehend, that the time was approaching when some *important blow was to be struck?*

Whether, if a *younger* son of the Crown should ever be invested with absolute power over such an army; and, at the same time, by a factious connection make himself master of the fleet, our lives and fortunes might not be dependent on his will and pleasure, and the *Right of Succession* have no other security than his want of ambition?

Whether adding to this dangerous degree of power the sole direction of affairs in the cabinet likewise, might not give him such a dictatorial authority, as would enable him to expell from his father's council and person every moderate minister, true Englishman, and old servant of the crown, who, though perhaps unable to prevent, might in some measure delay, the execution of his designs?

Whether, during the time of peace, experiment has not been actually made in one part of this country (now under the cloud of prejudice) how far an army may be depended on in usurping a dominion over law?

Whether, if in any country express and positive orders should be generally and circularly given by authority to the troops to execute the law, to seize and imprison the persons of the subjects, upon such information as they should think sufficient, without the concurrence of the civil power, such country might not be deemed under a direct military government in its rankest form?

Whether a successful attempt in one part of a country would not furnish sanguine hopes of reducing the remaining part to the like unconstitutional dominion?

Whether the omnipotence of a commander, joined with the faction, stupidity, and corruption of the times, might not be able to stifle and baffle all regular proof of such notorious acts of arbitrary and tremendous power?

Whether it might not be prudent to reflect on the fatal instances of John of Lancaster and crook-backed Richard?

Whether an abused K—— and kingdom, liberty, property, and the laws, do not all concur to inspire this timely invocation?

God preserve the succession.

C.

Vide page 26.

The following Queries are humbly offered to the serious Consideration of every true Englishman.

Whether it has not strongly appeared by the late conduct of the House of Commons, that they are more eager and industrious to create and to foment the spirit of party and sedition, than to promote the liberty and happiness of the people?

Whether the leaders of the House have not by open force, as well as private fraud, endeavoured to weaken and reduce even the appearance of a free constitution?

Whether, in the case of Mr. Murray, the House of Commons did not assume a power they had no just right to?

Whether they did not proceed throughout in a most illegal, unconstitutional, unprecedented manner?

Whether they did not try him upon an accusation they knew to be false, scandalous, and groundless?

Whether they did not condemn him in defiance of all law, and in the most open violation of justice?

Whether their proceedings have not made a dangerous encroachment upon the freedom and independency of the British people, as well as brought a lasting dishonour upon the British Parliament?

Whether their daily conduct does not tend, instead of remedying the distractions of a jarring people, to throw them into a continued confusion, and to make resentment and rebellion become habitual to Britain?

Whether there is not reason to expect that we shall soon be deprived of the most valuable right a British subject can enjoy, the right of election?

Whether we are not bound upon the most conscientious motives by any means in our power to defend it?

Can we patiently look upon these fresh endeavours to abuse and to divide the nation? can we patiently bear fresh loads of oppression multiplied without measure, and extended without limitation?

D.

Vide page 67.

This song was written immediately after the loss of the battle of Fontenoy, and was addressed to Lady Catherine Hanmer, Lady Falconberg, and Lady Middlesex, who were to act the three goddesses with Frederick Prince of Wales, in the Judgment of Paris, whom he was to represent, and Prince Lobkowitz Mercury.

SONG,

BY FREDERICK, PRINCE OF WALES.

1.

Venez, mes cheres Deesses,
Venez, calmer mon chagrin;
Aidez, mes belles Princesses,
A le noyer dans le vin.
Poussons cette douce Ivresse
Jusqu'au milieu de la nuit,
Et n'ecoutons que la tendresse
D'un charmant vis-a-vis.

2.

Quand le chagrin me devore,
Vite à table je me mets,
Loin des objets que j'abhorre,
Avec joie j'y trouve la paix.

Peu d'amis, restes d'un naufrage
Je rassemble autour de moi,
Et je me ris de l'etalage
Qu'a chez lui toujours un Roi.

3.

Que m'importe que l'Europe
Ait un ou plusieurs tyrans;
Prions seulement Calliope
Qu'elle inspire nos vers, nos chants.
Laissons Mars et toute la gloire,
Livrons nous tous a l'amour;
Que Bacchus nous donne à boire;
A ces deux faisons la cour.

4.

Passons ainsi notre vie,
Sans rêver à ce qui suit;
Avec ma chere Silvie *
Le tems trop vite me fuit.
Mais si par un malheur extreme,
Je perdois cet objet charmant;
Oui, cette compagnie meme
Ne me tiendroit un moment.

5.

Me livrant à ma tristesse,
Toujours plein de mon chagrin,
Je n'aurois plus d'allegresse
Pour mettre Bathurst † en train.
Ainsi pour vous tenir en joie,
Invoquez toujours les Dieux,
Qu'elle vive et qu'elle soit
Avec nous toujours heureux.

* The Princess. † Allen, Lord Bathurst.

E.

Vide page 67.

SONG.

THE CHARMS OF SYLVIA.

BY

THE PRINCE OF WALES ON THE PRINCESS.

'Tis not the liquid brightness of those eyes,
That swim with pleasure and delight,
Nor those heavenly arches which arise
O'er each of them to shade their light:

'Tis not that hair which plays with ev'ry wind,
And loves to wanton round thy face;
Now straying round the forehead, now behind
Retiring with insidious grace:

'Tis not that lovely range of teeth so white,
As new-shorn sheep equal and fair;
Nor e'en that gentle smile, the heart's delight,
With which no smile could e'er compare:

'Tis not that chin so round, that neck so fine,
Those breasts that swell to meet my love,
That easy sloping waist, that form divine,
Nor ought below, nor ought above:

'Tis not the living colours over each
By nature's finest pencil wrought,
To shame the full-blown rose, and blooming peach,
And mock the happy painter's thought:

* No—'tis that gentleness of mind, that love
So kindly answering my desire;
That grace with which you look, and speak, and move,
That thus has set my soul on fire.

* Sir George Lyttelton, who was out of favour with the Prince, made a parody on this copy of verses: two of the lines were,

No—'tis that all-consenting tongue
That never puts me in the wrong.

Vide page 68.

The elegy alluded to was probably the effusion of some Jacobite royalist. That faction could not forgive the Duke of Cumberland his excesses, or successes, in Scotland; and not content with branding the Parliamentary Government of the House of Brunswick as usurpation, indulged in frequent, unfeeling, and scurrilous personalities on every branch of the reigning family.

Here lies Fred,
Who was alive and is dead;
Had it been his father,
I had much rather:
Had it been his brother,
Still better than another;
Had it been his sister,
No one would have missed her;
Had it been the whole generation,
Still better for the nation;
But since 'tis only Fred,
Who was alive, and is dead,—
There 's no more to be said.

Vide page 76.

Note.—[The following, which is styled "Brief account of George Bubb Doddington, Lord Melcombe," is written in Horace Walpole's printed copy of the Diary; and as it contains some traits of character, and other anecdotes of a person who is often mentioned in the Memoires, and who has himself related many of the same transactions, it is here subjoined to the work, though no injunctions to that purport were left by the author.]

George Bubb Doddinton was son of an apothecary at Carlisle. by a sister or near relation of Mr. Doddington of Eastberry, in Dorsetshire, who bequeathed him his estate and name, with obligation to finish the vast seat at Eastberry, designed by Vanbrugh; and which was pulled down by Richard Grenville, first Earl Temple, on whom it was entailed, in case of Bubb's having no issue, as happened. Doddington had a great deal of wit, great knowledge of business, and was an able speaker in Parliament, though an affected one, and though most of his speeches were premeditated. He was, as his diary shows, vain, fickle, ambitious, servile, and corrupt. Early in his life he had been devoted to Sir Robert Walpole, and in an epistle to him, which Pope quotes, had professed himself,

In power a servant, out of power a friend.

At a much later period of life he published an epistle to Lord Bute, whom he styled Pollio. Mr. Wyndham, editor of his Diary, wrote to Dr. Joseph Warton, in 1784, that he had found, among Doddington's papers, an old copy of that poem, *but inscribed to Sir Robert Walpole.* He fell more than once under the lash of Pope, who coupled him with Sir William Yonge in this line—

The flowers of Bubbington and flow of Yonge.

Soon after the arrival of Frederick Prince of Wales in England, Doddington became a favourite, and submitted to the Prince's childish horse-play, being once rolled up in a blanket, and trundled down stairs; nor was he negligent in paying more solid court, by lending his Royal Highness * money. He was, however, supplanted, I think, by George, afterwards Lord Lyttelton, and again became a courtier and placeman at St. James's; but once more reverted to the Prince at the period where his Diary commences. Pope was not the only poet who diverted the town at Doddington's expence. Sir Charles Hanbury ridiculed him in a well-known dialogue with Gyles Earle, and in a ballad entitled "A Grub upon Bubb." Dr. Young, on the contrary, who was patronized by him, has dedicated to him one of his satires on the love of fame, as Lyttelton had inscribed one of his cantos on the progress of love. Glover, and that prostitute fellow Ralph, were also countenanced by him, as the Diary shews.

Doddington's own wit was very ready. I will mention two instances. Lord Sundon was Commissioner of the Treasury with him and Winnington, and was very dull. One Thursday, as they left the board, Lord Sundon laughed heartily at something Doddington said; and when gone, Winnington said, "Doddington, you are very ungrateful; you call Sundon stupid and slow, and yet you see how quick he took what you said." "Oh no," replied Doddington, "he was only laughing now at what I said last treasury day."—Mr. Trenchard, a neighbour, telling him, that though his pinery was expensive, he contrived, by applying the fire and the dung to other purposes, to make it so advantageous, that he believed he got a shilling by every pine-apple he ate." "Sir," said Doddington, "I would eat them for half the money."—Doddington was married to a Mrs. Behan, whom he was supposed to keep. Though secretly married, he could not

* This is a strange country, this England (said his Royal Highness once); I am told Doddington is reckoned a clever man; yet I got 5000*l.* out of him this morning, and he has no chance of ever seeing it again.

own her, as he then did, till the death of Mrs. Strawbridge, to whom he had given a promise of marriage, under the penalty of ten thousand pounds. He had long made love to the latter, and, at last, obtaining an assignation, found her lying on a couch. However, he only fell on his knees, and after kissing her hand for some time, cried out, "Oh that I had you but in a wood!" "In a wood!" exclaimed the disappointed dame; "What would you do then? Would you *rob* me?" It was on this Mrs. Strawbridge that was made the ballad

My Strawberry—my strawberry
Shall bear away the bell.

To the burthen and tune of which Lord Bath many years afterwards wrote his song on "Strawberry Hill."

Doddington had no children. His estate descended to Lord Temple, whom he hated, as he did Lord Chatham, against whom he wrote a pamphlet to expose the expedition to Rochfort.

Nothing was more glaring in Doddington than his want of taste, and the tawdry ostentation in his dress and furniture of his houses. At Eastberry, in the great bedchamber, hung with the richest red velvet, was pasted, on every pannel of the velvet, his crest (a hunting horn supported by an eagle) cut out of gilt leather. The foot-cloth round the bed was a mosaick of the pocket-flaps and cuffs of all his embroidered clothes. At Hammersmith * his crest, in pebbles, was stuck into the centre of the turf before his door. The chimney-piece was hung with spars representing icicles round the fire, and a bed of purple, lined with orange, was crowned by a dome of peacock's feathers. The great gallery, to which was a beautiful door of white marble, supported by two columns of *lapis lazuli*, was not only filled with busts and statues, but had, I think, an inlaid floor of marble; and all this weight was above stairs.

* His house is since called Brandenburgh House.

One day shewing it to Edward, Duke of York, Doddington said, "Sir, some persons tell me that this room ought to be on the ground." "Be easy, Mr. Doddington," replied the Prince, "it will soon be there."

In the approach to his villa at Hammersmith, Mr. Doddington erected a noble obelisk, surmounted by an urn of bronze, to the memory of his wife, who died before him. Mr. Wyndham, his heir, took down the obelisk, and sold it. The Diary was certainly not published entire. A gentleman, who saw it five years before it was published, missed some particular passages.—H. W. June 7th, 1784.

Another instance of Doddington's wit. Doddington was very lethargic: falling asleep one day, after dinner, with Sir Richard Temple, Lord Cobham, the general, the latter reproached Doddington with his drowsiness; Doddington denied having been asleep, and to prove he had not, offered to repeat all Lord Cobham had been saying. Cobham challenged him to do so. Doddington repeated a story, and Lord Cobham owned he had been telling it. "Well," said Doddington, "and yet I did not hear a word of it; but I went to sleep because I knew that about this time of day you would tell that story."

* * * *

Vide page 84.

In the Sackville family a son of talents had frequently succeeded a father below mediocrity. The following epigram, founded on that circumstance, was ascribed to Sir Charles Hanbury Williams, but never acknowledged by him, or included in the manuscript copies of his poems. The last stanza was unjust, as well as severe; but there is so much arch humour in the first, that it is worth preserving:—

Folly and sense in Dorset's race
  Alternately do run,
As Carey one day told his Grace,
  Praising his eldest son.

But Carey must allow for once
  Exception to his rule;
For Middlesex is but a dunce,
  Though Dorset be a fool.

* * * *

Vide page 143.

The following inscription, though professedly written on a Swedish nobleman, the English reader will at once apply to a certain great statesman of British manufacture :—

" Hic situs est
Senatus Princeps, et Regni Præfectus ;
Vir nobilis, splendidus, affabilis, blandus,
At animo non magno, nec magnâ corporis dignitate.
Cujus nomen et laudes tota jamdiu celebrat Academia;
Quem sacerdotes aulici omnes imprimis observant ;
Quem reverendissimi Præsules, ut Deum colunt.

Qui cibi conquisitissimi perquàm intelligens,
Et convivia sumptuosè apparandi unicus instructor,
Doctissimos Trimalchionis coquos,
Mercede amplissimâ conductos,
In patriam, inque patriæ, scilicet, honorem,
Primus curavit arcessendos.

Qui indisertus, loquax, obscurus,
Disertissimos oratores, et sapientissimos
Non modò vicit omnes,
Sed hos ipsos semper habuit
Sententiæ suæ astipulatores.
Quippe populi captandi, et corrumpendi mirus artifex,
Atque ad conservandam, quam consecutus est, potentiam,
Ut alius nemo, callidus,
Summam Imperii diu tenuit.
Rei tamen publicæ administrandæ,
Perinde atque suæ,
Minimè peritus.

Tria millia talentûm ex agris et fortunis suis,
Totidemque fortasse è regio, cui præest, ærario
Exhausit, et dissipavit.
Neque quemquam hominem probissimum,
Deque republicâ, aut re literariâ optimè meritum,
Liberalitate suâ decoravit, aut adjuvit.

Solus ex omnibus
Belli et pacis arbiter fuit constitutus:
At belli legitimè suscipiendi, et persequendi,
Aut pacis honestè retinendæ, aut firmandæ
Solus ex omnibus expers et ignarus.

Semper vehementissimè occupatus,
Ac res permagnas visus agere,
Omninò nihil agit.
Semper festinans, properansque,
Atque ad metam tendere prorsùm simulans,
Nunquam pervenit.

Hæc fortassis, Viator, rides:
Sta verò et tristem lege Epilogum;
Hujus unius hominis inscitia
Tantum impressit dedecus,
Tantum attulit detrimentum reipublicæ,
Ut omnibus appareat,
Nisi Sueciæ Genius, siquis est, sese interponat,
Sueciam futuram non esse."

Vide page 154.

Henrietta, daughter of Sir Henry Hobart, was first married to Colonel Henry Howard, afterwards Earl of Suffolk, by whom she had an only son, Henry, who succeeded his father, but died a young man. Mr. Howard and she had travelled in very mean circumstances to Hanover before the accession of that family to the crown; and after it, she was made a woman of the bedchamber to the Princess; and being *confidente* of the Prince's passion for a lady, who was in love with, and soon after privately married to, a colonel, Mrs. Howard had the address to divert the channel of his inclination to herself. Her husband bore it very ill, and attempted to force her from St. James's, but was at last quieted with a pension of 1200*l.* per annum. Yet Mrs. Howard had little interest with the King. The Queen persecuted whoever courted her; and Sir R. Walpole directing all his worship to the uncommonly-powerfull wife, Mrs. Howard naturally became his enemy, and as naturally attached herself to Lord Bolingbroke; the more intimate connection of which intercourse, carelessly concealed by a mistress that was tired, and eagerly hunted out by a wife still jealous, was unravelled by Princess Emily at the Bath, and at last laid open by the cautious Queen; the King stormed; the mistress was glad he did, left him in his moods, and married George Berkeley, brother to the late Earl, by whom she was again left a widow in 1746.

King George the Second has often, when Mrs. Howard, his mistress, was dressing the Queen, come into the room, and snatched the handkerchief off, and cried, "Because you have an ugly neck yourself, you love to hide the Queen's!" Her majesty (all the while calling

her "*My good Howard,*") took great joy in employing her in the most servile offices about her person. The King was so communicative to his wife, that one day Mrs. Selwyn, another of the bedchamber women, told him he should be the last man with whom she would have an intrigue, because he always told the Queen. Their letters, whenever he was at Hanover, were so long, that he has complained when she has written to him but nineteen pages; and in his, at the beginning of his amour with Lady Yarmouth, he frequently said, "I know you will love the Walmoden, *because she loves me.*" Old Blackbourn, the Archbishop of York, told her one day, "That he had been talking to her minister Walpole about the new mistress, and was glad to find that her majesty was so sensible a woman as to like her husband should divert himself." Yet with the affectation of content, it made her most miserable: she dreaded Lady Yarmouth's arrival, and repented not having been able to resist the temptation of driving away Lady Suffolk the first instant she had an opportunity, though a rival so powerless, and so little formidable. The King was the most regular man in his hours: his time of going down to Lady Suffolk's apartment was seven in the evening: he would frequently walk up and down the gallery looking at his watch for a quarter of an hour before seven, but would not go till the clock struck.

I must mention another trifling circumstance of their *menage*, because it will introduce a story that shows the liberties which Sir Robert Walpole took, and was allowed by the Queen. She and the King always went into bed after dinner. One day that she was boasting her tranquillity about Lady Suffolk to Sir Robert, and instancing his constantly visiting her at seven o'clock; Sir Robert said, "Madam, I will tell you a story of a Norfolk lady, a neighbour of mine: she had found out that her husband had made an assignation with his maid for the evening: after dinner she drew him into certain complaisances; then flinging him his note to the maid, "There, you fool," said she, "now go and do your worst." The

King had another *passager amour* (between the disgrace of Lady Suffolk and the arrival of Lady Yarmouth) with the governess to the two youngest princesses; a pretty idiot, with most of the vices of her own sex, and the additional one of ours, drinking. Yet this thing of convenience, on the arrival of Lady Yarmouth, put on all that dignity of passion, which even revolts real inclination.

F. G. H.

(*Vide page* 177).

Extracts from Letters of Sir Charles Hanbury Williams, during his Ministry at Berlin.

TO THE DUKE OF NEWCASTLE.

Berlin, July 11-22d, 1750.

..... Count Podewils's behaviour to me has been hitherto very cold, and when I meet him at third places, he contents himself with making me a bow, without speaking to me.

I have made one visit to Monsieur Finkenstein, who is the second minister of state for foreign affairs. He has very much the air of a French *petit-maitre manquè*, and is extremely affected in every thing he says and does: but from what I have been able hitherto to learn, his credit with the King of Prussia increases daily; and that of Count Podewils is not thought to be so good as it formerly was. The former has lately gained a point over the latter: Count Podewils's kinsman, who is at Vienna, was named to be a minister of state before Count Finkenstein; but Count Finkenstein has got into his employment, and when Count Podewils returns from Vienna, Count Finkenstein will take place of him. Not that his Prussian Majesty gives entire confidence either to Podewils or Finkenstein; he reserves that for two persons that constantly reside with him at Potsdam, and whose names are Heichel and Fredersdorff; the first of whom is his Prussian Majesty's private secretary, and who is always kept under the same roof with his Prussian Majesty, and is so well watched, that a person may be at this court seven years without once seeing him. The other, who is the great favorite, was once a common soldier, and

the King took a fancy to him, while he was yet Prince Royal of Prussia, as he was standing centinel at the door of his apartment. This person has two very odd titles joined together, for he is stiled *valet de chambre*, and *grand tresorier du Roi.* He keeps out of all people's sight as much as Heichel.

But there is lately arose another young man, who has undoubtedly a large share in the King of Prussia's favours: his name is Seedoo: he was not long ago his page, then came to be a lieutenant, and is very lately made a major, and *premier ecuyer de l'ecurie de Potsdam*, and will undoubtedly soon rise much higher.

Another Extract.

..... On Thursday, by appointment, I went to court at eleven o'clock; the King of Prussia arrived about twelve, and Count Podewils immediately introduced me into his closet, where I delivered his Majesty's letters into the King of Prussia's hands, and made the usual compliments to him in the best manner I was able. To which his Prussian Majesty replied, to the best of my remembrance, as follows: "I have the truest esteem for the King of Great Britain's person, and I set the highest value upon his friendship. I have at different times received essential proofs of it; and I desire you would acquaint the King, your master, that I will never forget them." His Prussian Majesty afterwards said something with respect to myself, and then asked me several questions about indifferent things and persons. He seemed to express a great deal of esteem for my Lord Chesterfield, and a great deal of kindness for Mr. Villiers, but did not once mention Lord Hyndford, or Mr. Legge. I was in the closet with his Majesty exactly five minutes and a half.

After my audience was over, the King of Prussia came out into that room where the foreign ministers wait for his Prussian Majesty.

He just said one word to Count de la Puebla (the Austrian minister) as he came in, and afterwards addressed his discourse to the French, Swedish, and Danish ministers; but did not say one word either to the Russian minister or myself.

Extract from another Letter, in Cypher.

Berlin, July 28, 1750.

..... About four days ago Mr. Voltaire, the French poet, arrived at Potsdam from Paris: the King of Prussia had wrote to him about three months ago to desire him to come to Berlin. Mr. Voltaire answered his Prussian Majesty, that he should always be glad of an opportunity of throwing himself at his Majesty's feet, but at that time he was not in circumstances to take so long a journey; upon which the King of Prussia sent him back word, that he would bear his expences; but Mr. Voltaire not caring to trust the King of Prussia, would not leave Paris till his Prussian Majesty had sent him a bill of exchange upon a banker in that town for 4000 rix dollars, and he did not begin the journey till he had actually received the money. All that I now write your grace was told me by the Princess Amalie.—(*Author.*)

[The following extracts from the private correspondence of Sir Charles Hanbury Williams will further illustrate the remark in the text, and shew the unfavourable view taken by him of the Prussian Court and Frederick the Great.]

Extract of a Letter from Charles Hanbury Williams, from Berlin, 1750.

.....'Tis incredible what care this *Pater Patriæ* takes of his people. He is so good as to meddle in their family affairs, in their marriages, in the education of their children, and in the disposition

of their estates. He hates that any body should marry, especially an officer, let him be of what degree soever; and from the moment they take a wife, they are sure of never being preferred. All children are registered as soon as born, and the parents are obliged to produce either certificates of their deaths, or the male children themselves, at the age of fourteen, in order to be enrolled, and to take the oath of a soldier to the King; and if this is not done, or the children have escaped, the parents are answerable for the escape, and are sent to prison.

No man can sell land throughout all the Prussian dominions without a special licence from the King; and as he does no more give licences, nobody can now dispose of, or alienate his possessions. If they could and were to find fools to purchase them, I believe he would not have ten of his present subjects left in a year's time. They have really no liberty left but that of thinking. There is a general constraint that runs through all sorts of people, and diffidence is painted in every face. All their ambition and desire is to be permitted to go to their country seats, where they need not be obliged to converse with any but their own family. But this leave is not easily obtained, because the father of his country insists upon their living at Berlin, and making his capital flourish. He is never here but from the beginning of December to the end of January, and during that time Prussians, Silesians, and all his most distant subjects, are obliged to come and make a figure here, and spend all they have been saving for the other ten months. He hates that any subject of his should be rich or easy; and if he lives a few years longer, he will have accomplished his generous design. There are actually but four persons in this great town that live upon their own means, and they are people that can't last long in their present condition. He (always meaning *Pater Patriæ*) gives very small salaries to all employments; and this is the cause that he can get no gentleman to serve him in a foreign legation. His ministers at every court are the scum of the earth, and have nothing but the insolence of their master to support

them; and, indeed, the Prussian method of treating with every court is such, as I wonder how sovereign princes can bear. Of this, if I had time, I could give you many provoking instances. His Prussian Majesty's ministers at Berlin, I mean those for foreign affairs, make the oddest figure of any in Europe. They seldom or never see any dispatches that are sent to the Prussian ministers at foreign courts; and all letters that come to Berlin from foreign courts go directly to the King: so that Mr. Podewils and Count Finkenstein know no more of what passes in Europe than what they are informed of by the gazettes. When any of us go to them on any business, the surprize they are in easily betrays their ignorance, and the only answer you ever get is, that they will lay what you say before their master, and give you an answer as soon as he shall have signified his pleasure to them. When you return to their houses for this answer, they tell you the exact words which the King has directed, and never one word more; nor are you permitted to argue any point. In short, they act the part of ministers without being really so, as much as ever Cibber did that of Wolsey upon the stage, only not half so well.

The first of them is reputed to be an honest man; but he is nothing less. He loses that appearance of credit he once had, daily; for verily I believe he never had real weight enough with his master to have made an ensign in his army, or a postilion in one of his post-houses. His face is the picture of dulness when she smiles, and his figure is a mixture of a clown and a *petit-maitre*. He is a little genteeler than Mons. Andrié, who you may remember to have seen make so great a figure in England.

The other, Count Finkenstein, whom every body calls Count Fink, is very like the late Lord Hervey, and yet his face is the ugliest I ever saw. But when he speaks, his affectation, the motion of his eyes and shoulders, all his different gestures and grimaces, bring Lord Hervey very strongly into my mind; and, like that Lord, he is the Queen's favourite (I mean the Queen mother's); and her Majesty, whether seriously or otherwise I can't tell, calls him "*Mon*

beau Comte Fink." He has parts, and is what, at Berlin, is called *sçavant*, which is to say, that he has read all the modern French story books, from *Les Egaremens* down to the history of *Prince Cocquetron.*

The person who has certainly the greatest share of the King of Prussia's confidence is one Heichel. He is his private secretary, and writes all that the King himself dictates. But this man I never saw, and people that have lived here seven years have never seen him. He is kept like a state prisoner, is in constant waiting, and never has half an hour to himself in the whole year.

[Then follows the account of Fredersdorff, to the same purpose, and nearly in the same words as in the extracts printed above.]

He (Fredersdorff) is his secretary for all small affairs for his Prussian Majesty—

Il fait tout par ses mains, et voit tout par ses yeux.

If a courier is to be dispatched to Versailles, or a minister to Vienna, his Prussian Majesty draws, himself, the instructions for the one, and writes the letters for the other. This, you'll say, is great; but if a dancer at the opera has disputes with a singer, or if one of those performers want a new pair of stockings, a plume for his helmet, or a finer petticoat, 'tis the same King of Prussia that sits in judgment on the cause, and that with his own hand answers the dancer's or the singer's letter. His Prussian Majesty laid out 20,000*l.* to build a fine theatre, and his musick and singers cost him near the same sum every year: yet this same King, when an opera is to be performed, won't allow ten pounds per night to light up the theatre with wax candles; and the smoke that rises from the bad oil, and the horrid stink that flows from the tallow, make many of the audience sick, and actually spoil the whole entertainment. What I have thought about this Prince is very true; and I believe, after

reading what I say about him, you will think so too. *He is great in great things, and little in little ones.*

* * * * * * * *

In the summer 1749, three Prussian officers came, without previously asking leave, to see a review of some Austrian troops in Moravia; upon which the commanding officer of those troops, suspecting they were not come so much out of curiosity to see the review, as to debauch some of the soldiers into the King of Prussia's service, sent them orders to retire. This being reported to his Prussian Majesty, he was much offended, and resolved to take some method to shew his resentment, which he did as follows:—Last summer an Austrian captain, being in the duchy of Mecklenburgh, met there with an old acquaintance, one Chapeau, who is in great favour with the King of Prussia. At that time there was to be a great review at Berlin, and as Berlin was in the Austrian's road in his return to Vienna, Chapeau invited him to see the review, but the Austrian replied, that he would willingly come, but was afraid of receiving some affront, in return for what had been done to the Prussian officers the year before in Moravia; to which Chapeau replied, that if he would come to Berlin he would undertake to get the King of Prussia's special leave for him to be present at the review. Encouraged by this, the Austrian came, and the night before the review Chapeau brought him word that the leave was granted, and he might come with all safety. He did accordingly come; but as soon as the King of Prussia had notice of his being there, he sent an aid-de-camp to him to tell him to retire that moment, which he was forced to do, not without much indignation against Chapeau, who had drawn him into the scrape. The next morning he went to Chapeau, with an intention to demand satisfaction for the affront which, through him, he had received. Chapeau said he would do as he pleased, but first

desired him to give him leave to speak for himself, which he did. Chapeau then told him, that immediately upon hearing that he had been sent out of the field in that strange manner, he had rode up to the King, and asked his Majesty whether he had not given him orders to tell the Austrian officer that he might come to the review with all security? and that the King had replied it was very true, he had given such orders; because, if he had not, the Austrian would hardly have ventured to come to the review; and if he had not come there, he (the King) should not have had an opportunity of revenging the affront that had been offered to some officers of his own the year before in Moravia.

* * * * * * * *

I must tell you a story of the King of Prussia's regard for the law of nations. There was, some time ago, a minister here from the Duke of Brunswick, whose name was Hoffman. He was a person of very good sense, and what we called well-intentioned (which means being attached to the interests of the maritime Powers and the House of Austria). He was, besides, very active and dexterous in getting intelligence, which he constantly communicated to the ministers of England and Austria. This the King of Prussia being well informed of, wrote a letter with his own hand to the Duke of Brunswick, to insist (and in case of refusal to threaten) that he should absolutely disavow Hoffman for his minister. The Duke, who is the worthiest Prince upon earth, was so frightened with this letter, that he complied, though much against his will, with this haughty and cruel request. The moment the King of Prussia received his answer, he sent a party of guards to Hoffman's house, seized him, sent him prisoner to Magdeburgh, where he has now been for above four years chained to a wheel-barrow, and working at the fortifications of that town! He was very near doing the same by a minister of the

Margravine of Anspach's, but that person got timely notice, and escaped out of Berlin in the morning; and when the King of Prussia's guards came to seize him at night, the bird had luckily flown.

There is at present here a minister of the Duke of Brunswick, the successor of Hoffman, to whom, in his first audience, the King said, that he advised him to act very differently from his predecessor, and particularly to take care not to frequent those foreign ministers that he must know were disagreeable to him; for if he did, he might depend upon it he should deal with him in the same manner as he had done with Hoffman.

I think Hamlet says in the play, "Denmark is a prison;" the whole Prussian territory is so in the literal sense of the word. No man can, or does pretend to go out of it without the knowledge of the King and his ministers. Very hard is the fate of those who have estates in other dominions besides those of his Prussian Majesty; he will neither permit them to sell their estates in his countries, nor live upon those they have out of them. The distresses which are come on the Silesians (who had estates also in Bohemia) are prodigious. Many people have given them up, or sold them for a trifle to get out of this land of Egypt—this house of bondage. Six hundred dollars make just 100 guineas, and I know the King of Prussia thinks that just as much as any of his subjects ought to have, exclusive of what he may give them. In a very few years I am convinced that no subject of his that has not estates elsewhere will have more left him. But from what he has already done, he begins to find that it is no longer possible to collect the heavy taxes which he imposes on his subjects. I know that the revenues of all his countries, except Silesia, have diminished every year, for these last five years.

A Prussian will tell you, with a very grave face, that their present King is the most merciful Prince that ever reigned, and that he hates shedding blood. This is not true; there are often as cruel and tor-

menting executions in this country as ever were known under any Sicilian tyrant. 'Tis true, they are not done at Berlin, nor in the face of the world, but at Potsdam, in private. Since my arrival in this cursed country, an old woman was quartered alive at Potsdam, for having assisted two soldiers to desert. But his Prussian Majesty generally punishes offenders with close imprisonment and very hard labour, keeping them naked in the coldest weather, and giving them nothing, for years together, but bread and water. Such mercy is cruelty. Many persons destroy themselves here out of mere despair; but all imaginable care is taken to conceal such suicides. I have heard of one of our governors in the Indies, who was reproached by his friends, on his return to England, that he put a great number of persons to death: to which that humane governor replied, "It is not true; I only used them so ill, that they hanged themselves."

* * *

* * * * * * *

I.

(*Vide page* 188).

Deux Henris immolès par nos braves ayeux,
L'un à la libertè, et Bourbon à nos Dieux,
Te menacent, Louis, d'une pareille entreprise :
Ils revivent en toi ces anciens tyrans :
Crains notre desespoir : la noblesse a des Guises,
Paris des Ravaillacs, le clergè des Clements.

K.

(*Vide page* 195).

Though poetry was certainly neither a point of their rivalship nor of their ambition, it may not be unwelcome to the curious to compare these great men even in their poetic capacities. The following sonnet was written by Sir R. Walpole when a very young man; the elegy, by Lord Bolinbroke, rather past his middle age. Had they climbed no mountain but Parnassus, it is obvious how far Lord Bolinbroke would have ascended above his competitor, since, when turned of fifty, he excelled in the province of youth.

TO THE HELIOTROPE *.

A SONG.

1.

Hail, pretty emblem of my fate!
Sweet flower, you still on Phœbus wait;
On him you look, and with him move,
By nature led, and constant love.

2.

Know, pretty flower, that I am he,
Who am in all so like to thee;
I, too, my fair one court, and where
She moves, my eyes I thither steer.

* I found this song in an old pocket-book belonging to my father, who wrote it, as he told me himself, when he was a very young man, on a sister of Sir William Carew.

3.

But yet this difference still I find,
The sun to you is always kind;
Does always life and warmth bestow:
—Ah! would my fair one use me so!

4.

Ne'er would I wait till she arose
From her soft bed and sweet repose;
But leaving thee, dull plant, by night
I 'd meet my Phillis with delight.

TO CLARA *.

BY HENRY, VISCOUNT BOLINBROKE.

Dear thoughtless Clara, to my verse attend,
Believe for once the lover and the friend;
Heav'n to each sex has various gifts assign'd,
And shewn an equal care of human kind.
Strength does to man's imperial race belong;
To yours, that beauty which subdues the strong.
But as our strength, when misapplied, is lost,
And what should save urges our ruin most;
Just so, when beauty prostituted lies,
Of bawds the prey, of rakes th' abandon'd prize,
Women no more their empire can maintain,
Nor hope, vile slaves of lust, by love to reign;
Superior charms but make their case the worse,
When what was meant their blessing, proves their curse.
O nymph! that might, reclin'd on Cupid's breast,
Like Psyche, soothe the God of Love to rest;

* This was written on a common woman whom Lord Bolinbroke took into keeping, and who, many years afterwards, sold oranges in the Court of Requests.

Or if ambition moved thee, Jove enthral,
Brandish his thunder, and direct its fall;
Survey thyself, contemplate ev'ry grace
Of that sweet form, of that angelic face;
Then, Clara, say, were those delicious charms
Meant for lewd brothels and rude ruffians' arms?
No, Clara, no; that person and that mind
Were form'd by nature, and by Heav'n design'd
For nobler ends; to these return, though late;
Return to these, and so redress thy fate.
Think, Clara, think (nor may that thought be vain!)
Thy slave, thy Harry, doom'd to drag his chain,
Of love ill treated and abus'd, that he
From more inglorious chains might rescue thee.
Thy drooping health restor'd by his fond cares,
Once more thy beauty its full lustre wears.
Mov'd by his love, by his example taught,
Soon shall thy soul, once more with virtue fraught,
With kind and generous truth thy bosom warm,
And thy fair mind, like thy fair person, charm.
To virtue thus and to thyself restor'd,
By all admir'd, by one alone ador'd,
Be to thy Harry ever kind and true,
And live for him who more than died for you.

Vide page 309.

The reader will find a very ludicrous anecdote relating to Mr. Nugent, during his election at Bristol, in a letter from our author to Richard Bentley, Esq. dated July 9, 1754. It is printed in the publication of his correspondence with that gentleman, but we do not venture to insert it here.

* * *

(*Vide page* 489.)

These Armenian letters are apparently written in humble imitation of the Persian, but greatly inferior to them; they are calculated solely for the meridian of Ireland, and contain little else besides a few severe strictures on the politics and government of that kingdom, with a particular account of the late divisions there, and the persons chiefly concerned in them. As these are topics, which, however well treated, would scarce afford our readers any entertainment, an extract from this part of the performance would be unnecessary. The affairs of England are, however, now and then, introduced, and treated in these letters with the same freedom as those of Ireland. The following characters of two or three of our most celebrated orators are not ill drawn.

"When I was last in England, (says our Armenian) curiosity led me to hear the judicial, parliamentary, and ecclesiastical eloquence of that kingdom, in all which there are men very eminent: among the

foremost was a native of North Britain; he excelled in order and ornament, yet his ornaments were never studied, they flowed from his matter, and with such ease, that, though no man could speak more elegantly, it seemed that he could not speak less so: he was quick in distinguishing, of memory so tenacious, that he could range the testimonies of thirty persons in different cells, and immediately call them forth with the same ease as if he took them from paper: as a judicial speaker, he seemed but little inferior in subtlety and elegance to the celebrated Greeks; in decency he was superior; in his narrations plain; in ranging his arguments, concealing his weakness, and displaying his strength, he had no rival; he concluded always strongly, sometimes with his best argument; with a short and weighty enumeration, when many arguments had been lightly dispersed through his oration; he could mix raillery, but seemed to avoid it, and hasten to serious arguments, as if he blamed himself for using others: his voice was clear and musical, to some it was too acute."

"Charles Townshend, a young man, was at the same time in parliamentary debate nervous, copious, and vehement: in order not most exact, but in sentiment strong, in expression animated; his figures were glaring, and his illustrations grand; a tide of matter and words bore his hearers with him, even when he digressed; and though there was something in his eloquence which calm judgment might prune, there was nothing which a warmed audience would not admire."

"There is an ecclesiastic *, who was preacher to an academy of law, whom I have heard with delight; he was grave, dignified, and elegant: his subjects, whether of things human or divine, he treated with becoming majesty: thou hast seen him, Aza; he is a great and a good man, and true eloquence comes from such only; look through all experience, virtue produces eloquence, and adversity calls forth virtue."

* Supposed to be Dr. Sherlock.

[In a note to page 400 a reference is made to the correspondence of Mr. Fox with Lord Hartington, as printed in the Appendix to Lord Waldegrave's Memoirs. The part, however, of the correspondence which is at variance with the statement in Lord Orford's text is not to be found in the extracts there printed; and it is therefore here subjoined, with some additional extracts from unpublished letters of the Duke of Newcastle and Mr. Fox, illustrative of the views of parties at that time.]

Extract of a Letter from Mr. Fox (Secretary at War) to the Marquis of Hartington (Lord Lieutenant of Ireland), Aug. 10, 1755.

.....We have made a treaty with Hesse and another with Russia, to be followed with other subsidies, or these will be useless; and if followed by other subsidies, how can we find money to pay or place to assemble these troops? And, perhaps, I may add, members to vote them? For the Duke of Devonshire is so determinately against them, that I believe he will think it his duty to declare his opinion, and how far that may operate (most people, I find, being in their own minds of the same opinion) there is no saying. Legge did not sign the order for the Hessian money at the Treasury, and, I believe, makes no scruple of declaring his opinion. I have been more cautious in giving, I may say in *forming* mine; but have, by not signing it at the Cockpit, kept myself at liberty. Pitt's and Egmont's opinions, in this regard, I don't know.

Extract of a Letter from Ditto to Ditto, Aug. 29, 1755.

.....YOUR father is certainly against subsidies, and will, I think, be hardly kept from making his opinion, by some method or other, public, which will the less embarrass your Lordship, as I suppose whatever passes of this kind will be over before you can come here, make what haste you will. Lord Granville has had a conversation with the Duke of Newcastle, in which his Grace told him his scheme, which the other says is no scheme at all. You know Lord Granville talks the language Stone talked. It was one of my * crimes, in Lord Hillsborough's garden, that Lord Granville was my friend, who was so much his, (that is) Pitt's enemy. Well, the scheme is this: to gain Lord Egmont with Yonge's place; to try, by Lord Chancellor, to gain Pitt; to trust to my acquiescence, from the influence H. R. H. has over me, and to carry every thing through, without parting (as Lord Granville expresses it) with the least emanation of his power to any body.

Extract of a Letter from the Duke of Newcastle to the Marquis of Hartington, Aug. 30, 1755.

.....I TOOK this opportunity, in concert with my Lord Chancellor, to lay before the King, in a very strong letter to my Lord Holderness, the necessity of forming forthwith a system for the House of Commons; that Mr. Pitt must make a material part of it; that if he would take a cordial and an active part, with other arrangements proposed, the King's business might be done with ease; that otherwise *we* could not answer for it. We therefore proposed to be

* This alludes to an interview between Mr. Pitt and Mr. Fox, May 9, 1755. See Melcombe's Diary, p. 319; and Mr. Fox's Letter to Lord Hartington of May 13, 1755, in Appendix to Waldegrave.

authorized to assure Mr. Pitt of his Majesty's countenance and gracious acceptance of his service, and that Mr. Pitt might be called to the Cabinet Council if he desired it. This authority *we* have, though with evident marks of reluctance and resentment to Mr. Pitt. My Lord Chancellor has seen Mr. Pitt, and I am to have that honour next Tuesday. If nothing but the Secretary's office will do, I am persuaded nothing will induce the King to consent to it; but if proper regard and confidence with his rank of the Cabinet Council, and I hope a proper, or at least a better, behaviour from the King towards him will do, that I should think might be brought about, and I dare say your Lordship thinks Mr. Pitt ought to be satisfied. We also advised the getting of Sir William Yonge's place (which indeed is now vacant) for my Lord Egmont; that was most readily consented to, and I hope and believe my Lord Egmont will do well; and upon these conditions he will have it. Nothing is determined about the Chancellor of the Exchequer; your friend Legge would not countersign the Lords Justices' warrant for the Hessian levy money. That is a new symptom at the Treasury Board, and not very complaisant for the First Commissioner. I wish your Lordship would find out some expedient for Legge: I would not willingly do any thing to disoblige him, but his continuance at the Treasury cannot be agreeable to either of us. As Mr. Fox is already in the Cabinet Council, which was what he desired, and is now, in consequence of it, one of the Lords Justices; if Mr. Pitt will be satisfied with these marks of distinction, and some other arrangements can be made, which I hope will not create much difficulty, when the great ones are over, I should hope things might go on well in the House of Commons. Your Lordship sees I do not suffer my private resentments to have any effect on the public service: I must, however, be entire master at the Board where I am, and not put myself under the tutelage of any body. I can go out, and *easily;* but not be a cypher in office.

Extract of a Letter from Mr. Fox to the Marquis of Hartington, Sept. 1, 1755.

.....The Duke of Newcastle has seen Egmont, who at first talked very high; but at length, "such was his submission to the Princess and duty to the King, that he believed he should accede to what was proposed;" but dropped that he should be unwilling to act offensively to Mr. Pitt. The Duke then asked if he might write to Hanover: Lord Egmont said he could not quite authorize his Grace to go so far yet, but desired a few days; which the Duke of Newcastle interprets to be to consult Pitt. His Grace is to see Pitt, but Legge says Pitt is in no disposition to be paid with such counters as his Grace has to give him. The Chancellor, too, has told him, as he did your father, though not so positively, that he knew of no subsidy but that of Hesse. I think he told your father that the Russian was not *done* yet (he must mean ratified, which is an equivocation); but he told Pitt absolutely that he knew of no other but the Hessian, which was, to my knowledge, an absolute falsehood. The Duke of Newcastle told a friend of mine that he had an overture from me by Lord Granville, which is not true; but his Grace might, perhaps, from what Lord Granville said, conclude it came from me. My friend asked him why he did not close with me then? He answered, *the Duke* would govern them; and likewise talked of his own family, as he calls it (Lady C. Pelham, and Lord Lincoln), and he might have added, his expectations through Egmont, &c., at Leicester House. But all or either of them show how sincere at any time his professions have been.

Extract of a Letter from Ditto to Ditto, Sept. 11, 1755.

.....I HEAR Pitt declares against the Russian subsidy, which, I am told, is growing as unpopular as the excise.

Extract of a Letter from Ditto to Ditto, Sept. 23, 1755.

.....I HAVE never declared my opinion of the subsidies till this morning to the King. His Majesty is in great distress: they have been obliged to tell him that the House of Commons could not go on without some authority within it; that almost every principal person there had declared against subsidies, and they could not name one who had declared for them. They had tried Pitt, Sir George Lee, and Egmont: that the two first and Legge had declared against them; that Egmont doubted and declined accepting the place; that in this situation they had spoken to me. Lord Granville had spoke of me to him, but could not tell him my opinion.

I told his Majesty that he should, on this occasion, have my best service as a private soldier or as an officer, but I could not be both. I had a great deal of discourse, but he entered into no particular destination of me. He lamented the harm the Duke of Devonshire's opinion would do him, and commended your Lordship exceedingly. I told the Duke of Newcastle (whom I saw by appointment with Lord Waldegrave, Saturday) that this was the last time I would ever come to see if we could agree. And so it is. Lord Granville says, if Legge won't keep it (and to be sure he will not) I must be Chancellor of the Exchequer. The Duke of Newcastle says, that in that case we shall not agree a fortnight, and that it must not be. They quarrelled about it. I give readily into the Duke of Newcastle's opinion. Nothing then remains but Secretary of State. How to make a vacancy I can't tell, but there is nothing else. If

this be done, I shall behave just as both you and they would have me; if not, I shall still be for the subsidies. It is my opinion. But I will be for them *out of place;* and in the act of vindicating the measure declare war with the Minister. So you see that instead of the quiet state I thought of, I am brought, and indeed without my seeking, into such a one that I must (I hope you see with me the necessity) be within this week more, or within these six weeks less than Secretary at War.

I forgot to tell you that Lincoln advises the Duke of Newcastle to agree with me, and even prefers me to the others, or to any measure but that of his uncle's retiring quite, which he thinks best. The Attorney and Stone are of the same mind. I am sorry to tell you that it is certain the latter has lost his credit at Kew for being my friend. You know where that must point; to the Duke, who has not been once mentioned in the negotiation. I think *he* must have been Pitt's reason for discarding me, and yet that does not quite solve it.

Extract of a Letter from Ditto to Ditto, Sept. 25, 1755.

.....If you have not yet received my letter by last Tuesday's post, it is not now worth reading. The matter is settled, and I am to be Secretary of State in the room of Sir Thomas Robinson, and in order to have the conduct of the House of Commons.

* * *

END OF VOL. I.

LONDON:
PRINTED BY THOMAS DAVISON, WHITEFRIARS.

MAY 7 1917